This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

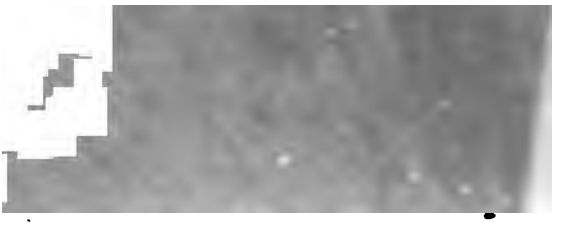
LANE MEDICAL LIBRARY STANFORD
X1101 .H867 1 STOR
Clinical therapeutics / by Temple S. Hoy
24503374089

LANE

MEDICAL LIBRARY

LEVI COOPER LANE FUND

LIBRARY
OF
COOPER MEDICAL COLLEGE
DATE Sept 1904
NO. 5560 CLASS 15
~~GIFT OF~~
Purchase



LIBRARY OF
Dr. C. S. Sargent.
Yo Semite Building.
And please return it. You may think this a strange request, but I find that although many of my friends are poor arithmeticians, they are nearly all good bookkeepers.—SCOTT.

C. S. Sargent.
Yo Semite Building

C. S. Sargent,
Yo Semite Bldg
Stockton
Calⁿ

rg,

M. D.

NEMANN

S,

Clinical Therapeutics,

BY

TEMPLE S. HOYNE, A. M., M. D.,

PROFESSOR OF MATERIA MEDICA AND THERAPEUTICS IN HAHNEMANN MEDICAL COLLEGE OF CHICAGO.

AUTHOR OF

HOYNE'S MATERIA MEDICA CARDS,
CLASSIFICATION OF A FEW OF THE NEW REMEDIES.
PROVING OF CARBOLIC ACID,
MONOGRAPH ON FEVERS.

VOLUME I.

CHICAGO:
DUNCAN BROTHERS, PRINTERS,
1878.

Entered according to Act of Congress, in the year 1878,
By TEMPLE S. HOYNE, A. M., M. D.,
In the Office of the Librarian of Congress, at Washington, D. C.

.1101
1867
878
v.1

PREFACE.

During the last four or five years, I have been repeatedly requested by the students of Hahnemann Medical College to publish my lectures in book form, in order that they, as well as their preceptors, might be able to make frequent reference to them. Hence the present publication. The lectures delivered before the class have been re-written and revised, leaving out much that would be of no practical value to the practicing physician. The clinical cases, selected from the various medical journals and Raue's Record, and furnished by members of the profession, have not been chosen on account of the cure being made with a high or low potency, but solely for the purpose of illustrating the curative power of the remedy under consideration.

Being fully conscious of the many imperfections contained in this volume, I am not without hope that it will serve a good purpose and meet with a cordial welcome from all who believe in the Homœopathic law of cure—*similia similibus curantur*.

Thanks are extended to all who have furnished cases for illustration, and especially to those who have from time to time sent us words of encouragement.

817 Wabash Ave., T. S. H.
Chicago, 1878.

CONTENTS.

Aconite	1
Arnica	193
Arsenicum album	326
Alumina	517
Belladonna	17
Bryonia alba	42
Calcarea carbonica	363
Carbo vegetabilis	211
Causticum	526
Chamomilla	543
China	57
Cocculus	556
Conium	225
Gelsemium	171
Hepar sulphur	566
Hydrargyrum	408
Ignatia	239
Kali carb	392
Lycopodium	250
Mercurius corrosivus	408
Mercurius dulcis	408
Mercurius solubilis	408
Mercurius vivus	408
Natrum muriaticum	275
Nitric acid	437
Nux vomica	67
Phosphorus	94
Phosphoric acid	455
Pulsatilla	290
Rhus toxicodendron	121
Sepia	464
Silicea	485
Staphisagria	509
Sulphur	140
Veratrum album	315
Veratrum viride	186
Index	583

The mental anxiety must be present when Aconite is indicated without the mental symptoms the drug is useless

ACONITE.

Aconitum napellus.—Monkshood.
Antidotes.—Stimulants, *Camphor* and *Nux vomica.*
Duration of Action.—Five or six hours.

Mental Symptoms.—The mental symptoms met by this drug are few in number, but very well marked. Predicts the day he is to die; he is afraid to go out; to go where there is any excitement; his life is rendered miserable by this feeling of fear. Fears death.

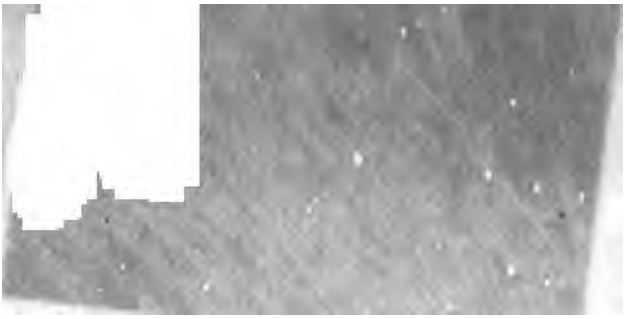
CASE I. Mr. S., aged twenty; since a severe fright three years ago, great timidity; afraid to go out unattended after dark; is unable to control his feelings of apprehension and fear. *Aconite* 3, morning and night cured. Dr. G. W. Richards.

CASE II. Dr. Bayes relates a case of delirium tremens characterized by acute mania, with terrible imaginings, frightful fancies and constant terror, the patient springing out of bed with great desire to go out of the house. Cured with *Aconite* 1.

Hyperæmia.—For this affection *Aconite* is indicated when there is constant restlessness, great anxiety and fear of death, particularly when caused by violent emotions, such as fright, grief, etc.

Meningitis.—It may be employed in this affection with decided benefit only in the first stages, afterward other remedies are better indicated.

Traumatic Delirium.—*Aconite* should be employed for these symptoms: Inconsolable anguish; piteous howlings; fears and apprehensions; reproaches from trivial causes; despair; loud moaning; palpitation of the heart; oppressed breathing; increased heat of the body and face; great weariness; apprehensions of approaching death; easily frightened.



LIBRARY OF
Dr. C. S. Sargent.
Yo Semite Building.
And please return it. You may think this a strange request, but I find that although many of my friends are poor arithmeticians, they are nearly all good bookkeepers.—SCOTT.

C. S. Sargent.
Yo Semite Building.

C. S. Sargent,
Yo Semite Bldg
Stockton
Calif.

Amaurosis.—Dr. F. R. Moore advises it for sudden and complete blindness, with anguish; bitter complaints and reproaches; fear of death; predicts the precise day of death. Its use is not confined to any particular stage of the disease.

Otitis.—In affections of the ear, *Aconite* is of service in acute otitis, with maddening pain. Here it is often superior to *Pulsatilla* or *Chamomilla. General feverishness;* pain and soreness of the ear. The remedy may also be applied locally by adding a few drops of the tincture to a little warm water, and moistening a piece of cotton, which may be placed in the ear.

Otorrhœa.—Sometimes this remedy is of benefit in otorrhœa. Tearing and roaring in the ear; hearing very sensitive; noise is intolerable; *worse* in the evening; when lying on the left side; and when in a warm room; *better* in the open air.

Nasal Catarrh.—In acute inflammation of one side of the nasal mucous membrane, a condition sometimes confounded with neuralgia, when there is intense pain in the frontal sinuses and in the antrum, the pain being aggravated by stooping the head or lying down, *Aconite* is of immediate service. We employ it in the commencement of nasal catarrh when the affection is occasioned by dry, cold west or northwest winds; with tickling in the nose; pressure at the root of the nose; persistent, violent sneezing; dull headache, especially in the forehead; redness, burning, and watering of the eyes; photophobia; chilliness from motion; fever; thirst; restlessness; hoarseness; heaviness in the limbs.

CASE VII. A case of phlegmonous nastitis, with a large ulcer at the tip of the nose, was radically cured in five days with *Aconite* tincture. Dr. C. J. Hempel.

Epistaxis.—Epistaxis in nursing babies, if there be febrile irritation; in plethoric persons, or in young persons at the age of puberty, with vertigo when rising, is usually quickly arrested by this drug.

Influenza.—Dr. Greenleaf reports that in an epidemic of influenza the following symptoms were present and were relieved by *Aconite* 3, followed by *Allium* 3: Chill followed by heat; sometimes intense pain in the occipital and cervical spine; headache over eyes and in occiput; profuse lachrymation and nasal discharge; soreness and dryness of the throat; sometimes cough dry and racking.

Facial Neuralgia.—In this painful affection the remedy under con-

sideration affords speedy relief if the pain is mostly on the left side; the cheeks are red and hot; the pain almost drives him crazy, he tosses about on the bed or floor, screaming.

Spasm of the Facial Nerve.—Dr. Hempel recommends it highly in this affection.

Toothache.—*Aconite* cures toothache after a cold, produced by exposure to cold west or easterly winds, with determination of blood to the head, burning in the face, and frequent hard pulse. The patient is almost frantic with the pain, and there is great agitation of body and mind. It is particularly suitable for children, especially when *Coffea* has failed to relieve. It is efficacious also for throbbing toothache confined to one side and occupying the lower jaw, with redness of the cheek.

Glossitis.—Dr. Hempel says: "In phlegmonous glossitis, with high fever, hot and dry skin, headache, slight delirium, etc., *Aconite*, in the lower preparation of the root, will be found an indispensable remedy."

Stricture of the Œsophagus, from Spasm.—*Aconite* is serviceable when there is present a "violent pain in the middle of the chest through into the back, worse from motion; when swallowing, it feels as though the food stayed lodged in the region of the heart; lying on the back is impossible."

Laryngitis.—We employ it in laryngo-tracheitis of children during its early stage, especially if brought on by exposure to cold west wind. Also in adults with the following symptoms: "Fit of coughing after midnight, lasting nearly half an hour, from tickling in the larynx, causing pain in the larynx; the larynx is sensitive to the inhaled air as though denuded of the protecting membrane; roughness of the throat and hoarseness; the skin is hot and dry; the face red and hot; the pulse frequent and hard; light and noise are unbearable; the breathing through the nose during sleep is often interrupted, or is noisy and loud with open mouth; sensation of dryness in the trachea and hoarse cough, obliging him to sit up, with continual sensation of suffocation as though the windpipe were being constricted; the cough is mostly dry, only seldom yielding a frothy, thin, or gelatinous expectoration and sometimes traces of bright red blood; cough better when lying on the back, worse when lying on the sides; drinking cold water, and tobacco smoke excite the cough."

Croup.—More persons have been converted to Homœopathy by the

speedy cure of croup with *Aconite* than in any other way. It is indicated in this affection when there is high fever, dry skin, restlessness, cough, and loud breathing during expiration (not during inspiration); every expiration ends with a hoarse, hacking cough; the child is in agony, impatient, throws itself about. The attack comes on in the evening after exposure to dry west winds.

CASE VIII. A child three years old; severe croup; at the point of suffocating. *Aconite* 1, one drop in a glass half full of water, a teaspoonful every quarter of an hour. After a few doses, profuse prespiration broke out and the child was saved. Dr. A. Crica.

CASE IX. A fat, healthy child, aged two years, was taken suddenly with croup after an exposure to a dry, cold, west wind. Face and skin burning hot; wants to drink constantly; agonized expression; constant restlessness; aggravation after sleeping. *Aconite* 200, two doses half an hour apart cured. Hoyne.

CASE X. Mrs. G., aged seventy-three, suffering from an attack of spasmodic croup, with all the frightful symptoms which occur in children; the hoarse crowing cough, whistling breathing, great anxiety, etc., though not much fever. *Aconite* 30, in solution, cured her. She had been suffering about a year with constant pain in limbs, back, and head, of greater or less severity, the consequence of an attack of apoplexy, which disappeared entirely after the attack of croup. Dr. L. Hoopes.

Bronchial Catarrh.—Another affection in which this remedy is rapidly curative, is catarrh implicating the larynx and bronchia. The prominent symptoms are, "burning, feverish heat, with full, inflammatory pulse; hoarse, rough voice; painful sensibility of the part affected, with aggravation of the pain when taking an inspiration; short and dry cough, with constant inducement to cough, arising from tickling in larynx or in bronchia; shootings in the chest when coughing or taking an inspiration;" cough more hollow and violent at night; shorter and more panting during the day; thirst; sleeplessness; burning pain in the head; redness of face and eyes; slight expectoration of whitish mucus.

Bronchitis.—In bronchitis, *Aconite* gives great relief during the inflammatory stage, when there is high fever, dry skin, and restlessness. Meyhoffer advises it in dry bronchial catarrh. "The dry, spasmodic, extremely tormenting cough, and distressing dyspnœa experience

Bad effects from fright against this drug if seen early if time has gone by study Lyc - Ignatia - Phos Acid

often within a few hours a favorable turn; the cough grows looser and more rare; expectoration easier; breathing freer, and before many days have elapsed, the patient recovers his relative health. *Aconite* displays its beneficial influence, also, in those long fits of dry morning and evening coughs, so trying to the patient from their everyday recurrence."

Asthma.—Asthma occurring in dark-haired plethoric persons who lead a sedentary life, where the attack follows the suppression of an acute rash, or is aggravated in the spring, or after talking, requires *Aconite* for its cure. Particularly is it useful when the patient is anxious, irritable and peevish; can talk but little at a time; is averse to motion and complains of a band around his chest; the pulse is small, irregular, or intermittent; the tongue coated; the eyes staring; the respiration oppressed; the muscles of the chest rigid; the face red; the forehead bathed in perspiration, and the urine scanty and dark. After the paroxysm the expectoration is blood-streaked or yellow.

Whooping Cough.—This drug has been used successfully in whooping cough when there was considerable fever. If used on the first feeling of chilliness or sneezing after any exposure, it will almost always arrest the disease. Not only in the early stages but in all stages where there is feverish disturbance, it is most useful.

Pneumonitis.—*Aconite* is almost a specific for the first stage of pneumonia, and if given during this stage will abort the disease. It should be remembered, however, that the first stage lasts but a few hours usually, and the patient is generally in the second stage when we see him. Special indications are: Left lung involved; pains sharp and stitching about the nipple on breathing or coughing; fine, sticking pains in the chest; skin hot and dry; cough short and dry; expectoration difficult and of a dark cherry-red color; patient lies on the back.

CASE XI. Mrs. S., aged forty-two, has had pneumonia twice. This afternoon, (March 4, 1870,) says she has all the signs of commencing pneumonia; sharp pain about the left nipple; short, dry cough; rusty expectoration raised with difficulty; has been sick over an hour. *Aconite* 200. Two doses were given and recovery followed in a few hours. Hoyne.

CASE XII. John, aged twenty-six, took cold to-day, and sent for me at 2 P. M. Says he felt well until noon when he had a slight chill, soon

followed by a short, dry cough, and very sharp cutting pains about the nipple on breathing and coughing; the expectoration is scanty, but of a reddish color; has quite a high fever and excessive thirst. *Aconite* 200 was given every two hours, and the next morning he went to work as usual. Hoyne.

CASE XIII. Pneumonia, with short, quick, panting respiration; immobility of the walls of the chest, respiration being performed only by the diaphragm; dullness of the chest on percussion; severe chill; small, rapid pulse; restlessness and anxiety. *Aconite* gave speedy relief. Afterward other remedies were given as they appeared indicated, and a good cure in two weeks was made, in spite of the fact an abortion occurred as a complication. Dr. Swift.

Pleuritis.— We occasionally employ this remedy in pleurisy, when there is high fever; hot, dry skin; great thirst; accelerated pulse; dry, hacking, suppressed cough; stitching pain in the chest; anxious restlessness, and inability to lie on the right side. Some one adds to this, "absence of any dyscrasia."

CASE XIV. Pleurisy from sitting at an open window. Stitches at the right side of the chest, through the lungs in different directions, causing her to cry out; the least motion causes much pain; breathing short and rapid; restlessness, although the movement of her body increases the pain. One dose of *Aconite* 50,000, dry, on the tongue, relieved the pain for a few hours, when it returned in all its force. Six pellets of the same preparation, dissolved in water, acted better; after the first teaspoonful she fell asleep, awoke in a profuse, warm perspiration, and by next morning felt entirely relieved. Dr. Lippe.

Coughs in General.— Dr. Hirshel says *Aconite* is useful in the primary stage of catarrhs and inflammatory stages of the respiratory organs, especially when fever is present. In that stage, it suits a loose as well as a dry cough. In chronic cough for intercurrent acute aggravations —cough with expectoration of blood.

Tuberculosis.— Many physicians mix *Aconite* 3, and *Drosera* 3, in the same bottle, and administer it in bad cases of tuberculosis (pulmonary). It is true that often the mixture gives relief, but such practice is not to be commended, as the relief is due either to the *Aconite* or *Drosera*, and the superfluous medicine is capable of doing harm.

Pericarditis.— Raue gives the following indications for the use of this drug in pericarditis: Chill at the commencement, followed by

fever heat; stitching pain in the region of the heart; impossibility of lying on the right side; great restlessness; frequent sighing and taking a deep breath; feeling of fulness in the chest; dyspnœa; fainting.

Rheumatic Endocarditis.—We may expect to derive benefit from the early employment of this medicinal agent when there are sharp shootings in the region of the heart, and full, hard, quick pulse.

Palpitation of the Heart, unconnected with organic disease of that organ, especially in young people, about the age of puberty, requires *Aconite* for its relief, if it is the result of fright or stimulating drinks. In dumb animals it works even better than in human beings.

CASE XV. An aged horse, low in condition, having been fairly worked up to the time of my seeing him, had been in apparent good health. Symptoms: Violent palpitation of the heart; a dull, thumping sound, proceeding from the cavity of the chest, audible at a considerable distance from the stable, corresponding with beatings of the pulse; tumultuous and catching breathing, causing jerking of the body; the temperature of body not much disturbed; partial loss of appetite; fæces natural. Treatment: To have *Aconite* 1x, ten drops, repeated at short intervals; to be kept moderately warm, free from excitement, and to have a small quantity of bran and scale oats. Three days after he was first seen he fully recovered, and ever since, he has done his usual work. Dr. W. Rush.

Diaphragmitis.—In that rare affection, diaphragmitis, it may be called for, especially at the commencement, if we find high fever; hot skin; great thirst; anxiety; restlessness; short and anxious breathing; dry, hard cough, which the patient tries to suppress; pain and heat in the upper part of the abdomen, with sensitiveness to pressure.

"*In that pain in the left hypochondrium*, occurring in young women and girls, so often a troublesome ailment under Allopathic care," says Dr. Bayes, "*Aconite* 12, in three globule doses, two or three times a day, is of the greatest service. This pain arises from some irregularity in the action of the circulation in the uterus and its appendages, and is the result of vicarious congestion, which, by some hidden law of the female constitution, always affects their left side. It may occur anywhere between the left side of the vertex and the sole of the left foot, but usually it is in the hypochondrium. Nine times out of ten the patient comes to have her heart examined, not unnaturally thinking

that this pulsation and pain must indicate heart disease. The next most frequent center of this pain is just within the crest of the left ileum. In young girls and young women of sanguine temperament this pain is usually cured by *Aconite*, and far more usually by the 12th dilution. In some cases, however, *Pulsatilla*, and in others, *Cimicifuga* are more strongly indicated."

Gastritis.—*Aconite* will always prove beneficial in gastritis, the result of taking cold, when we have high fever; dry, hot skin; great thirst, with vomiting after drinking; anxiety; fear of death; and burning and pressing pain in the pit of the stomach. Also for the hæmorrhage which sometimes occurs in the course of this disease, with the above symptoms, or hæmorrhage from the stomach during the desquamative stage of scarlet fever, with excruciating pains in the stomach, anguish with fear of death, and cold sweat on the forehead.

Hernia.—Occasionally this drug is indicated in hernia. The prominent symptoms are: Vomiting, with nausea, thirst, heat, sweat; drawing, burning, or pinching in the umbilicus; sensitiveness of the abdomen to the touch; inflammation of the bowels and peritoneum; distension of the abdomen, with paroxysms of anguish; inflammation of the hernial stricture, with bitter taste and bilious vomiting; violent inflammation of the parts affected, with burning pain. *Worse* from fright, from cold, on being touched, and when turning in bed. *Better* from warmth.

Diarrhœa.—We use this drug for diarrhœas from checked perspiration, or taking cold after getting wet or over heated, when the stools are frequent, watery, scanty, and of a white, black or green color. The urine is high-colored. High fever and griping pains are often present.

CASE XVI. Child aged fifteen months, August 29, yellowish-green motions; a little griping before them; slight tenesmus; flushed; dry heat; thirst; restless; cutting teeth. *Aconite* 200, two doses in two hours. August 30, nearly well; became quite well a day after, without other medicine. Dr. R. M. Theobald.

Dysentery.—*Aconite* is of service also in dysentery brought on by the same causes, and accompanied by high fever; intense pain in the bowels; anxiety; restlessness; full, quick pulse; hot, dry skin; excessive thirst; bloody stools, and more or less tenesmus.

CASE XVII. A., aged forty-eight, has great febrile excitement, with

thirst; stools every half hour, consisting mostly of blood, and followed by tenesmus. He is very restless and anxious; fears he may not get well. *Aconite* 30, after every discharge. Cured promptly. Hoyne.

In the Summer Complaint of Children, we sometimes find *Aconite* beneficial, particularly when "wind and water comes from the anus at one blast," there seems to be much stool when there is but little; stools like chopped spinach, aggravated at midnight, and after 9 A. M.; flushed face; hot head and abdomen; thirst.

Cholera.—Ordinarily this drug is not called for in true Asiatic cholera, although it is occasionally indicated.

CASES XVIII AND XIX. Dr. Bayes reports two cases cured with the tincture of *Aconite* root. They were in a state of collapse. "One had thirst, restlessness, coldness externally, yet feeling of burning heat; vomiting and purging of green, watery fluid. The other had the same feeling of heat in the whole system, demanding the removal of all covering; cold, clammy sweat. A sense of positive coldness to the hand of the spectator, but to the patient a sensation of burning; excessive thirst, yet could retain nothing in the stomach." The characteristic symptoms should decide when the remedy is to be used in this, as in other affections.

Hæmorrhoids.—Raue gives *Aconite* for bleeding piles, with "stinging and pressure in the anus; abdomen feels full, with tensive pressure and colicky pains; bruised feeling in the back and sacrum."

Colic.—Due to suddenly checked perspiration, or following exposure to sharp northwest wind, is speedily relieved by this drug, if the patient is anxious, restless, has intolerable, cutting pains in the bowels, almost driving him mad, and the abdomen is very sensitive to the slightest pressure. So also, is *bilious colic*, if attended with high fever, and caused by taking cold.

Worms.—Commonly we find *Cina* our most useful remedy for what is termed worm fever; in a few instances, however, I have found *Aconite* beneficial, especially when there was high fever, great thirst, excessive restlessness; bloated and hard abdomen; itching and tingling at anus.

Peritonitis.—The action of *Aconite* is seen to better advantage in this, perhaps, than in any other affection. It is remarkable how soon the inflammatory symptoms subside after a few doses, even of the 200th potency. The vomiting, meteorism, and inability to make water, soon

disappear under its influence. If the patient is not seen during the high inflammatory fever, *Arsenic*, *Belladonna*, or *Bryonia* is better suited to the case.

Hepatic Affections.— Dr. H. V. Miller gives the following indications for its employment in hepatic affections. Black stools; high fever; dry heat; great thirst; restlessness, anxiety, moaning; plethora; sanguine temperament, lively character; brown or black hair, and highly colored complexion; aggravation of symptoms from midnight to 3 A. M., and from 9 A. M. to noon.

Acute Yellow Atrophy of Liver.— *Aconite* has been recommended in acute yellow atrophy of the liver, but with what success I am unable to say.

In Acute Congestions of the liver, and in jaundice, however, the result of fright, its curative power is well known. Also affections of the liver during pregnancy, and in new-born children, with alternating constipation and diarrhœa, high fever and excessive thirst.

Bright's Disease.— This medical agent gives great relief in acute Bright's disease of the kidneys, when there is high fever, restlessness; desire to urinate, with great fear, anxiety and distress; difficult and scanty emission of urine.

Nephritis.— CASE XX. Dr. Baethig cured a case of inflammation of the kidneys in two days, with *Aconite* 30. The main symptoms were: Great stinging and pressing pain in the region of both kidneys had prevented sleep for many nights, and was worse during day time; urine scanty and hot, but without color and unusual odor; walking was somewhat impeded.

Cystitis.— You will find *Aconite* curative in acute cystitis, brought on by exposure to cold, dry winds, and accompanied by high fever, hot, dry skin, quick, hard pulse, restlessness, burning urine of a reddish color, and excessive thirst. Micturition is very painful, difficult, and often the urine is passed drop by drop. Children place their hands on the genitals and cry out with the pain.

Pericystitis.— Dr. Cooper thinks it *the* remedy in pericystitis.

Spasm of the Bladder.— The result of a cold, exposure to damp air, suppression of perspiration, or when it is a symptom of hysteria, is speedily relieved by this drug.

Gonorrhœa.— Many physicians think this remedy is always to be employed in the first stage of gonorrhœa, and it is true that the inflam-

matory symptoms are usually quickly subdued by it, and especially is this true in gonorrhœa of the female accompanied with great heat and scalding in making water. Hæmorrhage from the urethra in gonorrhœal affections requires *Aconite* when there is strong inflammation with hot dry skin and thirst, the penis being very hot and tense.

Paraphimosis.—"This remedy is used considerably to allay the inflammation consequent upon accidental paraphimosis, and recent cases of phimosis. In *balanitis* it is often called for when there is itching in the prepuce, and tingling of the genital organs."

Prostatitis.—It may be employed also in inflammation of Cowper's glands and in prostatitis, "when there is hot, dry skin; full, bounding pulse, thirst, great restlessness, with burning and tenesmus at the neck of the bladder, with painful anxious urging to urinate, the urine being very dark, acid and frequently depositing a red sediment."

In Stricture of the Urethra, with inflammatory fever *Aconite* is useful when there is constant urging to urinate without being able to pass a drop. In the early treatment of venereal rheumatism, this drug is often indispensable where there is high fever, dry, hot skin, thirst, etc.

Chancre.—As an intercurrent remedy in the treatment of chancre, "*Aconite* is necessary when there is violent inflammation of the penis, following the exhibition of *Mercury*."

Retention of Urine from cold, particularly in children with much crying and restlessness, demands this drug for its relief; also retention of urine with stitches in the kidneys, pressure in the bladder and pains in the loins, especially if there is heat in the neck of the bladder, continual urging to urinate, and febrile action.

Incontinence of Urine also, is well met by this agent when the result of fright or cold, or in hysterical females, the urine being pale and watery.

Hæmaturia.—It is beneficial in hæmaturia, when the patient is of a plethoric habit, or when the disease has arisen from external violence.

Among the diseases of women for which *Aconite* is useful I shall mention:

1. *Ovaritis* when the result of exposure to cold winds, or a sudden fright during the menstrual flow checking it, accompanied with congestive headache, backache, colic, fever, thirst, anxiety and constant restlessness.

2. *Metritis* with similar symptoms.

3. *Amenorrhœa* with congestion of blood to the head, epistaxis, palpitation of the heart, anxiety and great restlessness.

4. *Dysmenorrhœa* with labor-like pains in the uterus, obliging one to bend double, but without relief; congestive headache; intense pain in the back; anxiety and restlessness. In the above affections it suits plethoric persons better than anæmic, persons of sedentary habits better than those of active habits. Dr. S. R. Beckwith says *Aconite* 30 and *Arnica* 30, prevent or control severe inflammation following the operation of ovariotomy.

Asphyxia.—Dr. E. A. Farrington, in asphyxia neonatorum, advises *Aconite* if the child is hot, purple, pulseless, breathless as if apoplectic.

Puerperal Peritonitis.—Dr. J. L. Newton reports the following case of puerperal peritonitis:

CASE XXI. Laying with the knees drawn up; pained, anxious countenance; face red; eyes congested; skin hot and dry; pulse 100, hard; tongue white and coated; shrieks aloud on account of burning pain over the whole abdomen; pressure upon it insupportable; has had rigors and vomiting; fear of death. *Aconite* 30, in water, teaspoonful every hour; hot bran poultice to abdomen. Next day much better, but cannot bear poultice; diarrhœa and colic have come on. Prescribed *Coloc.* 30. Recovery in a few days.

Meningitis Spinalis.—Rane advises *Aconite* in meningitis spinalis after a sudden check of perspiration, or an internal injury, with high fever; crawling in the spine as of beetles; numbness, coldness and insensibility of the hands and feet. Dr. Maylander recommends this remedy in osteo-myelitis in the hip joint.

Rheumatism, at the very outset of the attack, can be rapidly cured with this remedy when we find high fever; hot, dry skin, and hard pulse; great thirst; anxiety; restlessness; scanty red urine; constipation and palpitation of the heart; sharp shootings in the region of the heart.

CASE XXII. B., aged forty-five, since sixteen weeks rheumatism across his hips and back, pains worse at night. *Aconite* 1, three times a day cured in a fortnight.

Aconite is often of service in white swelling of the knee, due to exposure to cold weather, or scrubbing in cold weather.

Tetanus.—CASES XXIII AND XXIV. Dr. Wanderlich relates two cases of tetanus, one traumatic and the other idiopathic, cured by large

doses of *Aconite* tincture. The indications in this affection are: Face constantly changing from red to white and back again; distorted eyes; anxious expression.

Convulsions.—This drug is frequently beneficial in convulsions of children, from taking cold, from irritation of seat worms, from fright, and from teething, accompanied with dry, hot skin, high fever, thirst, anxiety and restlessness.

Paralysis.—Speaking of paralysis, Dr. R. Hughes says *Aconite* is useful for "simple anæsthesia, without true paralysis." Paralysis caused by rheumatic influences, the pulse being full and slow, or quick, and small, the part affected being numb and cold, is sometimes cured by *Monkshood*.

Hysteria.—With the following symptoms, requires *Aconite:* Sensation as if the brain were moved by boiling water; sensation as of a ball in the throat; imaginary smells; oppressed and labored breathing; fear of death; anxious apprehensions; depression of spirits.

In Intermittent Fever, this remedy is not often called for; however, when we meet with a recent case in a young, plethoric person, with full, hard and frequent pulse, and great anguish during the heat, we will succeed with it, particularly if the three stages are well marked. In other cases it shortens and controls the febrile paroxysm.

Yellow Fever.—Dr. Taft uses *Aconite* in yellow fever, first stage, for burning heat and dry skin; full, hard, quick pulse; great restlessness and anxiety; delirium at night; dizziness on rising; pain in the forehead and temples; face red; eyes injected, sensitive to light; lips and mouth dry; great thirst; nausea and vomiting; heat in the stomach; short, anxious respiration; pain in the back and extremities; great debility.

In Measles, Aconite is usually indicated for the first stage, which consists of high fever, etc., catarrhal irritation from the eyes down into the bronchial tubes; disturbed sleep with much groaning and jerking; diarrhœa.

In Scarlet Fever this drug is scarcely ever indicated, for the symptoms usually are more characteristic of *Bell*. Once in a great while, however, we meet with a case with the characteristic symptoms of *Aconite*.

Purpura hæmorrhagica.—CASE XXV. The following case of purpura hæmorrhagica was reported by Dr. W. C. Doane: There was oozing of blood from the skin, as though it were coming from a sponge,

and light-colored blood was discharged from the mouth, bladder, etc. The pulse was 35. *Aconite* and *Hamamelis* were given, and in about a week the patient was well.

Small-Pox.— We find it beneficial for the characteristic fever symptoms, with excessive thirst and great anxiety.

Fever in General.—No remedy is used so extensively in fevers of all kinds, as *Aconite.* It is indicated when there is a dry, hot skin, excessive thirst and chilliness when moving ever so slightly, or uncovering the body.

CASE XXVI. Mrs. H., aged forty-nine, after a fatiguing walk, sought a cool retreat to rest. She soon began to feel rigors passing down her back, which were followed by shuddering and indescribable aching, from the head to the lower extremities. She could scarcely endure contact with the bed clothing, and this sensitive and sore feeling was all over the body. She had great thirst, a thick, white coating upon the tongue; a tumefied countenance, expressive of much pain. Her pulse was not much accelerated. Chilliness and heat in rapid alternation, with this intolerable aching, thirst, and dry skin, continued all night. Prescribed *Arsenicum* 3 trituration; called in the afternoon, and found that her pains had been frightful, tending more to her head. Prescribed *Aconite* 3. The first dose had a quieting effect; her pains became diminished; her skin moist; sensitiveness to contact was removed; her thirst diminished; and, finally, she fell into a quiet slumber, and rested well until morning. She soon recovered. Dr. A. E. Small.

Urticaria.—Dr. Lilienthal advises *Aconite* in this affection, for "great heat, thirst, frequent pulse; malaria, sleeplessness, fear or fright." Also in *herpes phlyctenoides.* "Large, red, itching pimples; reddish pimples, filled with an acrid fluid; isolated pimples, of the size of a pin's head, and filled with a serous fluid, on various parts of the skin, and especially on the forehead, nape of the neck, and on the face; after a while the pimples dry and peel off; vesicular eruptions on both temples."

Eczema.—Dr. A. R. Morgan employs it in eczema of plethoric persons. "Acute symptoms, stinging and pricking of skin; anguish, restlessness, crying out."

Aconite proves serviceable in *boils*, where there is high fever, anxiety, sleeplessness, etc. In *erysipelas*, also, with similar symptoms.

BELLADONNA.

Belladonna.—Deadly Nightshade.
Antidotes.—Coffee, *Opium*, *Camphor*.
Duration of Action.—Several weeks.

Hyperæmia.—In that condition of the brain known as hyperæmia, *Belladonna* is of service, when it is accompanied by heat and redness of the face, dilated pupils, and uneasiness; the patient changing frequently from one place to another. The symptoms are all aggravated by noise, light, motion, leaning the head forward, and a recumbent posture.

Hydrocephalus.—It is useful also in acute hydrocephalus coming on suddenly, with heat and redness of the face; weeping and moaning; rolling and squinting of the eyes; frequent starting and jerking of the limbs, and involuntary discharges of urine.

CASES XXVII. AND XXVIII. Congenital hydrocephalus cured with *Belladonna* 900. First case, head enlarged, fontanels open, eyes turned inward, the pupils dilated, and the child had an idiotic look. In second case, frontal, sagittal, and coronal sutures open, eyes turned inward toward the nose, pupils enormously dilated. Dr. M. B. Jackson.

CASE XXIX. A young lady was taken suddenly, without any cause, with restlessness and a desire to throw herself from the window. She answered rationally all questions; color of the face was heightened; eyes looked exceedingly bright and animated; pulse normal. *Bell.* 200, one dose cured. Dr. Dulac.

CASE XXX. Mr. D., aged twenty-three, nervo-sanguine temperament; during religious excitement, nine years ago, he abandoned all business affairs, took little food, and was for two weeks without sleep. *Bell.* 200, and *Coffea* 200, cured. Dr. L. B. Wells.

CASE XXXI. Patient, aged six, had the measles for three days. Has now fright; wild delirium; sees visions; talks; tosses about; has not slept for three nights; springs up in bed; great prostration. *Rhus* 3, every two hours. Afternoon, better; evening, worse. Furious delirium; rage; strikes; his father could scarcely hold him, and shortly he went into a spasm. *Bell.* 200, and in half an hour the child slept. Better next day. Dr. J. R. Temple.

Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis.—*Belladonna* is a very important remedy in the treatment of cerebro-spinal meningitis, especially the first stage. The symptoms are: Headache in paroxyms, as if the brain would burst, aggravated by moving the eyes, by shaking the head, when lying down, by light, and by noise; relieved by compressing the head with the hands. Delirium; heat and redness of the face; contraction or dilatation of the pupils; double vision; convulsions, especially of the arms; rigidity with bending the body and head backward or to the left side; right side principally affected; moaning and screaming.

Coup de Soleil.—Dr. Lilienthal advises its use in sunstroke where there is dullness of the brain; congestion of blood to the brain, with whizzing in the ears; distensive headache, as if the contents were about to protrude, with aggravation when stooping; great anguish; tearful disposition and cries; paroxysm of dyspnœa, with anguish; constipation as from inertia of the intestines.

Hydrophobia.—Quite a number of cases of this affection have been cured by *Belladonna*.

CASE XXXII. The husband was bitten by a mad dog six years before and died. The wife had had coition with her husband every night until the fifth day of his illness. She look wild and haggard; complained of sore throat, inability to swallow; burning pain in stomach; difficulty in breathing and giddiness; pulse rapid, not strong; pupils dilated; throat red and shining; manner nervous and hurried. Prescribed *Belladonna* and *Arsenicum*. In the evening I found her holding fast to the bed, "to keep from flying out through the top of the house." Gave *Belladonna* 1, for three days, after which I gave the 3d. The first three days patient seemed to grow worse. On the fourth day gave *Lachesis* and *Cedron*, but lost ground, and again gave *Belladonna*. On the sixth night she had the first sleep since her illness. Dr. S. E. Adams.

Meningitis.—CASE XXXIII. The first acute affection in which I

used the 200th attenuation was inflammation of the brain, occurring in my youngest sister, at that time seven months old. Symptoms were, high fever; pulse quick and irregular; red and hot face; dilated pupils; respiration increased in frequency; bowels loose; constant moaning day and night. *Belladonna* 200 was given, and an improvement was noticed in two hours, the child sleeping at the end of that time for a half hour or longer. In forty-eight hours she was well.

CASE XXXIV. Dr. Raue mentions a somewhat similar case, although the symptoms were more numerous and more severe, in which *Belladonna* 45 caused a perceptible improvement in four hours.

Apoplexy.—In sanguineous apoplexy, *Belladonna* is strongly indicated for loss of consciousness, sight, smell and speech; heat and redness of the face; pupils greatly dilated; difficult deglutition, with paralysis of the tongue; paralysis of the limbs, one side or both; moaning; coma and sopor; involuntary emissions of stool or urine.

Cold in the Brain.—"*Belladonna*" says Dr. Searle, "is one of the two main remedies that produce a sensation of cold in the brain. *Calcarea* is its cogener here, and *Phosphorus* has a similar condition less plainly marked. In *Belladonna* this sensation is located in the centre of the forehead or temples, while under *Calcarea* it is more generally diffused; under *Phosphorus* the location is in the occiput or left side of the head."

Erysipelas.—This drug often proves beneficial in erysipelas of the scalp, especially when of the smooth, shining variety, and located on the right side, with much burning and itching.

Cephalalgia.—This remedy is always thought of in headaches. The characteristic indications for its use are: Headache only above the eyes; headache obliging him to close his eyes; headache ameliorated by pressure; throbbing headache, with violent throbbing of carotids; headache worse when leaning forward, better when leaning backward; headache over the eyes, relieved by strong pressure, increased during motion, relieved by sitting up—eyes close involuntarily; annoying pulsation of the arteries of the brain when lying down. It cures nervous sick headache, when the pain is one sided. usually on the right side; throbbing headache, with violent throbbing of the carotids; vertigo; red face and eyes; aggravation at night, on lying down and from motion, noise, and light.

CASE XXXV. Pain was intense, coming in paroxysms, with vom-

iting and great sensitiveness of the whole nervous system. *Bell.* 200 relieved in an hour and a half. Dr. W. H. Holcombe.

CASE XXXVI. Pain in forehead, with sense of pressure, fullness, vertigo, drowsiness, nausea, eyes red and glistening, head felt large. Had this headache for a year or more, with intervals of two or three weeks. Aggravated by stooping, noise, heat, motion, looking at shining or glistening objects. Ameliorated by pressure, lying down, leaning the head against something, quietude. *Bell.* 200, cured. Dr. T. D. Stowe.

CASE XXXVII. *Belladonna* 30 cured a twitching pain in the left side of the head over the parietal bone, with soreness when touched, coming suddenly so severe as to cause him to jerk his head downward, close the left eye and wince. These motions were involuntary. Dr. W. J. Blakely.

CASE XXXVIII. Miss W. has suffered for years with a headache which comes on every day, suddenly, lasts three or four hours, and suddenly disappears. Is aggravated by motion, noise, light, and during the menses. The pain is located over the right eye. Has been treated Homœopathically for three years without benefit. Has taken *Bell.*, *Bry*, *Nux*, *Puls.*, etc., in the lower potencies. *Bell.* 200, one dose per day, cured in one week. Hoyne.

CASE XXXIX. A., aged thirty, neuralgia for two years past; daily attacks from 2 to 8 or 9 P. M.; right side of head, with more or less pain extending down the back; sensation of weight in right side, inclining the head to that side; pains hammering, at times stitching; feeling of fullness in head, worse from moving the eye (right) and from pressure; sensitiveness to contact. *Bell.* 4000 (F), one dose, cured. Dr. Goodno.

Eye and Ear.—Dr. C. H. Vilas, professor of diseases of the eye and ear, Hahnemann Medical College, Chicago, says that, "In troubles of the eye and ear this remedy is invaluable, being particularly indicated in all congestions, as of the optic nerve, of the retina, and of the conjunctiva, especially when there is great dread of light, and of the tympanic cavity, external meatus, etc., when accompanied by the characteristic indications of local stasis. Its analogue, *Solanum nigrum*, has been used with success by me, but not enough as yet to note the distinctive differences, if there are any."

CASE XL. H. A., aged seventeen years, blue eyes, light hair and

delica e skin, by occupation a cigarmaker, was sent to me for treatment of his eyes. Complained much of headache, but only over the eyes, and of vertigo when stooping; was constantly obliged to close his eyes from the vertigo and dread of light. The ophthalmoscope revealed congestion of the optic disc and retina. *Bell.* 3x quickly relieved all these symptoms. Dr. C. H. Vilas.

CASE XLI. Blanche, aged seven years, a delicate blonde, was noticed by her parents to be getting deaf. She had been much troubled with earache, for which her parents had poured *Glycerine* in her ears. On examination hearing in each ear was judged to be one-half normal distance. From the left meatus externus a large mass of cotton and inspissated cerumen was removed by syringing with hot water. There was no foreign substance in the right canal. But the membrana tympani (drum-heads) and the external auditory canals of both ears were greatly congested and swollen and very sensitive to the touch. *Bell.* 3x soon relieved this condition, and followed by appropriate medication normal hearing and entire freedom from pain returned. Dr. C. H. Vilas.

Ptosis.— Ptosis, when due to hypertrophy of the palprebal conjunctiva, is often relieved or cured by this remedy. In the more advanced stages, or when due to paresis or paralysis of the third nerve, it will not be sufficient, however. See *Gelsemium*. Dr. C. H. Vilas.

Blepharitis.— For inflammation of the eyelids, *Belladonna* is invaluable when the inside of the right eyelid is principally involved, is painful and swollen like erysipelas, and is accompanied with photophobia and lachrymation. Also for inflammation of the lachrymal duct with somewhat similar symptoms.

CASE XLII. Mrs. A., had a tumor in the inner canthus of both eyes, with constant flow of tears. Tumors soon subsided and pus was discharged profusely through the puncta, never through the nose. Now there is intolerance of light, profuse lachrymation, edges of the lids inflamed and agglutinated; morning and evening a gritty sensation in lids; aggravation in the evening. *Bell.* 6 cured in a month, the tears flowing through the canal. Dr. Gilchrist.

Conjunctivitis.— This drug proves curative in conjunctivitis, particularly of the right eye, with photophobia. Concomitants: aching and throbbing pain in the eye; contracted pupil; lachrymation or dryness of the eyes; spasms of the lids; sleeplessness.

Syndesmitis.—Dr. Payr recommends *Belladonnna* in syndesmitis exanthematica for high grade of congestion and photophobia.

Trachoma.—An acute case of trachoma was successfully treated with *Belladonna*, followed by *Sulphur*.

Herpes Corneæ.—This drug proves curative in herpes corneæ in children, even after pimples have formed, with pain, photophobia and dacryorrhœa.

Iritis.—It is serviceable in iritis of the traumatic variety. In syphilitic iritis, according to Berjeau, should the contraction of the pupil not yield to the apparently well chosen remedy, and is often imperatively necessary in neglected cases, when the pupil has almost closed.

Choroiditis.—It is of use in choroiditis for persons (especially women and children) inclined to cerebral congestion and inflammation, with predominant nerve-erethismus.

Scrofulous Ophthalmia.—Occasionally *Belladonna* is of benefit in scrofulous ophthalmia, with heat and redness of the eyes; scalding, acrid tears, and intolerance of light.

Cataract.—Dr. Raue advises its employment in cataract, after an acute inflammation of the eye.

Amblyopia.—In amblyopia when the sclerotic coat is congested and there is a fiery redness of the eyes, this drug proves curative.

Amaurosis.—Amaurosis which is developed in consequence of suppressing the eruption of measles, scarlet fever, or small-pox, or results from any constitutional erethism or irritation, is well met by this medicinal agent.

Strabismus.—Strabismus, with cerebral symptoms, heat and redness of the face, involuntary emissions of urine, jerking of the limbs, occurring during the course of some acute affection, is usually relieved by *Belladonna*.

Coryza.—We find it curative in coryza, with inflammation, redness and swelling of the nasal mucous membrane; dryness in the nose, worse on the right side; redness of the cavity of the mouth and throat; dryness and heat of the eyes; redness and heat of the cheeks; tonsillitis; derangement of the olfactories, smell of burning pitch; dull pain in the frontal sinuses; hoarseness; thirst, drinks but little; sweating; sudden, short spells of pain.

Epistaxis.—This drug arrests bleeding of the nose in nursing children, if there are symptoms of congestion; in young people and adults

when there is congestion to the head; sparks before the eyes; ringing in the ears; fainting spells; flushed cheeks, and aggravation from light, noise, and motion.

CASE XLIII. Answers questions as if frightened; words coming out with a jerk; pupils dilated; vertigo when stooping; roaring and humming in the ears, with partial deafness; weak, faint feeling; dreams frequently; has been troubled with epistaxis almost daily, as long as he can remember; *Bell.* 200, one dose, cured. Dr. T. G. Brown.

Crusta Lactea.—In crusta lactea we expect much from this drug, especially in teething children, who grind the teeth together, jerk the limbs during sleep, and are unusually active during their waking hours.

Prosopalgia.—Facial neuralgia requires *Bell.* for its cure, when the attack comes on suddenly in the afternoon, or is aggravated at that time; the pain is cutting or tearing (usually confined to the right side of the face,) and shoots upwards into the ear, temple or eye, and down into the nape of the neck; the pain comes on suddenly and disappears suddenly; it is aggravated by noise, light, motion and touch; firm pressure relieves somewhat. Concomitants; headache over the eyes, lachrymation, flushed face and twitching of the muscles of the eye or face.

CASE XLIV. The patient eleven years ago was taken with severe, throbbing and cutting pains in the right temporal region, in the eye and in the face. These pains continue three months every day, and then leave till next year. The pains begin at 12 M., and continue until 6 P. M.; or passing noon, they come on at 6 P. M., and continue until 12 P. M., thus lasting six hours; the rest of the day entirely free from pain; sight of right eye obscure, as if looking through a fog. *Bell.* 3, two doses, cured. Dr. Noble.

CASE XLV. M., aged sixty, for seven months past has had very severe neuralgic pains in face and head. Sometimes the pain goes down in the sacrum and hips; looks weak and ill; pulse low; appetite poor; bowels regular. *Bell.* 3, three times a day, cured. Dr. H. W. Maffey.

Facial Erysipelas.—CASE XLVI. In facial erysipelas, this remedy acts well. The following case by Dr. J. C. Burgher, gives the indications: J., aged forty-eight. Face, ears and scalp hot and swollen —

swelling uniform; skin, scarlet, smooth; severe pain in head and back; drowsy, but cannot sleep; at times delirium; tongue brownish-yellow in centre, with red edges; nausea and thirst; short, dry cough and chilliness when disturbing bed covers; constipation; urine scanty, high colored; pulse 96. Prescribed *Bell.* 30, every three hours. Kept head and face covered with dry cotton-wool. Cured.

CASE XLVII. Mrs. F., aged sixty, has had frequent attacks of erysipelas of the face. Present attack commenced last night on the right side of the nose, and has spread over the whole of that side. Was delirious during the night; not much thirst; insists upon getting out of bed, although considerably prostrated; urine high colored; pulse 90 to 98; has considerable pain in the forehead over the eyes. *Bell.* 200 every three hours, cured in three days. Hoyne.

Odontalgia.—In toothache *Belladonna* is required when the pain is stinging, cutting, tearing, jerking, pricking, aggravated at night in bed, in the open air, when biting, when touched, and from hot drinks; ameliorated by hard pressure on the cheeks. It is accompanied by restlessness, crying, swelling of the cheek, thirst, heat and dryness of the eyes, dryness of the throat, and sensitiveness of the gums. It is more often curative in children and women than in men.

Parotitis.—We find it serviceable in mumps occurring on the right side, if the swelling is of a bright red color, assuming an erysipelatous character.

Tonsillitis.—Also in tonsillitis of the right side (in the beginning only,) with swelling of the neck externally, congestion of blood to the head, and headache over the eyes; lachrymation; pain in tonsils aggravated by touching the neck and turning the head.

Angina.—Dr. Chargee recommends *Belladonna* in angina when stitches extend into the ear.

CASE XLVIII. A child aged three had a copious flow of purplish saliva during an attack of angina of the left side, in which spasms ensued with opisthotonos. Plumbum has "increased secretion of saliva which has a bluish color," but the other symptoms called for *Bell.*, which I gave. Dr. B. W. James.

Stomatitis.—In the commencement of catarrhal inflammation of the mouth and fauces, in children during dentition, this remedy is of service, especially when the gums are swollen, inflamed, painful; congestions toward the head; whining. Also in adults when the

Dr. Hidd cites a cure of Goitre with Bell &

mucous membrane is swollen, capillary vessels injected with blood; feeling of dryness, burning and soreness; stitching pain into the ear.

Diphtheria.— In diphtheria *Belladonna* is beneficial when the patient is very restless; continual desire to swallow and sensation as if he would choke if he did not; the attempt to swallow causes lachrymation; stiches in the throat and fauces; great difficulty in swallowing fluids or solids; drowsiness, yet inability to sleep; pupils are enlarged; pain in the throat aggravated on turning the head; will not lie down for fear of choking. Baehr says it is of no use after exudation.

Goitre.— Ordinarily *Brom. Iod.* or *Spongia* are better indicated in *goitre* than *Belladonna*, still in a few cases the latter has proved curative.

CASE XLIX. The tumor was not very hard, but there was an aching pain in it, extending through the neck, a feeling as if splinters were lodged in the throat; difficult deglutition; she was nervous, dizzy, and uncontrollably drowsy when sitting. *Bell.* 200 cured in two weeks. Dr. Smedley.

Stricture of Œsophagus from Spasm.— *Belladonna* relieves in a short time when we have difficulty in swallowing either solid or fluid food, with pressing pain in the throat, and a sensation as of a foreign body in the *œsophagus*.

Cough.— Dr. Hirschel gives the following cough characteristics: Great sensitiveness, in contradistinction to the irritable *Aconite*. Vaso motory stimulation with increased nervosity. Chief remedy therefore for sensitive persons, women, children, for erethic inflammatory forms, not for croupy, plastic ones; for spastic states. Cough dry, barking, spasmodic, in paroxysms, with titillation in the trachea or bronchi; aggravation at night, and then continuous; sensation as of having swallowed dust; amelioration from anything cold; sensation of constriction in throat; difficulty of swallowing.

Laryngo-tracheitis.— In catarrh implicating the larynx and trachea this drug can be relied upon in the first stage when the cough is spasmodic, barking, coming on at night and aggravated by motion; pain in the head when coughing as if forehead would burst; rattling of mucus in the larynx and chest; considerable fever; pain in the larynx and sneezing.

Chronic Laryngitis.— In chronic laryngitis it affords relief when the

voice is low, feeble, and hoarse, and the cough dry and hollow.

CASE L. Mr. F., aged twenty-six was suddenly attacked with sore throat and difficulty of breathing and swallowing; could not speak above a whisper; fever and headache; wild expression of eyes, with stiff neck admitting no lateral or rotary motion of the head; great prostration; heavy pain down deep in throat; all the membranes of the fauces were deep purple, almost black; epiglottis, rima glottidis and chordæ vocales were œdematous. *Bell.* tinct., one drop in a pint of water, a teaspoonful every half hour, cured in twenty hours. Dr. P. T. Valentine.

Bronchitis.—*Bell.* is serviceable in acute bronchitis with high fever, slight thirst and inclination to perspire; coughing causes much pain in the pit of the stomach; the patient is very drowsy, but cannot fall asleep; starting and jerking when sleeping; aggravation of the symptoms in the afternoon and at night. Children cry with pain when they cough.

Chronic Bronchitis.—Also in chronic bronchitis when a sensation of dryness in the windpipe, and an annoying tickling cough have been induced by exposure to cold wind, or from too much talking.

CASE LI. Boy eleven years old had been experiencing a feeling of malaise for several days; began to complain of a succession of creeping chills, and afterwards a dryness of the nose and throat. A dry, spasmodic cough attended with a raw or sore feeling of the chest; his breathing was somewhat oppressed. He complained of pain in the head, which the cough aggravated. *Bryonia* 3 was given in drop doses every two hours, and after the fourth dose he began to expectorate a yellowish tenacious mucus, still complaining of the chills creeping down his back. *Bell* 3 was then given in the same way, and after two days the expectoration became more copious, white, and lumpy. The chills ceased, the soreness of the chest disappeared, the cough gradually subsided, and the boy recovered. Dr. A. E. Small.

Whooping Cough.—In whooping cough *Belladonna* is suitable only at the beginning, or in later stages, only when cerebral inflammation has supervened; congestion to the brain; red face; drowsiness. The cough is aggravated in the afternoon, and again after midnight; after sleep, from motion, and from touching the throat. The patient frequently sneezes after coughing.

CASE LII. F. W., aged eight, has had whooping cough for two weeks

or longer; has had nothing except domestic remedies. During the cough the face becomes red and the eyes congested; sometimes vomiting of mucus. Aggravation of the symptoms about 3 P. M., and the latter part of the night. *Bell.* 200, three times a day, cured in a week or ten days. Hoyne.

Asthma.—Belladonna is indicated in asthma of plethoric persons (in hot, damp climates), when the paroxysm comes on in the afternoon or evening. The patient complains of a sensation of dust in the lungs (similar to *Arsenic*, although *Arsenic* is more applicable to anæmic than plethoric persons). Better when bending the head back, and when holding the breath; worse after sleeping and from stimulants. There is usually perspiration on the upper part of the chest.

CASE LIII. Infant, aged eight weeks; from birth had been very cross; of late had a severe cough, at first short, quick breathings, but now for a few days very irregular quick, short, hurried breathings, alternate with slow, gentle, and at times almost imperceptible ones. *Bell.* relieved. Dr. H. Nankivell.

Pneumonitis.—This drug may be employed in pneumonia, in young persons of full habit, when there are signs of cerebral complication, as indicated by great nervousness; intense and constant delirium; restlessness; sleepiness, but cannot sleep; picking at the bed-clothes; flushed face and congested eyes.

CASE LIV. Man, aged fifty, addicted to rum, was seized with delirium tremens. During that time pneumonia developed itself. After a long time came under Homœopathic treatment. He is emaciated, with hollow glistening eyes and sunken cheeks; drv lips; dirty yellowish tongue; short respiration with moving of alæ nasi; lies on back; cough day and night, worse at night, with profuse expectotion of a penetrating smell; pulse over 100; sleeplessness. When coughing, pain in right hypochondrical region. As soon as the cough commences he has to sneeze so convulsively that it distresses him much. *Belladonna* 15, in water every hour. Although *Lachesis*, *China*, *Bryonia*, and *Lycopodium* were given during the eight weeks treatment, it was always necessary to administer *Belladonna* again on account of the sneezing paroxysms with which the coughing was accompanied. *Belladonna* cured.

Pleuritis.—Belladonna is occasionally useful in pleurisy and empyema of plethoric, lymphatic persons, and tuberculous women.

Emphysema of the lungs with disturbed circulation: dizziness; headache; palpitation of the heart and fullness of the abdomen, requires this drug for its cure, according to Dr. Rane.

Hemorrhage from the lungs rarely occurs except during the progress of pulmonary tuberculosis, and hence we are obliged to take the other symptoms into consideration. When the cough is occasioned by constant tickling in the larynx, and is aggravated in the afternoon and at night, after sleep, from motion, and from touching the throat, the deadly night shade is indicated. There is congestion of blood to the head, vertigo, and noises in the ears.

Gastritis.—*Belladonna* proves curative in gastritis, when we find cutting pain in the stomach, worse from walking, motion and pressure; hiccough, nausea, vomiting; great thirst, but merely wets his lips; oftentimes the stomach feels as if firmly clutched by the hands.

Diaphragmitis.—Dr. Buchner says, speaking of inflammation of the diaphragm, "*Belladonna* is indicated especially when the muscular tissue, and especially that of the pillars of diaphragm is affected; when in plethoric persons the liver is sympathetically affected, either in its peritoneal coating, or in its parenchyma; in inflammation and colic in consequence of incarcerated concrements in liver or kidneys; in pylephlebitis; in puerperal affections; in violent headache caused by active hyperæmia and all consecutive symptoms."

Gastralgia.—In gastralgia *Belladonna* is useful, especially for women and children, when the pain is drawing, gnawing, pressing, or clutching, obliging the patient to bend backwards and to hold his breath; thirst, but merely wets her lips, or she is much worse after swallowing water; face is red, hot and bloated; pupils enlarged.

CASE LV. Miss A., aged twenty-one, has had gastralgia many years. Pains aggravated when fasting, are dull with sensation of weight in the stomach. Pains extend through to the spine between the shoulder blades; dull aching with a sense of fatigue and tired feeling in the spine, and sometimes gnawing sensation. *Belladonna* 30, cured in five weeks. I have treated many cases similar to the above, and when I find these characteristics, the pains *especially extending to the spine*, *Belladonna* 200 is the specific curative. I prefer the 200th, as the relief has been uniformly more prompt and permanent than when a lower potency was used. Dr. P. P. Wells.

Ulcus Ventriculi Perforans.—This remedy acts well in round perfo-

ting ulcer of the stomach, accompanied with excruciating pain of a gnawing, drawing, or pressing character, the stomach being very sensitive to even slight pressure; constant vomiting, with paleness of the face; cold perspiration and icy cold hands and feet; the vomited matter is acid, bitter, sour, and often bloody; the pain is aggravated after eating or drinking.

Cancer of the stomach with similar symptoms requires *Belladonna*, not as a curative agent, but as a palliative. It is doubtful whether cancer in this situation is ever cured.

Hemorrhage from the stomach is simply a symptom and not a disease. When it is accompanied with a sensation of warmth and fullness in the stomach; congestion of the head; feeling of burning dryness in the eyes; flickering before the eyes; ringing in the ears and head; and redness of the cheeks, *Belladonna* will arrest it.

Typhlitis.—This curative agent is indicated in typhlitis and peri-typhlitis if there is high fever; thirst; nausea; vomiting, and great pain in the ileo-coecal region, with sensitiveness to the slightest touch even of the bed-clothes.

Diarrhœa.—In the diarrhœa of infants we expect much from this drug, when the head symptoms are very prominent, viz: sleepiness with half-closed eyes; constant moaning with tossing the head from side to side, or boring it into the pillow. The symptoms are all worse about three P. M., and after midnight.

Dysentery.—*Belladonna* cures dysentery in lymphatic constitutions. Before stool there is mental indisposition, indolence; during stool tenesmus, and often burning in the anus and rectum. The stools are greenish, slimy, bloody and scanty. Concomitants—excessive pain of a burning, cutting, or tearing nature in the abdomen, (which is sensitive to touch), causing the patient to cry out; bloated abdomen; prolapsus recti; vomiting; delirium; urine scanty or suppressed; thirst, but drinks little at a time; dry tip of the tongue. The pains are aggravated by the least jar of the bed on which one lies. In some cases there is considerable jerking of the limbs while asleep.

CASE LVI. Mr. B., aged forty; has had for a week acute colicky pains in the lower part of the abdomen; frequent loose stools of bloody mucus with tenesmus during stool; pains appear and disappear suddenly; better by holding the breath and pressing down. *Bell.* 3, one dose, cured. Dr. F. D. Johnson.

Hernia.—Dr. Maylaender returns incarcerated hernia without the application of energetic taxis, by the use of *Belladonna* 2-3, and *Nux vomica* 3-6, a dose alternately every quarter hour; and should we fail after six to eight hours, the operation should be immediately performed, as there are then anatomical or pathological disproportions between the contents of the hernia, hernial sac, and abdominal openings.

Cholera Infantum.—In cholera infantum, these symptoms strongly suggest *Belladonna;* boring of the head into the pillow; constant moaning; delirium; photophobia; twitching of the muscles of the face; stools scanty, greenish, bloody; distended abdomen; involuntary passage of urine or stool; aggravation at 3 P. M., and after midnight.

Cholera.—This drug is not often of service in the treatment of Asiatic cholera, still it may be used in rare cases, when cerebral symptoms are very prominent, as congestion of blood to the head with violent delirium, talking about home; illusions of the senses, as objects appear inverted, smells rotten eggs, etc., etc.

Piles.—*Belladonna* affords relief in bleeding piles so sensitive to the slightest touch that the patient has to lie with the nates separated, or with a sensation as if the back would break. Concomitants—congestion of blood to the head; red, hot face; thirst and restlessness; spasmodic stricture of the rectum; scanty, red urine.

Colic.—In colic we expect to derive benefit from the use of *Belladonna* when the pain comes on suddenly, and just as suddenly disappears; clutching and griping pains as if the parts were firmly clutched by the hand; during the pain the transverse colon protrudes like a pad; external pressure and bending double relieves; standing and walking aggravates the pain; congestion of blood to the head; thirst, but drinks but little, as drinking makes him worse.

Lead Poisoning.—In lead poisoning *Belladonna* should be employed for colic as if a spot in the abdomen were seized with the nails, a griping, clutching or clawing; he is obliged to sit with his body bent double, with unsuccessful inclination to diarrhœa and subsequent vomiting; griping and clawing about the umbilicus; extremely painful, contracting griping, coming from both sides and meeting in the umbilicus; contraction of the abdomen in the umbilical region; sensation as if the hypogastrium or epigastrium were spasmodically

constricted; sometimes as if it were distended, which is not the case, colic, constipation, enuresis with eructations and inclination to vomit. In fact, Belladonna is our remedy when the colic is located about the umbilicus, especially if the tongue is red and dry, and in those cases where the pain comes on suddenly and as suddenly disappears.

Worms.—When a child is very drowsy, grates its teeth, moans, starts and jumps during its sleep, has a flushed face with a white circle about the mouth, the mother says it has worms. It may be so, and *Belladonna* will relieve it, especially if in addition it has involuntary discharges of fæces and urine, or dysuria; congested eyes.

Peritonitis.—I have already mentioned that *Aconite* is the main remedy in peritonitis; sometimes, however, it is necessary to follow it with the remedy under consideration, especially when there is great congestion of blood to the head; tenderness of the abdomen which is aggravated by the least jar of the bed; clutching and burning pains in the abdomen, and great anxiety and dyspnœa. The symptoms are aggravated by light, noise, contact and motion.

Hepatic Affections.—In hepatic affections this drug is indicated when we have high fever, and well-marked cerebral symptoms, or headache over the eyes; sleeplessness; pupils contracted or dilated; concomitants—vomiting of a slimy or bilious matter; aggravation at 3 P. M., and again after midnight; hepatic region sensitive to pressure; especially suitable for women and children.

Congestion of the liver is relieved by it when the prominent symptoms are: High fever; thirst, drinks but little; flushed face and red eyes; congestion of blood to the head; vomiting of an acrid, bitter, watery or slimy fluid, seldom bloody; the region of the liver is very sensitive to pressure.

Hepatitis.—Also acute inflammation of the liver with similar symptoms and blackness before the eyes; severe frontal headache; distension of the pit of the stomach; acute pain in liver aggravated by pressure, coughing, deep inspiration, and lying upon the right side; dull pain between the shoulders; restless tossing about; light sleep with starting and jumping, or wakefulness.

Acute Yellow Atrophy.—It has been recommended likewise in acute yellow atrophy of the liver, with symptoms similar to the above, and sopor, dilated pupils, grating of the teeth and spasmodic jerking.

Jaundice is a symptom and not a disease. *Belladonna* cures it when

the other symptoms correspond, especially if it follows the abuse of *Quinine*, or is complicated with gall stones.

CASE LVII. A lady had been treated by a hydropathic physician for a month, for severe abdominal pains, but with so little success that the patient thought she would go mad, unless speedy relief was obtained. Called to see the patient, I thought the suffering arose from spasm of the gall-duct, and prescribed quarter-drop doses of *Bell.* tincture, at short intervals. A very few doses entirely removed the pain. Dr. Wm. Johnson.

Pancreatitis.—Dr. Buchner says: "Catarrh of the pancreatic duct is best met by *Belladonna*, followed by *Mercurius solub.* In inflammation of the pancreas in fibrinous persons who have usually more fever, *Belladonna* followed by *Hepar;* in hypnotic persons, after *Belladonna*, mercurial preparations are indicated."

The nightshade acts only as a palliative in renal colic, relaxing the parts, thus allowing the calculus to pass.

Addison's Disease.—Dr. Payr says, give *Belladonna* in all acute cases with pain in the small of the back and loins; sensitiveness of the epigastrium and hypochondria; vomiting; coldness of the extremities, and great weakness; as the sequel of circumscribed or diffuse inflammation in the supra-renal region.

Bright's Disease.—In Bright's disease we use it for congestive states of the kidneys and liver from disturbances in the right heart, or when due to disturbance of the nervous centres, or the habitual abuse of liquors. There are sharp pains about the head; sometimes delirium and coma, with illusions of the senses; nausea, and vomiting.

In cases of calculus and gravel, *Belladonna* should be administered if the urine is gold colored, depositing a red sediment, with nocturnal pressure in the bladder, and shooting, burning pains in the region of the kidneys.

CASE LVIII. To a middle-aged clergyman, suffering from pain in the loin, which I attributed to impacted calculus, I gave *Belladonna* tincture, in half-drop doses, at short intervals; next day he passed a small oxalic calculus. An elderly merchant, complaining of the same symptom, was treated in a similar manner, and passed, after not many hours, an uric calculus. I have frequently removed the dull, lumbar aching of kidney irritation by *Belladonna* when there was no evidence of calculus. Dr. Wm. Johnson.

ystitis compare - D urbin. Vulg =

Cystitis.— If *Aconite* has not proved of service in cystitis, *Belladonna* may be employed especially for rapid sinking of strength; spasm or paralysis of the neck of bladder; the region of the bladder is very sensitive to the touch; shooting pains in the region of the kidney; urine hot and fiery-red; clear at first, but soon becoming turbid on standing and depositing a slimy, bright red, or whitish sediment; involuntary emissions of urine.

Enuresis.—This drug proves serviceable in enuresis nocturna of scrofulous children. The child moans and groans much in its sleep; is restless; starts and jumps; bites its fist; cries out suddenly.

Retention of Urine in pregnant females is another condition well met by this remedy, when it is due to over distension from delay in urinating. Also retention of urine in scarlet fever, if *Hyoscyamus* has failed to relieve.

Gonorrhœa.—In gonorrhœa of the male, *Belladonna* is rarely of utility, but is very useful in the female when there is a discharge of "white mucus from the vagina, with violent stitches in the pubic region and the inner parts, with violent dragging pains as if everything would issue from the abdomen."

Epididymitis.—It gives rapid and permanent relief in epididymitis, accompanied with sudden and violent lancinations in the testicles, and left spermatic cord. Symptoms are all worse in the afternoon and latter part of the night. Also in stricture of the urethra with sudden lancinating pains, and frequent urging to urinate.

Blennorrhœa, when accompanied with inflammation of the testicle, is well met by *Belladonna*.

Gummatose Tumors.—Berjeau, says: "*Belladonna* will be found very useful in gummatose tumors when any inflammatory symptom is present;" and also in syphilitic sarcocele.

Varicocele.—Although not often of utility in varicocele, it is sometimes indicated "when the patient suffers from congestion in other parts of the body (*e. g.*, in the head), and when the swelling feels hot and hard, with stitching and throbbing pains."

Ovaritis.—*Belladonna* should be given in ovaritis, particularly of the right side with hard swelling of the ovary, and stitching, throbbing pains; pressure as though all the contents of the abdomen would issue through the genital organs; high fever; thirst; delirium; sleepiness, but cannot sleep.

Brain symptoms must be present when this drug is well indicated.

Case LIX. Inflammation of the right ovary after delivery. Treated Allopathically for four weeks and getting worse all the time. Patient lies on the back; can't lie on either side; can't move; face red; great thirst; violent pain in region of right ovary, gradually extending over whole abdomen and back; worse from motion; worse during stool and micturition; bearing down; has not slept for several weeks. *Bell.* 30, in water, enabled her to sleep that same night for several hours. Two days after, *Apis* 5, on account of the soreness of the right ovary. Soon well. Dr. T. H. Ruckert.

Good

Case LX. Oophoritis, with copious exudation, forming a large tumor in left iliac region, which filled the left side of the abdomen, reaching up into the pit of the stomach. It was gradually reduced by the continued use of *Bell.* 6, four times a day, for several months. Later, *Bell.* and *Natrum sulph.* were given in alternation, and finally the last traces of the swelling were removed by *Kali carb.* Dr. Bojanus.

Case LXI. Oophoritis puerperalis about three weeks after seventh confinement in consequence of exposure to draft. *Bell.* 2d decimal, every hour or two, for nine days, removed the inflammatory state. *Merc. sol.*, 3d decimal, every six hours, for about fourteen days, to remove the parenchymatous swelling of the ovary; and lastly, *Iod.* 2, which relieved entirely. Dr. Groos.

The following case by Dr. Wesselhœft, illustrates the action of this drug in ovarian neuralgia:

Case LXII. Mrs. W., confined three months ago; lochial discharge suddenly ceased a fortnight after confinement; since that time suffers intense agony with intermittent neuralgia of the right ovary; violent, clawing, griping pains, causing constant exclamations for twenty-four hours at a time, without interruption; at length the pains ceased entirely, but invariably returned with renewed vigor; much thirst and vomiting during pain, which occurs day or night. For two months and a half took much laxative and other medicine, as well as *Opium* in abundance. *Bell.* 200, in water, every two hours, cured in a week, and she has remained well since — two years.

Leucorrhœa.— This remedy proves curative in whitish leucorrhœa, with violent stitches in the pubic region, and constant bearing down as if everything would issue from the abdomen.

Case LXIII. L., aged fifty; frequently roused at night with terrible beating of the heart, with rush of blood to the head; face swollen,

Compare Hyos. & Stram.

red, and hot, with throbbing and beating all over; blindness and vertigo; heat all over except the feet; recovers with double vision and flickering sight; headache almost constantly for nearly a year. Leucorrhœa, since climacteric period (two years), about once in three months, lasting two or three weeks. It is yellow, profuse, thick, acrid; all symptoms worse during the flow. *Bell.* 200, four doses, in two months, cured permanently. Dr. Gilchrist.

Metritis.— *Belladonna* cures metritis, with clutching pains in the stomach and abdomen as if the parts were firmly clutched by the hand; great sensitiveness of the abdomen to the least touch or jar of the bed; the pains come on suddenly in paroxysms, and leave just as suddenly; great pressure as though all the contents of the abdomen would issue from the genital organs; headache over the eyes with delirium; red, hot face; lochial or menstrual discharge suppressed.

Displacement of the Uterus.— It is serviceable also in displacements of the uterus with similar symptoms, and heat and dryness of the vagina; feeling in the back as if it would break, hindering motion; heaviness in the breast; sharp or dull pains from time to time appearing suddenly, and disappearing just as suddenly.

CASE LXIV. A young married woman had an abortion one year ago, since which time she has had prolapsus uteri. The uterus came down only when straining at stool, or while urinating, but returned to its normal position as soon as she began to walk around. The parts were continually hot and congested, and she said her back ached as if it would break. *Bell.* 1400, one dose, since which time (four months) has had only two attacks and now appears well. Dr. A. C. Cowperthwait.

Cancer.— In cancer of the uterus, *Belladonna* is rarely, if ever, curative — it merely serves as a palliative. The characteristics already mentioned are the indications.

Metrorrhagia.— We find this remedy beneficial in metrorrhagia and menorrhagia, characterized by aching pain in the back, as if it would break; pressing and bearing-down pains, as if everything would issue from the genitals; blood bright red; headache over the eyes, relieved by strong pressure; pupils dilated; objects appear blue and gold colored, or inverted; sleepiness, but cannot sleep; starting and jerking of the limbs when on the point of falling asleep; in some cases, delirium, or loss of consciousness.

Amenorrhœa.—*Belladonna* brings on the menses, when there is vomiting of blood instead of the periodic discharge, and congestion of blood to the head, with vertigo, burning dryness of the eyes, and general tremor.

Dysmenorrhœa.—In dysmenorrhœa we employ it when the patient becomes delirious, trying to bite, kick or escape from the house or bed; general tremor, with anxiety; pressure as though all the contents of the abdomen would issue from the genital organs; violent headache only above the eyes, aggravated by motion, noise and light, relieved by strong pressure.

CASE LXV. Miss C., aged sixteen; nervo-sanguine temperament, light brown hair, blue eyes. For four months has had violent attacks of hysterical spasms at the menstrual period. (Allopathically treated.) Menses now scanty and painful; sensitiveness with feeling of fullness and pain when going up or down stairs, through the hypogastrium. No appetite; constipation; disturbed sleep; melancholy and aversion to seeing anyone, with hyperæsthesia of all the organs of special sense. Frequent headache, with pressing pain in the forehead over the eyes, with constant aching and pains extending back into the head, and inability to keep the eyes open in strong light. Symptoms alleviated by darkening the room. Prescribed *Bell.* 30, every three hours. Five days later—much better. Eight days afterward appeared well. Prescribed *Sulph.* 30, two doses a day for four days, and then *Puls.* 30, two doses a day for four days. Menses returned with but little pain and no hysteria. Dr. M. H. Slosson.

Incontinence of urine from spasmodic action of the bladder is well met by *Bell.* when the urine is acid or acrid.

Rigidity of Os Uteri.—Professor Ludlam recommends *Bell.* in spasms and rigidity of the os uteri, when the os is extremely tender, when the pains are ineffectual owing to the pressure of the fœtus on the sensitive part; or when this hyperæsthesia is marked by general spasms and convulsions at every pain, which thereby become irregular and ineffectual.

CASE LXVI. Mrs. W., had been in labor three days. On examination the head was found resting on the os uteri, which was undilated and felt to the touch as hard as a piece of ivory. *Bell.* 30, three doses. dilated the os in two hours, and in two hours more the child was born. Dr. S. C. Knickerbocker.

Ulcerations.—Dr. J. Moore, of London, England, advises its employment in ulcerations of the uterus, when congestion is present, and pain in the back. The following cases well illustrate the curative power of *Belladonna* in puerperal convulsions.

CASE LXVII. Mrs. C., aged twenty-six; first child; next day found her with head drawn backward; face bluish—red and fearfully convulsed; muscles of body thrown into violent and irregular action; had complained of a throbbing in her forehead a few moments before. Prescribed *Bell.* 5, dry. She had but one other paroxysm. Dr. S. D. Johnson.

CASE LXVIII. A stout woman; after cathartic pills had convulsions during labor. Skin moist and warm; rush of blood to face; vessels resembling cords; eyes rolled up and back; head and spine curved backward; pupils were much dilated; abdomen thrust forward and upward; trembling, shuddering, groaning, the contortions and jerkings of dreadful clonic spasm; thumb and wrist inverted; spasm lasted five minutes, followed by deep coma; no spasm during expulsive efforts, but several minutes after, two labor pains during free intervals. *Bell.* 200. No spasm for one hour; pain increases; child born in two hours; only one more severe spasm. Dr. O. P. Baer.

CASE LXIX. Puerperal convulsions, before and after delivery with forceps, coming every ten minutes; unconscious during intervals or delirious with swearing, obscene language; condition lasting for about seven days. Very gradually relieved by *Bell.* 2. Dr. R. B. Bush.

CASE LXX. Dr. David Thayer reports two cases of phlegmasia alba dolens. Mrs. T. had been suffering for several weeks with this disease under Allopathic treatment. *Bell.* 30 cured in a few days.

CASE LXXI. Mrs. W. began, when her baby was a week old, to develope appearance of the milk-leg, with its early symptom of a sense of heaviness in the limb, and a disinclination or inability to move it; painful sensation in moving the eyes. *Bell.* 200 relieved her at once, and she was doubtless saved from the disease.

Asphyxia Neonatorum.—In asphyxia neonatorum *Belladonna* should be given for red face with congestive eye-balls.

Mastitis.—You will be surprised to see the rapidity with which *Belladonna* subdues inflammation of the mammæ, when the breasts feel heavy, are very hard, and the redness runs in radii, accompanied with pulsating pains, high fever, headache over the eyes, constipation.

n Mastitis compare Bryonia & Phytolacca

scanty urine, restlessness and aggravation of the symptoms in the afternoon and latter part of the night. What was said of this agent in cancer of the uterus will apply to *cancer of the breast.*

Coccyodynia.— Dr. W. S. Searle gives the following indications for the use of *Belladonna* in coccyodynia. The ischia feel sore, as if there were no flesh on them; yet she feels better sitting on something hard than on cushions. Intense crampy pain in the small of the back and the os coccygis. She can sit only a short time. Sitting makes her stiff and unable to rise again from pain. Cannot lie down well; wakes often at night and has to shift her position; unable to lie at all upon the back, and is most relieved by standing or walking slowly.

Spinal Irritation.— In spinal irritation this drug should be given for dull, distressing pains, drawing around the whole pelvis; or for intense cramp-like pain in the small of the back and sacrum, relieved by standing or walking; painful stiffness in the small of the back; also when there are frequent nocturnal emissions without erections.

Meningitis Spinalis.— In meningitis spinalis likewise when there are burning, tearing and pulsating pains in the spine; feeling in the back as if it would break, hindering motion; gnawing pain in the spinal column; arms are heavy as if paralyzed; sleepiness, but cannot sleep; or light sleep, easily waking, with starting and jerking of the limbs.

Rheumatism.— *Belladonna* speedily cures rheumatism characterized by excessive sensitiveness to touch. The pains seem to be deep seated (*Gelsem.*) in the bones, are cutting, tearing, and like electric shocks; they come on suddenly and suddenly disappear. The patient has high fever, hot, dry skin, throbbing headache with violent throbbing of the carotids, thirst, drinking but little at a time, and red, hot face. Symptoms are all aggravated at 3 P. M. and again after midnight, and from touch and motion.

CASE LXXII. Rheumatism since fifteen years, under Allopathic treatment. Upper and lower limbs, pains come and go quickly. Calcareous nodes on fingers. *Bell.* 3 every two to four hours, four days. Pains all gone. Had a return about four months afterwards after standing on damp ground. Promptly relieved by *Bell.* 3. Since then well. Dr. A. Korndoefer.

Rickets— *Belladonna* is serviceable in rickets, according to Raue, for curvature of the lumbar vertebræ; squinting; enlarged pupils; pain in the throat when swallowing; thick, protruding belly.

In caries, ostitis, necrosis, exostosis, coxalgia and *white swelling of the knee* we employ it when there are glandular indurations; eruptions about the mouth and nose; enlarged blood vessels; burning and stinging pains; aggravation of the symptoms in the afternoon and night; restless sleep, with frequent waking, or absence of sleep.

CASE LXXIII. *Belladonna* 3 cured the following case of torticollis in two weeks. Babe two months old. The right sterno-cleido-mastoid was firmly contracted, and the belly of the muscle formed a hard tumor in the neck; no tenderness, redness, or evidence of inflammation. Dr. J. G. Blake.

Sciatica.—*Belladonna* proves curative in sciatica, when racking pains come on during sleep, waking the patient, and keeping him awake; they are aggravated by touch or motion; come suddenly and leave suddenly; febrile irritation.

Chorea.—The prominent symptoms for the use of this drug in chorea are: continual agitation, cannot keep still, or remain erect; throws himself forward, extending hands toward the ground; boring the head into the pillow; moaning; grating the teeth; constant catching at small objects, which he lets fall; convulsive movements of the lips; painful deglutition; deadness of the fingers; feebleness and uncertain gait; trembling of the tongue.

Dr. G. L. Newton considers it the best remedy in true cerebral chorea when hyperæmia exists; considers it valuable also in chorea during pregnancy, and in intestinal chorea during dentition.

CASE LXXIV. Girl, aged twelve, every muscle of both upper and lower extremities, and of face and neck, were, when she was awake, in involuntary motion, but when asleep she was comparatively still; deglutition difficult; was not disposed to talk, or could not talk; a silly kind of laugh when spoken to; cries easily, if scolded. *Bell.* 200, cured in six weeks. Dr. L. L. Davis.

In trismus and tetanus, Belladonna proves beneficial when we observe convulsive movements; twitching of the muscles in different parts of the body; difficult deglutition; dilated pupils; strabismus; staring eyes; spasmodic sighing respiration; involuntary discharge of fæces and urine; restlessness; light sleep, with frequent waking. It is the best and most successful remedy.

CASE LXXV. Man, aged sixty. Trod upon a nail two weeks ago. Jaws closely locked, flexors all cramped, abdominal muscles severely

drawn, deglutition impaired; a sudden noise, a touch, an attempt to move, speak or drink, would induce a spasm. Wounded foot and leg considerably swollen; wound healed, leaving only a dark spot, very tender, which, on being reopened, emitted a few drops of dark blood. Bacon was applied to the wound. *Bell.* 30, cured in three days. Dr. A. P. Angell.

Epilepsy.—This curative agent should be given in epilepsy when the convulsions commence in the arm. Previous to the attack, congestion of the head, headache, and throbbing in the temples. During the intervals—anxiety; fear of imaginary things; peevishness; vertigo when at rest or in motion; burning dryness of the eyes; red, hot face; restless sleep; with twitching and jerking.

CASE LXXVI. Boy aged twelve, afflicted four years, cause unknown. The attacks come once a week, and are preceded by headache and throbbing in the temples. *Bell.* 3, night and morning, cured. Dr. Bojanus.

Paralysis of the face, or paralysis of one side of the body, following apoplexy, is often relieved by this drug. Dr. Hughes calls particular attention to it, as likely to prove very useful in locomotor ataxy, hyperæmia of the spinal cord, ending in atrophy.

CASE LXXVII. Mrs. ——, aged thirty-two, had, as a child, fever and ague, and while still perspiring ran into the street, and fell into a puddle of water. Had spasms immediately; since then, curvature of the spine, and paralysis of extremities, with loss of memory. *Bell.* 6, three doses at an interval of a week, improved her memory; and can walk about. Her child, of six months, had also its entire right side paralyzed, which was removed by one dose of *Bell.* 15. Dr. S. H. Higgins.

Chlorosis.—*Belladonna* is not often indicated in chlorosis. The characteristics—drowsiness, but not able to sleep; worse afternoons and nights; and takes cold from every draft of air, are sufficient guides to its employment.

Intermittent Fever.—Intermittent fever characterized by predominance of the hot stage, with vertigo and other signs of cerebral complication, and nervous irritability and sensibility *all* stages, is well by this drug.

Yellow Fever.—In yellow fever Dr. Holcombe employs *Belladonna* 200 or sleeplessness, mental depression, and nervous restlessness. Taft

uses it in the first and second stages for the congestive symptoms which we have given repeatedly in this article, and will not now stop to enumerate.

Typhus and Typhoid Fevers.— In continued fevers, *Belladonna* is always indicated for violent delirium with talk about home and going home, or with attempts to bite, kick, strike and escape from the bed, requiring sometimes two or three persons to control the patient. Congestion of blood to the head and violent throbbing of the carotids makes the indication all the stronger.

Measles.— It is especially valuable in measles characterized by very sore throat and difficulty of swallowing; sleepiness, but cannot sleep; headache over the eyes, with congestion to the head; heat with moisture of the skin; delirium; jerking of the limbs; convulsions.

Scarlatina.— In genuine, smooth and glossy scarlet fever, *Belladonna* is almost, if not quite, a specific. In other forms of the disease it may be used for violent delirium; fear of imaginary things, wants to run away from them; sleepiness, but cannot sleep; jerking of the limbs when falling asleep; face red and hot, or pale and puffed; papillæ of the tongue bright red, inflamed and swollen; throat red and inflamed, with difficult deglutition; throbbing of the carotids.

Dr. W. E. Payne says: In an epidemic of scarlatina, *Belladonna* 30 to 4000 proved sufficient in all cases; even where the anginose symptoms were severe, when the efflorescence was scarlet, smooth, uniform; head hot; feet and hands cold, until the eruption appeared upon them; great restlessness; delirium; injected conjunctiva; fractious; dryness of the throat and mouth; redness and swelling of the tonsils, and soft palate.

Dr. Pope gives the remedy in scarlatina simplex, the indications being; "clear and well-developed eruption; a brightly inflamed throat; a sharp, quick pulse; or frontal headache; noisy delirium; active restlessness; quick movements; also for retrocession of the eruption, with delirium and convulsions of cerebral origin." As a prophylactic against scarlet fever, this much can truthfully be said of *Belladonna*: If rightly used, it modifies the severity of the disease, if it does not always prevent it. Many cases might be quoted here, but you are all more or less familiar with its action in this affection.

Variola.— Occasionally *Belladonna* is employed in small-pox, when the throat and cerebral symptoms are unusually severe.

Nettle-rash.—It is serviceable in nettle-rash, with burning itching making its appearance during the menses. It often relieves the severe pains of carbuncle, if the swelling is of a bright-red color, and the pains of a throbbing character.

BRYONIA.

Bryonia alba.—White Bryony.
Antidotes.—*Acon.*, *Cham.*, *Ign.*, *Nux v.*
Duration of Action.—Several days.

The Mental Symptoms met by this drug are comparatively few in number, but very characteristic. Nightly delirium, with talk about his business. He has doubts about his recovery, with fear of death. Anxiety about the future; very irritable; inclined to be angry; after getting angry, chilly, or a red face and heat in the head. Morose; everything puts him out of humor.

The Vertigo relieved by it comes on when sitting up in bed, or attempting to walk; it is accompanied with nausea in the chest, and is better after walking.

In Hyperæmia it is useful, when there is more or less confusion in the head; excessive irritability; epistaxis, and a sensation as if the contents of the head would issue from the forehead when stooping.

Acute Hydrocephalus, when accompanied with constipation, the stools being dry and hard, as if burnt; dry, cracked and dark brown tongue; dry lips; dark red conjunctiva; difficult micturition, the urine depositing a pinkish sediment, and aggravation of the symptoms from motion, requires *Bryonia* for its cure.

Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis.—It may be employed in cerebro-spinal meningitis, when there are sharp, lancinating pains in the head, worse from motion better from lying down; sensation, when stooping, as if

the contents of the head would issue from the forehead; face red and bloated, and redness of the conjunctiva; neck stiff; pains in the joints and limbs very much worse from motion.

Headaches.— *Bryonia* is one of our most useful remedies in headaches of a rheumatic or bilious character. The headache begins in the morning, when opening and moving the eyes; when stooping, sensation as if all the contents of the head would issue from the forehead; headache as if the head would burst with dry and parched lips; aggravated by opening the eyes; headache after washing himself with cold water while the face was sweating; opening the eyelids aggravates; intolerance of noise during the headaches.

CASE LXXVIII. Madame C., aged thirty-eight, headache; great fullness, heaviness of the head, and a sensation when bending down as if everything would drop out; sleeplessness; lassitude; debility; general malaise, so that she is not able to stand on her feet. She had to move from her house in a few days, which troubled her greatly, and increased her impatience. A few doses of *Bry.* 200 braced her up, and her headache lost a great deal of its former strength. Dr. Dulac.

CASE LXXIX. Mr. H., aged forty-five, for several months past has awakened every morning with a severe headache. Does not feel it much through the day, unless he makes a misstep, which greatly aggravates it. *Bry.* 200, one week, cured. Hoyne.

CASE LXXX. Sticking, jerking, throbbing pains from the forehead, malar bones and upper teeth, back to the occiput; soreness of the eyeballs; hot, scalding tears and nasal discharges; says the internal head feels as if the eyes were removed and molten lead poured in the sockets and nasal passages; delirium; talking incoherently; distracted with pain; profuse sweat, with chills; dry cough; pains worse from least motion. *Bry.* 200 cured. Dr. Belding.

Eye and Ear.— Dr. C. H. Vilas says: "The provings of *Bryonia* seem to have yielded but slight symptoms for the eye and ear. Clinical experience has shown it to be valuable in *scleritis* and *episcleritis*, and use is made of it in ear troubles, when accompanied by great intolerance of noise. *Severe otalgia*, when accompanied by a general arthritic condition of the system, is well met by this remedy."

Coryza.— We occasionally find this drug serviceable in coryza, particularly when there is pain in the frontal sinuses; swelling of the

nose, with very sore pain when touched; bursting headache; parched and dry lips; stitches in the chest.

Epistaxis.—*Bryonia* frequently cures epistaxis, occurring in the morning on rising, when due to suppression of the menses, or, in fact, when accompanied with any form of menstrual derangement.

Toothache.—It is indicated for toothache, when the pains are shooting, tearing or twitching, aggravated by smoking, chewing tobacco, warm food; and ameliorated by lying on the painful side; by a walk in the open air, or by eating or drinking cold things. Especially useful for obstinate, cross and passionate persons. When we observe a dry mouth and lips; a dry, cracked and dark brown tongue, without thirst, or a tongue coated white in the center only, we are strongly reminded of *Bryonia*.

Sore Throat.—This medicine is beneficial in sore throat, when the tonsils are inflamed, swollen from a cold, with little or no redness, and painful, especially when swallowing. Headache when stooping; aching in the limbs worse from motion.

CASE LXXXI. Miss ———, aged seventeen, for three days, smarting in throat; first on left, then on right side; worse on right side on swallowing food, drink or saliva; feeling of a lump in both sides of the throat, first left, then right, worse on right; right ear deaf; shooting from forehead to occiput; aching in thighs, worse on motion; nausea in stomach on eating and drinking; bad appetite and sleep. *Bryonia* cm., one dose, cured, except headache. Dr. Berridge.

Diphtheria.—It is doubtful whether *Bryonia* is of any great utility in diphtheria, notwithstanding Teste, Currie and Raue all mention it as one of the main remedies. I have never seen a case which seemed to indicate it. The symptoms, great aggravation on motion, and dry tongue without thirst, are the indications for its use.

Respiratory Diseases.—*Bryonia* might well be called the great chest remedy, so often is it indicated in the various diseases of the respiratory organs. It follows well after *Aconite* has subdued the inflammatory condition, and brings on resorption in inflammations and resolution in catarrhs. In catarrh of the larynx and trachea it is employed for continuous dry cough, causing gagging, and even vomiting; the cough is excited by a creeping or tickling in the stomach, by nausea, by eating or drinking; tobacco smoke, motion, exertion, causes and increases the cough; it is worse on entering a warm room

from the open air. Sensation as if the head and chest would fly to pieces on coughing, and headache in the morning, are prominent and characteristic symptoms. The expectoration is tough, white, frothy, yellowish or blood streaked. When the cough occurs at night, in bed, the patient is compelled to assume an erect posture.

Cough.— CASE LXXXII. Cough, three months; spasmodic; worse daytime, motion, cold air. Cough seems to start from stomach; involuntary urination with cough; expectoration, scanty, frothy, white mucus. *Bry.* gave relief. Dr. H. Tucker.

CASE LXXXIII. Cough since half a year; through the day, bu worse at night when lying on the right side. It commences with tickling in the pit of the stomach, which rises up into the throat, causing a spasmodic attack of cough, with expectoration of thick, insipid mucus. The man is of choleric temperament; is subject to affection of the liver, and has black, fatty hair. *Bry.* 200, 30, 9, did no good. *Bry.*, one drop of the tincture, relieved over night. Dr. Stevens.

Bronchitis.— *Bryonia* should be given after the fever has been subdued by *Aconite*, and the cough becomes loose, or even when the expectoration is difficult, consisting of white, frothy, yellowish, greenish, or blood-streaked mucus. The cough symptoms are the same a those just mentioned under respiratory diseases. Concomitants: shuddering in the back, and cold feeling over the whole body; constipation; thirst; drinks a good deal at a time, but not often; sou smelling sweat at night. Meyhoffer gives it "in dry catarrh, from the time when the cough, though violent and incessant, has become, under the influence of *Aconite*, less hard and dry; the expectoration more copious and yellow."

CASE LXXXIV. B., aged twenty months; capillary bronchitis, with fever; had *Castor oil.* Gave *Gels.* 100; next day, smoldering fever; very frequent pulse; sopor frequent; short, hacking cough unwillingness and pain on being lifted from bed; frequent thrashing with left arm. *Bry.* 200, cured. Dr. J. C. Morgan.

Whooping Cough.— *Bryonia* is indicated in spasmodic whooping cough, in the first stage, when the cough is excited by tickling in the throat and epigastrium, or as if from vapor of *Sulphur*, and in later stages, when an inflammatory affection of the chest supervenes. Patient is peevish, irritable, obstinate; is worse in the evening and night, and after eating and drinking.

Asthma coming on in the evening, or in foggy weather, or after taking cold, in light haired persons with a tendency to constipation, indicates this remedy, especially if there is a frequent desire to take a deep inspiration, which, however, cannot be done, in consequence of a feeling as if there was something which should expand, but would not. Patient aches all over; motion aggravates; cold air or cold water ameliorates the symptoms.

In Pneumonia, *Bryonia* is the remedy, when the inflammatory symptoms have been subdued by *Aconite*, the cough and pain become less severe, and we find remaining, a dry, hot skin, with violent pleuritic stitches; great thirst, especially for acid drinks; or very slight thirst for water; tormenting cough, with or without a blood streaked expectoration: expirations shorter than inspirations; aggravation of the symptoms from motion.

Dr. W. E. Payne says: "In the stages of pulmonary engorgement, when the skin was hot and dry, with short and dry cough, soreness of the chest, great thirst and extreme restlessness, *Aconite* worked well, generally changing the whole aspect of the case for the better. But in cases where the expirations were shorter, or more hurried than the inspirations, with a painful cough, attended by expectoration of pure blood, or blood streaked mucus, and thirst for acid drinks, *Bryonia* 30 proved to be the remedy.

In Pleurisy it proves beneficial, where there are stitches in the chest hindering respiration; he desires to take a long breath but cannot on account of the stitches; aggravation from motion; tongue coated white; thirst for acid drinks, or slight thirst. This drug limits exudation, brings on resorption and renders it innocuous when present.

CASE LXXXV. M., a brunette, spare figure, took cold from exposure of bare arms. *Bry.* 3, and *Phos.* 3 were given with increase of symptoms. She possessed or inherited tendency to phthisis, and several months before I had removed in her case a distressing cough of long standing, accompanied by a chill every sixth day, with *Lyc.* 30. Now her symptoms are as follows: respiration, short, difficult and very painful; tendency to a dry, tight cough, which was with difficulty repressed; chilliness alternating with flushes of heat; sharp stitches through the chest; pulse 98, tongue loaded to the tip with a heavy yellowish deposit; no appetite and but little thirst. Gave *Bry.* 200, and hot fomentations to the chest. Relieved in one night. Dr. J. D. Buck.

In Hydrothorax compare Apocynum - Apis - Cantharis Kali Mur & Sulphur -

In Hydrothorax, *Bryonia* is serviceable, when there is a frequent desire to take a deep inspiration, which, however, cannot be done in consequence of a feeling as if there was something which should expand, but would not; the cough is brought on by nausea, eating or drinking, and creeping or tickling in the stomach followed often by vomiting, and bursting pain in the head; stitches in the chest; urine deposits a pinkish sediment; aggravation from motion.

CASE LXXXVI. When other remedies failed in a case of hydrothorax, with a wish to take a full inspiration, but could not because the lungs felt as if they would not expand, *Bry.* 30 cured. Dr. H. V. Miller.

Tuberculosis.—Dr. J. O. Muller advises this drug in pulmonary tuberculosis "when there is cough all day without being convulsive." It is certain that pulmonary tuberculosis, complicated with pleurisy, is well met by *Bryonia*. So also, is pleuro-pneumonia, after *Aconite* has controlled the high grade of fever.

CASE LXXXVII. *Bryonia* 1000 cured in two days, pain in sternal region, relieved by lying down, a pressure which had lasted fourteen days. Mistakes in speaking in the morning from difficult articulation. Dr. E. W. Berridge.

Pericarditis requires *Bryonia* for its cure when it is developed during the progress of acute rheumatism, pneumonia, or pleuritis, and accompanied with stitches in the region of the heart hindering respiration and motion; the patient desires to take a long breath, but cannot on account of the stitches; he has to lie perfectly quiet.

Diaphragmitis.—*Bryonia* is the main remedy in affections of all serous and partly fibrous membranes, hence should be thought of in diaphragmitis. It is particularly applicable if the inflammation proceeds from the pleura, and is attended with stitching pain, made worse by coughing, sneezing, deep inspiration, or, in fact, any motion whatever; difficult respiration and deglutition; tongue dry and whitish; the patient drinks large quantities of water at a time, but not often.

Pains in the stomach and bowels, occasioned by drinking beer, or by a change in the weather from cold to warm, especially if of a pressive or stitching character hindering respiration, and greatly aggravated by motion, are soon relieved by this drug.

CASE LXXXVIII. For a number of years I had frequent attacks of this kind, and after a time found that *Bryonia* 3 relieved me sooner

than anything else, but did not prevent the attack. Five years ago I used *Bry.* 200, and since then have not again been afflicted. Hoyne.

CASE LXXXIX. Below the ribs, a violent pain, worse on left side, extending into the small of the back; pressive pain in the abdomen, extending into the region of the kidneys, worse from motion. Pain has come on after drinking beer. *Bry.* 3 cured. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

CASE XC. Mr. W., aged sixty. Heavy pain in the epigastrium after eating; pain worse on pressure; appetite poor; cough and shortness of breath, worse during the day, in the open air, and when walking; headache, especially in back of the head, increased by walking; feet frequently cold; cutting sensation in small of the back. *Bry.* 3 cured in a few days. Dr. A. E. Hawks.

Dyspepsia is well met by *Bryonia*, when occasioned by cold, cold beverages, fruit, ice creams, etc., or following mental emotions, particularly mortification. The epigastrium is very sensitive to the touch, and bloated; the pressure of the clothes produces pain; everything tastes nauseous or bitter; nausea, with feeling of coldness, and chills soon after midnight, followed by vomiting of bile, mucus or ingesta; loss of appetite, constipation. It is especially useful in choleric persons.

CASE XCI. Has felt languid some weeks. For two days cutting pain in the stomach on coughing; coldness running up from feet to head, often during day, worse evenings; hot on waking in morning; thirsty day and night, drinking much and often. At night, drinking cold water causes weight in stomach and increases the heat. *Bry.* cm., one dose. In five days well except cough.

Gastritis.—*Bryonia* proves rapidly curative in gastritis of choleric persons, occasioned by cold beverages, as fruits, ice creams, etc., when accompanied by constipation; dry mouth, tongue and throat, without thirst; bitter taste; dizziness when stooping; nausea after eating; vomiting after drinking; and stitches in the stomach, worse from motion.

In Gastralgia, also, after vexation, with pressing and griping over the whole stomach, as though the stomach were swollen, or contained a load; bitter vomiting; pain extends towards the back and under the short ribs of the right side, or flies upward; worse from external pressure, bodily exertion, motion, making a misstep, and eating or drinking; better when keeping quiet.

Gastric Fever, the result of a cold, is well met by this drug. The

patient wakens in the morning with a severe headache, with pressing and tearing pains, aggravated by motion and relieved by keeping quiet. The fever comes on in the afternoon; the tongue is coated; taste flat; bowels constipated; craves acids. Also when the disease follows an error in diet or a fit of chagrin.

Intestinal Catarrh.— You will find *Bryonia* beneficial in intestinal catarrh occasioned by anger or chagrin, eating fruit or drinking milk; by every change in the weather from cold to warm; by cold drinks in warm weather, and especially when there is aggravation from motion. The stools are more or less painful; there is qualmishness and faintness when rising up, with great desire to lie down and keep quiet. Also in chronic intestinal catarrh, with the same aggravation from motion; during stool burning in the anus and slight pain in the stomach are experienced. The patient is drowsy and has pain in the bowels after eating and drinking.

In Dysentery it should be employed, when the stools are preceded by colic and nausea. The disease is occasioned by changes in the weather from cold to warm, and is greatly aggravated by the slightest motion, even in bed.

CASE XCII. Stool every half hour; the least motion of the body, raising the arms or even bending the toes, produced a disposition to go to stool. Cured in a few hours with the 2000th potency of *Bryonia*. Dr. W. H. Holcombe.

Acute Proctitis is quite rare. When the result of cold, as sitting on cold stones, cold injections, etc., etc., it is well met by *Bryonia* if the stools are dry and hard, as if burnt, passed with considerable pain. After stool, heat and burning in the rectum is a very prominent symptom.

Periproctitis requires the same remedy when there are darting stitch-like pains, with aggravation from motion, and dribbling of urine.

Cholera.— *Bryonia* is serviceable if the vomiting and diarrhœa commences in the morning, preceded by cutting pains in the bowels and aggravated by the slightest motion. During the last cholera epidemic in Baltimore, Dr. Haynel gave *Bryonia* 30 in all cases for vomiting alone, or for vomiting and purging. It cured even the worst cases, with want of consciousness, inability to speak, icy cold skin, and flesh wrinkled; pulseless. For typhoid symptoms following cholera this drug is beneficial.

Constipation.—The indication for the use of this remedy in constipation is—stools dry and hard, as if burnt. It is especially suitable for obstinate, cross, irritable persons.

CASE XCIII.—An Allopathic physician, aged thirty-eight, consulted me for constipation. Said he had employed every known remedy in his materia medica, but all had failed after becoming somewhat accustomed to their use. Lately had resorted to injections of warm water and oil, and even these frequently failed. The stools were hard and dry, as if burnt. Ordered the injections stopped and gave him *Bry.* 200, one dose a day. After three days the bowels moved regularly. Medicine was continued for three weeks with complete cure. Hoyne.

Colic.—The symptoms already enumerated would suggest the employment of *Bryonia* in some forms of colic, particularly rheumatic colic; colic from taking cold, drinking beer, eating fruit in warm weather, from cold drinks in warm weather, the pain in each case being aggravated by motion. Bilious colic, with fever, dry and hard stools, white coated tongue.

Peritonitis.—In the first stage of peritonitis *Aconite* is the main remedy, but after exudation has taken place *Bryonia* should be given, particularly if we find the characteristic constipation, thirst, and aggravation from motion. The pains are lancinating or stitching.

Ascitis.—This drug occasionally proves beneficial in ascites when the following symptoms are present: headache as if the head would burst, with dry and parched lips; vertigo when sitting straight up in bed or attempting to walk; thirst, drinks a good deal at a time, but not often; urine scanty, depositing a pinkish sediment; constipation; aggravation of headache and difficult respiration on moving slightly.

Hepatic Troubles.—*Bryonia* acts well in the various affections of the liver. You may use it for tensive, burning and stitching pain in the liver; soreness of the liver to pressure, which is swollen; fullness of stomach and abdomen; pain in the right shoulder; bitter taste; bilious vomiting after eating; white or thick yellowish coating on the tongue; drinks large quantities at a time, but not often; nausea and faintness on sitting up in bed; hard dry stools, as if burnt; violent oppression of the chest with rapid and anxious respiration; aggravation from motion, with inclination to lie still. Yellowish complexion.

In Acute Yellow Atrophy of the liver, it is serviceable when typhoid symptoms supervene.

Bry - symptoms all made worse by Motion is Key
Rhus symptoms all relieved by Motion is Key
Kali Phos has same modality as Rhus

When Jaundice occurs with the symptoms above enumerated, *Bryonia* will cure it.

Splenitis.—Hartman says, "*Bryonia* is Homœopathic in the absence of diarrhœa and vomiting of blood; the stitching pains in the region of the spleen are attended with constipation. In my opinion, *Bryonia* and *Puls.* are most frequently indicated in inflammation of the capsula of the spleen, if the stitching and aching pain is very much aggravated by every motion, and a swelling is distinctly perceptible in the painful region."

CASE XCIV. J., aged nineteen, had a severe pain in the region of the spleen, increased by movement, and especially by walking, but subsided when at rest. *Bry.* cured in a few days. Dr. Wm. Bayes.

In Bright's Disease of the kidneys, Dr. Joseph Buchner advises *Bryonia* as an intermediate remedy against inflammation and exudation of serous membranes, also when due to renal calculi.

Dropsical Swelling.—*Bryonia* is especially suitable for dropsical swellings which increase during the day and diminish at night.

CASE XCV. Anasarca. Mrs. H., aged fifty-nine, has been accustomed to the hardest labor; caught cold while digging potatoes in very damp weather; she sits up in bed, unable to lie down; has a hard dry, harsh cough, with difficult expectoration; great dyspnœa; swelling of the lower limbs and abdomen, extending to the ribs; entire suppression of urine; abdomen swollen and tense; skin dry and harsh; pulse 150, weak, variable. *Bry.* 100. Immediate relief; urinary organs renewed their functions and the swelling disappeared. Dr. W. J. B.

CASE XCVI. Gentleman complained on a hot summer evening, of swelling, dryness, tension and heaviness all over and through his whole body; of burning of the feet, and want of energy, so that he was obliged to lie down. *Bry.* 9000 relieved him at once. Dr. Finckle.

Gonorrhœa.—This remedy is useful in gonorrhœa of the female "when the discharge, which had previously much decreased, again increases, attended with swelling of the labia, and sometimes with black, hard pustules which arise on the swollen parts. Other affections of the female in which *Bry* is useful are:

1st. *Ovaritis*, with stitching pains in the ovaries on taking a deep inspiration; can hardly bear the least touch on the affected parts; worse on motion; constipation, epistaxis and menstrual derangements; the ovarian pain shoots or extends towards the hip.

CASE XCVII. A woman aged thirty-five, some months after her first and difficult confinement, was attacked with severe burning, stitching pain in the region of the left ovary; worse from motion, external pressure and during stool; it was attended with frequent desire to urinate, a numbness down the left thigh, vomiting and fever. *Bry.* every two hours relieved her in the course of seven days. Dr. Payr.

2. *Metritis*, with stitch-like pains in the bowels and limbs, worse on motion; headache as if the head would burst, with dry and parched lips; constipation; irritability; anxiety about the future; intolerance of noise; nausea after eating; the digestive organs are very much involved in the attack, but there is no vomiting or diarrhœa; fever not very violent; perspiration on single parts.

3. *Menorrhagia.*—Menses too early, too profuse, of a dark red color, worse on motion, with pain in the back, and aching in the head as if it would split open; epistaxis; constipation of hard, black stools; tearing pains in the legs; food is thrown up immediately after eating; stitch and other pains in the abdomen which hinder respiration; irritability; crossness.

4. *Amenorrhœa* with bleeding of the nose when the menses should appear; constipation, irritability and gastric trouble.

CASE XCVIII. Miss M., aged twenty-five; menses regular as to interval, but defective in quantity, quality and duration. General condition of the patient fair. Complains of shooting, fugitive pains, particularly about the chest and epigastrium. Morning cough; expectorates then a yellowish, tasteless sputa; has a nervous, agitated manner, and seems to be unreasonably anxious about her condition. *Bry.* 30 relieved anxiety and prolonged the menses, and soon cured the cough and rheumatism. Dr. D. A. Gorton.

5. *Dysmenorrhœa* with tearing pains in the legs; vertigo; splitting headache; epistaxis; constipation or diarrhœa, and aggravation of the pains and aches on motion. The patient is cross and obstinate; the uterine pains run from the os illi forward and downward.

6. *Mastitis*, when the mammæ are hard, hot and painful, but not very red, with stitching pains worse on motion; vertigo when sitting straight up in bed or attempting to walk; irritability; headache as if the head would burst; longing for warm drink and relieved by it; constipation, with dry and parched lips; white coated tongue; aches all over.

7. *Puerperal Fever.* When the mammæ are turned with milk. The urine is increased, and the lochia becomes bloody again instead of being suppressed.

CASE XCIX. Lady, aged twenty-four, on the seventh day of her second childbed, complained in the evening, after having been out of bed for too long a time, and probably having eaten too much, — of a chill, followed by much heat, soreness of the abdomen, which was worse when pressing on it; pulsation (beating) and stitches in the abdomen when moving or inhaling a deep breath; considerable thirst; mouth dry; tongue yellowish; secretion of milk increased and mammæ enlarged; constipated; must lie quiet, as motion much increases the pain; lochia not suppressed; face red; skin hot; pulse 120, full, hard; sleepless. *Bry.* 200, one dose cured in three days. Dr. A. Lippe.

Meningitis Spinalis.— Dr. Raue advises this drug when there are stitch-like pains from the slightest motion.

Rheumatism, with redness and swelling of the joints, and tearing pain worse from motion, is well met by *Bryonia*. It is most suitable when the disease is caused by exposure to cold and dampness, affecting the joints or the muscles of the chest, back, or extremities. The patient is better during rest, worse from motion. He has also constipation, headache, fever with parched and dry lips, scanty urine with pinkish sediment, and sour perspiration. He is very cross and irritable.

Gout, Lumbago and Sciatica.— It is well suited also to gout, lumbago and sciatica with similar symptoms.

CASE C. K., aged six and one-half; ardent inflammatory fever, burning heat of skin; pulse full, bounding, 120; swelling and pain of all the limbs and joints from the shoulder and hip to the last joint of the fingers and toes, the smaller joints, being less affected than the larger; tenderness of abdomen on pressure, like the joints; salivary and inguinal glands swollen and painful; tongue white and thickly coated; urine high colored; no stool for three days; child had eaten acid frults; got sick next day; *Merc. Sol.* 30. No improvement. *Bry.* 6 cured in ten days. One of the most severe cases I have ever seen. Dr. M. L. Sircar.

CASE CI. James, aged twenty-six, coachman; after driving for some hours in a damp raw air, was taken with a chill, followed by

high fever. The next day the muscles of the chest and extremities were tender to the touch; urine high colored; headache with dry and parched lips; every time he moves has tearing pains in the knee and shoulder joints. His pulse was full and hard, 100. Thirst, drinking a good deal at a time, but not often. *Bry.* 200 every three hours cured in three or four days. Hoyne.

CASE CII. Sciatica. N., aged thirty-two; has suffered with sciatica for four weeks. Pain in left lumbar region, extending down to the thigh; worse in the afternoon; aggravated by sitting up, and by movements. Walks with crutches. *Bryonia* 10000, one dose cured in ten days. Dr. H. N. Martin.

CASE CIII. Mrs. E. aged twenty-four. Duration of disease one year. Pain in left lower limb; more inside the thigh and in the calf of the leg; pain like the toothache; a neuralgic pain, making her feel faint; no swelling or change in look of the limb. Limb painful at night, cannot bear her weight upon it; cannot sit; has to lie on the sofa all day; leg tender to touch; worse from hanging leg down, and from slightest motion. Stiffness, but less pain when quiet. *Bryonia* 30, repeated doses, and in three weeks she was able to walk down stairs, and in two more down town. Dr. J. H. P. Frost.

In Stiff Neck, Dr. Bayes says, *Bryonia* 18 or 24 has proved rapidly curative.

White Swelling of the Knee.—Dr. Raue advises *Bryonia*, when there is stitching pain from the slightest motion. We can add to this that *Bryonia* is the most important remedy as long as the inflammation is confined to the soft parts.

In Chlorosis, this drug often proves curative, especially if the patient is obstinate, cross, anxious about the future, and the symptoms are worse on motion.

Intermittent Fever.—*Bryonia* cures when the chills begin on the lips and the tips of the fingers and toes; great thirst all stages; the chill is the predominant stage; stitches in the abdomen and sides of the chest, with hard cough; the pains generally are worse from motion.

Yellow Fever.—Taft advises *Bryonia* in the second stage of yellow fever—the leading indications being: anxiety and fear about the future, delirium, loss of memory; headache, worse from motion; pain in the eyes when moving them; eyes red, or dull and glassy, or glistening and watery; tongue dry and coated white, or dark brown;

burning thirst; vomiting, pain in back and limbs; yellowness of the skin.

Typhus Fever.—Bryonia is a very important remedy in the treatment of typhus and typhoid fever, especially those cases that run a rather mild course. Main indications: he has doubts about his recovery with fear of death, or delirium about his business, worse at nights after 3 A. M.; very irritable; headache, as if the head would burst, with dry and parched lips; buzzing in the ears; dark red and puffed conjunctiva; yellowish and thick white coating on the tongue, or tongue dry, rough, cracked and dark brown; accumulation of frothy, soap-like saliva in the mouth and throat, which at times almost chokes the patient; nausea and vomiting after eating; motion of the jaws as if chewing something; constipation or occasional diarrhœa; urine deposits a pinkish sediment; sour perspiration; pulse full, but not very rapid; motion disturbs the patient greatly, and seems to increase his sufferings.

In Scarlatina, Measles, or Small-Pox, Bryonia should be employed when the eruption does not fully make its appearance with much dyspnœa and quick breathing, or when the eruption disappears suddenly. Other indications are: Constipation; pleuritis; dry, painful cough; delirium; urine with a pinkish sediment.

CASE CIV. Scarlatina. M., aged four; sick several days; pulse 130; skin hot and dry; constipation; is bright and cheerful. *Bry.* 200 one dose, and in less than five minutes fearful convulsion, frothing at the mouth, and uttering cries. Upon the cessation of the convulsion, the child was very thickly covered with a rash. No more medicine. Was soon convalescent. Dr. Goodno.

CASE CV. Small-Pox. C., aged two; three children in the family have small-pox. For the last three days this little fellow has had a very high fever, almost constant nausea and vomiting, and anxious and oppressed respiration. Has had no treatment whatever. *Bryonia* 200 brought out the eruption in a few hours. Hoyne.

In Nettle-Rash, with fever and rheumatic pains worse from motion, Raue advises *Bryonia*.

Also for *Whitlow* in the commencement, when there is a gastric-rheumatic disposition; white or yellowish coated tongue; dry feeling in the mouth, without thirst, or great thirst; bitter taste in the mouth; dry hard stool, as if burnt.

Miliaria.—"We consider *Bryonia* rather *the* remedy for sudamina and miliaria, as it will more frequently than any other, cover the symptoms of the primary disease, as also the idiopathic sweating-disease, if there is really such a disease." Dr. Lilienthal.

Eczema.—*Bryonia* has been found of service when the scalp is very tender to the touch, and there are pains and aches worse from motion.

CASE CVI. Acute Abscess. Boy aged ten; large abscess below chin, a little to one side of the symphysis; slight pain; of a pale red flush, and already quite large. Prescribed *Bry.* 6. Ten days after it had reached its largest size, and in ten more it had wilted down to a very small lump. Dr. C. Wesselhoeft.

CASE CVII. Tumor. Mrs. S., aged sixty, observed for two weeks a smooth, hard swelling at the left angle of the lower jaw; the integument is soft, slightly red and moveable; it appears as if the tumor beneath the skin were firmly adherent to the jaw; slightly painful; much weakness and general feeling of discomfort and illness. Prescribed *Bry.* 6. The swelling diminished for the next two weeks, when it was less than half its original size. A poultice was applied, an opening appeared and a slight amount of pus discharged. It soon healed. Dr. C. Wesselhoeft.

CASE CVIII. Carbuncle. A gentleman had a carbuncle on the right gluteal region. It was highly inflamed and rather larger than the top of a tea-cup. From three openings a thin, sanious matter was exuded. For six days and nights he had been unable to sit or lie, except upon the face and left side. There was frequent thirst for small amounts of water. A general chilliness with flashes of heat and dry skin. *Bry.* 30, one dose, repeated on the second, fifth and tenth hours. Application of cool water, covered with flannel, repeated when dry. Relief after second dose; after third, sleep and sweat. In morning free from pain and able to sit and walk. Dr. W. Gallupe.

CASE CIX. Pemphigus. A case of pemphigus, from sudden check of perspiration, was cured in five days by *Bry.* 6 given every two hours. Dr. A. E. Small.

Erysipelas.—*Bryonia* will be found of great service in erysipelas, when confined to the joints.

One of the most important drugs — loss of animal fluids is the key

CHINA.

Cinchona officinalis.—Peruvian Bark.
Antidotes.—*Ars.*, *Carbo v.*, *Ip.*, *Nux v.*, *Puls.*, *Sulph.*
Duration of Action.—About fourteen days.

Anæmia of the brain, caused by the loss of animal fluids, suggests *China* when there is morning headache, vertigo on raising the head, obscuration of sight, ringing in the ears, and fainting spells, with coldness of the face, hands and feet, and excessive prostration.

In Hyperæmia, this remedy will prove of service, when the patient complains of soreness of the scalp from the slightest touch; when he places words wrongly in writing; he places words before that should come after; there is earthy paleness of the face, and aggravation from moving the eyes, or shutting them.

Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis, when accompanied with great prostration, vertigo, heat in the face, and violent throbbing headache, indicates *China*.

Headache.—We find it curative for these symptoms: Stitching from one temple through to the other; sensation as if the brain were balancing to and fro, and were striking against the skull, occasioning great pain and obliging one to move the head; heaviness of the head, with loss of sight; fainting, and ringing in the ears; headache better from moving the head up and down; headache from the occiput, spreading over the whole head, lasting from morning till afternoon; lying down the worst—have to stand or walk; the pain is increased from slight touch. It is especially suitable when occasioned by loss of animal fluids.

Eye and Ear.—Dr. C. H. Vilas says, "Dimness and weakness of sight, and humming in the ears, when caused by loss of animal fluids, are quickly relieved by *China*."

Amblyopia is well met by *China*, when it occurs in inveterate

drunkards. A remarkable case of obscurity of vision, produced by masturbation, was cured by a few doses of *China*.

CASE CX. Amaurosis. Violent pain in the occiput, extending from thence over the head into the eyes; greatest irritability of the whole spine; spleen swollen, painful to pressure; rolling in the abdomen; sour vomiting; constipation; blindness of right eye. *China* 1 was given three times a day with violent aggravation at first, but in fourteen days the blindness disappeared. Dr. Stens, Sr.

Nasal Catarrh.—We should employ this drug for redness and heat of the nose; tearing in the dorsum; frequent hæmorrhage from the nose and mouth; epistaxis after blowing the nose; dry coryza, with toothache and lachrymation; suppressed coryza, with headache from it.

Epistaxis.—Bleeding of the nose in anæmic persons, with great debility, fainting, paleness of the face, and ringing in the ears, is best controlled by *China*.

Prosopalgia.—We use this remedy, especially when it affects the right side; the pain is confined to the infra-orbital and maxillary nerves; aggravated by the least touch, by lying down, and at night. The pain may have disappeared for a moment, but the touching of the affected parts brings on the most horrid and intolerable pains.

Toothache.—Among the remedies for toothache, *China* is quite prominent. It may be used for weak and pale persons who have night sweats or diarrhœa; for mothers who are nursing, and for cheerful persons who are rendered cross and irritable by the pain. The pain is of a throbbing character; increased chiefly after meals and at night; slightly relieved by strong pressure and biting on the teeth, while a slight touch renders the pain insupportable. The pain is apt to be of a periodical character.

Asthma of debilitated persons, inclined to flatulency and diarrhœa, is well met by this drug. Prominent indications: Patient appears to be dying; sweat of the upper part of the chest; inclination for motion and increase of saliva in the mouth. The attacks come on in the fall, in wet weather, and after midnight.

CASE CXI. Asthmatic cough; paroxysm at 3 A. M., lasting one and a half to two hours, or until the expectoration becomes free; expectoration frothy, tasting badly; sharp stitch in right pneumo-hepatic region; headache alternate days, left side into left cervical region; commences in the morning, with illusion of bright gold chains

dangling before eyes, whether eyes are open or shut. Has taken Fowler's solution. *China* cured. Dr. L. Whiting.

Pleuritis.— Dr. Buchner gives these indications for its employment: Exhaustion and over sensitiveness of the nerves; oppression of the chest; pinkish sediment in the urine; stitching pain under the sternum, especially felt during deep breathing, and from sudden movements; stitches in the right chest, up to the axilla, preventing breathing and bending forward, passing off and again returning; stitches in the left chest, preventing breathing. It suits old women, after stoppage of the menses; hepatic affections; after loss of blood, of fluids, too long nursing.

Pulmonary Tuberculosis.— Here we find it useful for the great exhaustion consequent on loss of blood, seminal emissions, profuse night sweats, or long-continued nursing.

Hæmorrhage of the Lungs.— It is beneficial when the hæmorrhage is followed by vertigo, exhaustion, and obscure vision.

CASE CXII. Blacksmith, aged forty-three, has had phthisis ten years. Is tall, and has dark hair. Has had hæmorrhage for four weeks. In one hæmorrhage lost three gills, in another two gills, and in the last one, four and a half gills. Symptoms: Dizziness in head when he had coughing spells, and his eyes felt big; after eating a mouthful felt so full. Gave *China* 200, and his hæmorrhage stopped at once, although he kept spitting up blood for a time. His cough got better, and he has had no hæmorrhage since. Dr. Vandeveer.

Catarrh of the Larynx and Bronchia.— *China* relieves the cough when excited by talking, laughing, taking a deep inspiration, or eating and drinking; the cough is suffocative; the expectoration slimy or whitish; the voice is low or indistinct.

CASE CXIII. Cough causing cutting pain in left lower abdomen; black, difficult sputa; cough better when lying with head high; worse when lying with head low, on left side, or moving. Cough shakes her. *China* 1400, several doses, cured. Dr. E. W. Berridge.

In Whooping Cough, this remedy will be found of service only in the "last stage and when paralysis of the lungs threatens to set in, as well as when great exhaustion has resulted from loss of animal fluids of whatever kind." In such cases its effects are often marvelous. There is a granular expectoration during the day and evening; not at night and in the morning.

Key

Nervous Palpitation.—*China* will entirely remove nervous palpitation of the heart, when the result of long-continued nursing, sexual excess, or the loss of animal fluids.

Dyspepsia.—*China* relieves when the pains are not very violent; taste bitter; appetite lost; engorgement of the spleen; undigested stools; sleepiness; general debility; uncomfortable feeling of fullness in the stomach and bowels.

Cardialgia.—*China* is appropriate when the disease is the result of loss of animal fluids, or the excessive use of cathartics. "The pain always is like a hard pressure, or a crampy pain, and is either mitigated or aggravated by eating. Bodily rest relieves the distress. Besides spasmodic eructations, we likewise have an excess of acid in the stomach; vomiting constitutes the exception."

Gastritis.—Ordinarily *Aconite* and *Arsenic* are our main remedies in gastritis, but in some few cases *China* is indispensable, particularly for the great lassitude and weakness, the sour belching, and the undigested stools.

Hæmatemesis.—Raue advises this drug in hæmorrhage from the stomach, particularly if there is great loss of blood and in consequence excessive weakness; also paleness, and coldness of the hands and feet like marble; sensitiveness to touch of the pit of the stomach.

Diarrhœa.—We find *China* invaluable in diarrhœa after eating fruit or drinking sour beer. Face pale, earthy, bloated; lips dry, black, chapped; pulse hard, rapid, irregular; stools are painless, frothy, offensive, undigested, and are more frequent at night and after eating.

CASE CXIV. A delicate girl, three years old, has had an exhausting diarrhœa three weeks. It is now painless, consisting of brownish-yellow fluid with much undigested food. She has ten or twelve operations in twenty-four hours, and is much debilitated. *China* 200, every two hours, produced decided improvement in thirty-six hours, and complete convalescence in two days more. Dr. Jas. B. Bell.

CASE CXV. An active business man had diarrhœa, the stools being worse toward morning. *China* 15 cured. Dr. J. C. Morgan.

Dysentery.—*China* proves curative in dysentery characterized by excessive prostration and dark, bloody discharges of a very offensive odor, worse at night.

CASE CXVI. Dysentery. Mrs. J., aged fifty, white hair and pale complexion. She was attacked during catamenia by colic, diarrhœa,

and high febrile excitement; discharges brown. Prescribed *Acon.* and *Puls.* without benefit. Next day, had four brown discharges tinged with blood in the night; high fever in paroxysms; little thirst; colic and marked prostration. *China* 30, every six hours, cured in two days. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

Asiatic Cholera.—In true Asiatic cholera this drug is of no value whatever, except during convalescence.

Cholera Morbus.—In cholera morbus it is often indicated for offensive, painless, undigested stools, with much distension of the abdomen, aggravated at night; bitter and sour eructations; after eating fruit or drinking sour beer.

Cholera Infantum.—*China* is valuable in cholera infantum when diarrhœa comes on gradually, the stools containing portions of the ingesta. The stools are brownish, offensive, undigested, occur immediately after eating, and are accompanied by great weakness and inclination to perspire.

Constipation.—As a cure for constipation it is not to be relied upon, although several authors mention it among the remedies for the cure of intestinal obstruction.

Hæmorrhoids.—*China* has been recommended for bleeding hæmorrhoids, when there are painful sensations, burning and tingling in the tumors, and crawling-creeping and itching in the anus and urethra, with a burning in the glans.

Flatulence.—Many persons after eating fruit, drinking milk or beer, are troubled with flatulency. *China* relieves when it is accompanied by eructations tasting of the food, or of a bitter sour taste; distension of the abdomen, as from much drinking and from flatulent food; hard, long-continuing pressure in the stomach.

Colic.—It also relieves colic with similar symptoms, when situated in the umbilical region, and accompanied with shivering and cutting pains in bowels, worse at night, and ameliorated by the passage of flatus.

Worm Fever.—Worm fever in debilitated, emaciated children is sometimes relieved by this drug. The child has pain in the abdomen after eating, aggravated at night; craves dainties; sometimes sour vomiting; tremulous weakness all over; constipation or offensive stools.

Ascites, according to Raue, when dependent on organic disturbances

of the liver and spleen, or excessive loss of animal fluids, requires this remedy for its cure.

Diabetes.—One case of diabetes has been reported cured by *China*.

Congestion of the Liver may be relieved by bark when these symptoms are present: Sensitiveness to external cold; great weakness and lassitude; pale, wretched complexion; painless diarrhœa, worse at night and after eating; pain in region of the liver when pressing on the part, as from subcutaneous ulceration. It is especially useful when the affection follows long-continued illness or excessive loss of animal fluids.

Hepatitis.—Similar symptoms would call for its administration in hepatitis, particularly if the veins of the face and head were distended, and the stools of a dark or black color. The pains are shooting and pressing, with swelling and hardness of the liver.

Biliary Calculi.—Dr. David Thayer, of Boston, was the first to call attention to this remedy as a cure for gall-stones. He reports quite a large number of cases in the *New England Medical Gazette*. Also see *United States Medical Investigator*, new series, Vol. IV., p. 307.

CASE CXVII. Gall-Stones. Mr. H. was subject to severe attacks of colic for years, the cause of which was never known until gall-stones were found in the fecal discharges. I gave him *China* 6, four times a day for a week, then three times a day, etc., till at length he took it but once a month, and has had no return of the disease in many years. Mr. H., and one other person, a lady whom I had cured, informed me that whenever they take a dose of the *China*, whether it be once a week or once a month, they experience a sensation in the vicinity of the gall bladder as if a thick fluid were being discharged through a narrow passage. Dr. David Thayer.

CASE CXVIII. Biliary calculi. Mrs. W., aged sixty-four, previously healthy, for the past five or six months has had sudden attacks of severe pain in stomach and bowels, with vomiting of glairy mucus, at least once a week. The attacks generally last twenty-four hours, and then cease suddenly, leaving the patient jaundiced and very weak. Gall-stones were found in the feces. *China* 1 was given every hour for a week, then every two or three hours for ten days, and finally twice a day for several weeks. No return of the attacks. Dr. S. J. Bumstead.

CASE CXIX. Mrs. H., aged thirty, has had repeated attacks of bilious colic, with the passage of gall-stones. Has usually taken *Mer-*

model cure

cury (Allopathically), for its cure. The attacks return, however, about every two weeks. *China* 200, one dose a day for a month. No return since — five years. Hoyne.

Jaundice.— When it occurs in connection with liver affections, *China* will prove serviceable, particularly if accompanied with loathing of meat and yet canine hunger; gagging; whitish stools, painless and undigested; headache of a throbbing character, with vertigo; very slight fever; ringing in the ears and faintness. All symptoms are worse at night. key

Balannorrhœa.— *China* has been successfully employed when "there is burning in both glans and prepuce, with sensation of creeping in the urethra, and fine prickling near the frænum; or where there is itching of the glans, especially in bed, walking producing twitching in both glans and prepuce; or tearing pains are also felt in the left side of the prepuce, and in the left testicle."

Epididymitis.— It has been used when the spermatic cord and testicle, and especially the epididymus are painfully swollen; tearing pains are experienced in the left testicle and left side of the prepuce; aggravation in the evening.

In Tertiary Syphilis, bark is valuable if the patient is greatly debilitated, or the disease has been aggravated by long-continued sickness, excesses, or loss of blood. key

Spermatorrhœa.— In spermatorrhœa, also, for the same reasons.

Onanism.— It is valuable for the results of onanism, particularly the great debility, the dull headache, depression of spirits, loss of appetite, restless sleep, painless diarrhœa, and aversion to society.

Hydrocele.— It is claimed for *China*, with how much truth I do not know, that it is curative in hydrocele, when the patient is weak and debilitated, with great weakness of the vessels, and tendency to general dropsy.

key *Ovarian Dropsy.*— Raue mentions this drug as useful after great loss of fluids, with general anasarca and meteorism.

Leucorrhœa.— We employ *China* for spasmodic contractions of the uterus and painful bearing down to the vulva and anus; discharge bloody, or fetid and purulent; sometimes clots of black blood; general debility; menses increased, or the leucorrhœa takes their place.

CASE CXX. Leucorrhœa. Mrs. G., aged twenty-three, married one year. For the last five years has had, for one week after being

unwell, a bloody leucorrhœa; clots often accompany it. With the leucorrhœa, there is a lame, sore feeling through the lower bowels, a dull feeling through the head, and a dull headache; she has a feeling of prostration and weakness, and a depression of spirits. *China* cured in two days. The second month the first dose stopped the discharge. Dr. D. Hunt.

Uterine Displacements.— *Cinchona* is often of value in the treatment of the various displacements of the uterus, viz., anteversion, retroversion and prolapsus. It suits those women who have become greatly debilitated by long-lasting sickness, by long-continued nursing, by leucorrhœal discharges, or profuse menses. The slightest touch causes darting, tearing pains in the uterus; there is great disposition to perspire, especially on the upper part of the body, during motion and sleep; cannot stand the slightest current of air, as it aggravates the symptoms. Disposition to painless diarrhœa.

Menstrual Derangements.— It proves beneficial in metrorrhagia and menorrhagia of weekly persons, with sensation of great distension of the abdomen. Weakness, with inability to collect one's senses on waking from sleep.

Amenorrhœa.— Raue suggests it in amenorrhœa, after suppression by chagrin; secretion of milk in the breasts.

Rheumatism is sometimes cured by *China*. The characteristic indications are: the slightest contact causes darting, tearing pains; the pains are darting, tearing, or tearing with pressure; perspiration of the upper part of the body; bitter taste of everything.

CASE CXXI. One of the finest cures of rheumatism I ever made, was accomplished with this medicinal agent. The patient had been sick quite a while, was anæmic; had considerable perspiration on the upper part of the body, and the slightest touch caused darting tearing pains. *China* relieved in a few days. Hoyne.

Caries.— This drug is valuable for excessive debility consequent upon profuse suppuration.

Morbus Coxarius.— Also in morbus coxarius for the same symptom, if accompanied with diarrhœa of undigested stools and profuse perspiration.

Paralysis, occurring suddenly after excessive loss of animal fluids, onanism, or sexual excesses, is well met by this remedy.

Chlorosis.— From what has already been stated, *China* would natu-

rally be thought of as a remedy for chlorosis, the result of excessive loss of blood or animal fluids, or following long-continued illness. Heat over the whole body, with the veins greatly enlarged; debilitating morning and night sweats.

In Chorea Minor and Epilepsy, this drug is occasionally of service, as the following cases show:

CASE CXXII.—Chorea Minor. Severe jerkings and contractions of cervical muscles, pulling or twitching head around to the left; no rest even at night. *China* 10, one dose cured. Dr. E. H. Spooner.

CASE CXXIII. Epilepsy. The spasms were far apart, and characterized by deathly pallor and relaxation of the muscles. Cured with *China* 30. *Medical Investigator*, Vol. VIII., p. 14.

Scurvy.—When accompanied with hæmorrhage from the nose, mouth and anus, and excessive debility, indicates *China*.

Intermittent Fever.—This remedy has been used, Allopathically, at least, to a greater extent in this fever than in any other affection. It was a few years since given as a specific for all sorts of malarious fevers. Our friends of the regular school, however, have found out that it does not cure all cases. Why, they do not know. It cures only when we find these symptoms: Anticipating or postponing type; chills, generally in the forenoon, commencing in the breast; vertigo with the chill; thirst before the chill, or after it, and during the sweat; long stage of fever; the sweat is partial or general; before the paroxysm all sorts of complaints; anguish, palpitation of the heart; pressure in the stomach; pain in the bowels; hunger, etc.; during the paroxysm, veins enlarged, headache, pain in liver. The chill is aggravated by drinking cold water. In every case where the above symptoms or many of them are present, *China* 1 to 2000, or even higher, will cure without relapse.

CASE CXXIV. Intermittent. M. has had tertian fever five or six weeks. *Puls.* 200 was given, which seemed to aggravate, changing the fever to a quotidian type. Symptoms: Paroxysm commenced at 8 A. M. Hard and shaking chills, lasting one hour, after which great thirst, followed by fever with no thirst; headache; flushed face; dry, red eyes, and after the fever, sweating, with thirst; but very profuse perspiration at night, particularly upon the parts on which he lies. Great debility after perspiration. *China* 200, ten powders, one every three hours. Speedy recovery followed. Dr. T. D. Stow.

Typhoid Fever is another affection in which bark may be used to advantage, particularly when there is hæmorrhage from the bowels. If this hæmorrhage is accompanied with bleeding from the nose, mouth, and other outlets of the body, *Nitric acid* is more suitable. The other indications for *China* are: lips dry, hard, cracked; tongue black, cracked; face pale and sunken, hippocratic, with dark circles around the eyes; yellow, watery stools, or slimy, involuntary, yellow; she thinks she is very unfortunate, and constantly harassed by enemies; or she is full of plans, projects and schemes, especially at night.

Good

CASE CXXV. Was called to see Miss D., in consultation with Mrs. Dr. Burritt, then living in Chicago. Has had hæmorrhage from the bowels the last two or three days. Mrs. B. had prescribed successfully up to this time, but had failed to arrest the hæmorrhage with *China* 3. *China* 200 was given, which arrested the hæmorrhage in a few hours, and convalescence was soon established. No other medicine was given. Hoyne.

CASE CXXVI. *China* was given with very happy effect, in a case of arsenical poisoning from the long-continued use of Fowler's Solution. Dr. W. C. Doane.

Small-Pox.—Lilienthal advises *China* for "variola hæmorrhagica, with great exhaustion from the copious, painless stools; very useful for the exhausting debility following a severe attack."

Character of Pains.—It should be remembered that the pains of *China* are darting-tearing, or tearing with pressure, and are aggravated by contact, at night and after a meal.

Loss of animal fluids in the Hey - with peculiar aggravation and character of pains =

NUX VOMICA.

Strychnos Nux vomica.—Poison Nut.
Antidotes.—*Op.*, *Bell.*, *Camph.*, *Tobacco.*
Duration of Action.—About two weeks.

Hyperæmia of the Brain is well met by this drug, when caused or aggravated by excessive mental labor, spirituous liquors, *Opium*, coffee, eating, sedentary mode of life, or suppression of hæmorrhoidal discharges. Concomitants: Putrid taste in the mouth; nausea and vomiting; constipation; altered vision and intolerance of light; ringing and roaring in the ears, and headache.

Anæmia.—In the opposite condition Dr. Hart gives the following indications: "Headache especially in the morning; mental weakness; vertigo with obscuration of sight, and ringing in the ears; loss of consciousness; syncope; sleeplessness; frightful dreams; constipation; coldness of the whole body; spasms and convulsions."

Melancholia.—*Nux vomica* is beneficial, when the patient wants to be alone; when he is afraid he will not have enough to live upon, or when he desires to talk about his condition, with anxious reflections about it. He has also a kind of fainting feeling, with nausea and flushes of heat. Hypochondriac patients, with a mania to commit suicide or murder, are also benefitted by it.

CASE CXXVII. A young lady, lately and happily married, complains of a gastric state of little importance. What troubles her most is, an insane desire, when she is alone with her husband, whom she adores, to kill him, if a dagger were at hand at that time. *Nux vom.* 1000, two globules, cured. Dr. Dulac.

CASE CXXVIII. An excellent woman and mother had a desire to kill her husband or her son, from which she suffered several years. *Nux vom.*, in different dilutions, cured. Dr. Dulac.

Sunstroke.—It is of service when there are gastric ailments, particu-

larly of persons who cannot stand hot weather. The heat is insupportable, the skin being hot and dry.

Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis—This remedy has been employed with considerable success. The indications are: Numbness and paralytic drawing in the limbs; shocks and jerks of the body; irritable humor; sour, bitter vomiting; constipation; tetanic convulsions excited by contact, noise, or any external stimulus.

Apoplexy.—We find it useful for pulse, full and hard, or small and collapsed; stertorous breathing; unconsciousness; retention of urine; left corner of the mouth drawn down; paralysis of the lower jaw and lower limbs; constipation. By some authorities it is considered useful only after *Belladonna* has failed to relieve.

CASE CXXIX. W., aged fifty-five, night watchman. Has always been a healthy, active man. Never had any severe sickness until May last, when he was seized with a slight apoplectic stroke. July 5th, he had another attack, which was very severe, rendering him unable to talk plainly for fifteen days, and leaving him paralyzed on the right side of his body. In two months he was able to resume his work.

January 22. When rising in the morning, he fell to the floor, unable to move the right arm or limb at all. When first seen, he was unable to stand or walk alone. He seemed perfectly helpless and stupid. The right eyelid drooped; the tongue was thickly coated, (the uvula pointed to the left,) his breath was very offensive. The bowels, usually regular, were constipated, and the appetite was poor. Very restless, and complains of pain in the back and hips; numbness of hands and feet. Severe frontal headache; worse when lying down. *Nux.* 3. Jan. 26.—More comfortable; unable to sleep much; pains not so severe. Very much troubled with profuse salivation and dreuling from the right corner of his mouth. Everything has a metallic taste. Head feels heavy. Has had an oppressive feeling in the cardiac region for many years. Physical examination showed nothing abnormal. Jan. 28.—Appetite better; is able to stand alone, and to walk when supported on each side. *Nux* 3. Jan. 31.—Restless; frequent micturition, passing little urine at a time. The profuse salivation and dreuling are very troublesome; also the heavy feeling in his head; numb feeling in both limbs. *Nux* 3. Feb. 2.—Less heaviness in head, and numbness is confined to the left lower limb; the dreuling has almost ceased. *Nux* 3. Feb. 5.—Able to walk forward, but feels

like falling back when standing still. Numbness confined to the sole of the left foot. Tips of the first and middle fingers have a spot about the size of a bean, livid white in color. *Nux* 3. Feb. 8.—No symptoms except slight numbness in left foot. Discharged. Dr. C. L. Nichols.

In Delirium Tremens, *Nux* has proved valuable, as the following case well illustrates:

CASE CXXX. Delirium tremens. M., a strong, robust Irishman, addicted to drinking bad rum, was seized with delirium tremens. Was very wild and furious, requiring three strong Irishmen to control him. *Nux vom.* 1, every half hour, quieted him in two hours, so that he was calm and rational. In two days he went about his business. Dr. S. M. Gale.

Headache.—This remedy cures headache with these symptoms: Hemicramia as if from pressing a nail into the brain; distensive sensation in the head; sensation as if his head were immensely larger than his body. "Sick headache brought on by wine, coffee, close mental application, sedentary habits; commences in the morning, increases through the day, growing milder in the evening, with dimness of vision; sour, bitter vomiting; constipation; worse from noise, light, in the open air, or after eating." Headache in the forehead as if the eyes would be pressed out. Headache as if the brain were cleft, with sour vomiting, commencing in the morning, or in the afternoon after drinking wine, or eating, sometimes with loss of consciousness.

CASE CXXXI. Lady, aged thirty. Intense headache in occiput; dizziness; pain in the eyes; furred tongue; bad taste; nausea; vomiting; great tenderness of abdomen, with spasmodic pains and watery diarrhœa. All the symptoms except the tenderness recurring every other day. Has taken diarrhœa mixture. *Nux vom.* 200, every four hours, cured. Dr. F. Underwood.

CASE CXXXII. Mr. C., aged twenty-three, a tall, dark-complexioned, well-built man, has always been subject to attacks of sick headache, which come on at irregular intervals, once in two weeks most frequently, sometimes going three, and even four weeks. The attack commences in the morning; on waking, a dull, indescribable feeling, which grows worse all day, and is so bad that he has to go to bed and stay there, lying in a half stupid condition all day, from which it is often difficult to arouse him. Vomiting occurs, which relieves a little, for a short time only. Vomiting sometimes takes

place the first thing in the morning. He looks pale, and as if in very great distress; has no desire for food, and if any is eaten, it aggravates the pain. He inherits the trouble from his mother, who has the same kind of attacks, and is relieved by the same remedy. *Nux vom.*, 3d trit., was prescribed. Relief came at once. He got up, and has not had another attack since. Dr. R. K. Paine.

Eye and Ear.—Dr. C. H. Vilas, eye and ear surgeon to the Hahnemann Hospital, Chicago, recommends this remedy in retinal hyperæsthesia, (compare with *Tarantula* and *Gelsemium*); in spasms of the various muscles and paralysis of the external rectus, (compare with *Gelsemium*); in dilatation of the pupil from irritation of the spine, (compare with *Belladonna* and other mydriatics.)

Conjunctivitis.—*Nux vomica* is of service when there is smarting in the outer canthi, as if occasioned by salt; aching, tensive pains in the eyes; bloody, ecchymosed spots on the conjunctiva; aggravation in the morning.

In Amaurosis, also, when the result of the excessive use of stimulating drinks; and in *amblyopia* from onaism, sexual excesses, or the suppression of any bloody discharge, with gastric ailments and nervous headaches.

Pustular Inflammation of the Cornea and Conjunctiva.—Dr. Geo. S. Norton gives the following indications for the use of *Nux vomica:* "Keratitis pustular, with great photophobia in the morning, but ameliorated toward night; constipation. Keratitis pustular, in a scrofulous child, excessive photophobia in the morning, so that the child wants to sleep till noon. The chief indications for this remedy are found in the excessive photophobia and the morning aggravation. Those cases which have been previously dosed with medicine are often greatly benefited by its use; but often the stomach symptoms are our chief guide." The same gentleman gives *Nux vomica* in ulcer of the cornea, for "excessive photophobia and aggravation (general) in the morning. Large central ulcer, sharp, darting pains, chronic ulceration; lids thick, red, swollen and agglutinated in the morning. Conjunctiva injected."

Dr. S. R. Rittenhouse advises this drug for "itching the length of the eustachian tube."

Earache.—*Nux vomica* sometimes gives relief, when there is partial deafness and lancinating pain.

CASE CXXXIII. Otalgia. Lady waked early in the morning with violent earache, increasing rapidly; fretful. Aggravation from noise. Amelioration by external heat. *Nux vom.* 2000, gave almost immediate relief. Dr. Jas. B. Bell.

Coryza.—*Nux vomica* is almost a specific, when fluent in the daytime and dry at night, especially if given at the commencement of the disease. Other symptoms indicating it are: Frequent sneezing; heat in head, and drawing in forehead; dry cough; acrid discharge, with tingling and scraping in the nose and throat; imaginary smell, as of cheese, sulphur, or tallow; constipation.

Chronic Catarrh.—*Nux vomica* will be found of benefit in oversensitive, easily-offended persons; in persons of sedentary habits; in persons who have been treated Allopathically, or by quacks; in those who have used all sorts of douches, gargles, etc.; in women whose menses are irregular and never at the right time; and in dark-haired persons. There is frequent headache in the forehead, as if the eyes would be pressed out; herby or sour taste in the mouth; stoppage of one nostril and discharge from the other, or copious discharge from both nostrils, although they feel obstructed; dryness of the nostrils at night, and quite an abundant discharge during the day, the secretion being frequently slightly acrid, and often coagulated blood. The expectoration is dark and bloody or yellowish, rarely blackish, and often of a sour taste. Putrid, cadaverous smell from the mouth.

Epistaxis is readily controlled by *Nux vomica* when stooping, mental and bodily exertions cause congestions to the head, vertigo, and frontal headache. The patient is disinclined to work, has foul breath, and constipated bowels.

Prosopalgia, of an intermittent or periodic character, is greatly relieved by *Nux vom.*, if brought on or aggravated by the use of coffee, liquors, Allopathic mixtures, etc. It comes on usually early in the morning, and is worse from standing and motion. The eye of the affected side is injected and watery, and smarts as from salt; redness and heat of the cheek; constipation. He is very irritable and wishes to be alone.

CASE CXXXIV. Pain from left temple down left side of face to left shoulder; face distorted; left corner of the mouth drawn inward and downward, and the left lower eyelid hangs down. *Graphites* 200 relieved greatly the pain, and also the paralytic condition of the face,

but the patient could not sleep; saw with open eyes all kinds of frightful things, and suffered greatly with constipation; these symptoms followed Allopathic dosing with *Calomel*, *Morphine*, *Chloroform*, *Chinin*, *Valerian*, *Veratrum*, *fly-blisters*, *Croton oil*, and a hot bath of *Valerian root*. *Nux vom.* 200, relieved in a short time. Dr. Bojanus.

CASE CXXXV. Facial Neuralgia. Man, aged thirty, dark, of yielding disposition. For three years almost daily attack of sharp, twisting, boring pains in both supra-orbital regions, shooting through whole forehead, occasionally into temples, extorting groans. No external application relieved. Severest spells forenoon or afternoon; sometimes attack only semilateral; extremely restless with pain. Worse in wet weather; motion and open air ameliorate. Thinks the condition came from mental application. Uses cathartics. Prolapsus ani with each stool. Cured with *Nux.* 200 and 1000. Dr. W. P. Wesselhœft.

Toothache.— *Nux vomica* cures toothache of studious persons sitting too much at home, of persons of a choleric temperament with hasty temper, of persons who use to excess coffee, beer, or spirituous liquors —all having abdominal complaints and constipation. The pains are drawing, tearing, jerking, gnawing, or boring, coming on at any time of the day, aggravated in the morning and periodically; worse from reading and thinking, cold drinks, eating, chewing, drawing in cold air, coffee and liquors, and better from external warmth and rest. The glands beneath the lower jaw are painful; the gums painful and swollen.

Aphthæ.—This drug should be employed when the mouth and fauces are full of fetid ulcers, with inflamed gums and constipation. Also for catarrhal inflammation of the mouth and fauces, when there is "inflammation of the throat, with rawness and soreness, and now and then stitching pain; livid redness; voice altered, as if something were held in the mouth."

Diphtheria.— I have seen excellent results from the use of *Nux vomica* in diphtheria with putrid taste in the pharynx; thickly coated, yellowish tongue; foul breath (so offensive as almost to drive one from the room); pain in the small of the back, and constipation.

CASE CXXXVI. I remember the case of a colored man. Had been sick several days, without much if any treatment. Upon looking into the mouth, the breath was so foul, that I almost gagged. The deposit

covered both tonsils. Bowels had not moved in four days; tongue very heavily coated. *Nux vom.* 3 was given principally for the offensive breath and constipation, and he made a rapid recovery. Hoyne.

Hemiplegia.—Dr. J. L. Newton gave *Nux vomica* in a case of hemiplegia following diphtheria, with success, and recommends it highly for paralysis as a sequela. I prefer *Gelsemium*, however, and think it more often meets the indications than any other drug.

Laryngismus Stridulous.—Authors generally do not mention *Nux vomica* in laryngismus stridulous, still, the cases I have seen have generally been relieved by this remedy. The following cases give the indications:

CASE CXXXVII. R., after drinking hastily, was attacked with whistling, crowing inspirations; the face expressed the greatest anxiety, and was covered with cold perspiration; the veins of the neck were turgescent; pulse small and intermittent. This was the second or third attack. *Nux vom.* 3, in water, a teaspoonful every half hour, for twenty-four hours, and there was no return of the symptoms. Hoyne.

CASE CXXXVIII. Laryngismus stridulous. M., aged four, has had gastric fever. Symptoms: Emaciation; flesh soft; skin inclined to be yellow and dry; appetite good; right hypochondrium, hard, distended, tender to the touch, painful on exertion, and when he coughs; right shoulder elevated and spinal column laterally curved; dullness on percussion on right side; distension of the epigastrium, tender to touch and tympanitic; rumbling of flatus in abdomen; frequent ineffectual desire for stool; stool scanty and dry, daily or every two days; cough dry, excited by eating, drinking, rapid motion, exertion, crying or talking; a coughing fit in the morning on waking; has to sit up to cough; cough hurts right side; constant wheezing and dyspnœa, aggravated by exertion and by lying down, relieved during sleep. *Nux vom.* 200, a powder every night for four nights, cured. Dr. C. Dunham.

Œdema Glottidis.—The symptoms cured in the above cases would suggest its employment in this affection.

In Catarrh of the Larynx, trachea, or bronchia, *Nux vomica* is serviceable especially if used at the commencement when there is chilliness, hemicrania and obstruction of the nose; and afterwards hoarse, dry and hollow cough, aggravated in the morning; dryness in the throat and mouth; accumulation of tenacious mucus in the throat; some-

times the cough is attended with vomiting or bleeding from the nose and mouth; tickling in the throat; irritability.

Bronchitis, (*acute or chronic*).—The symptoms just mentioned indicate this remedy. It is best suited to the strong and robust, to those who have taken cough mixtures and other Allopathic drugs, and to those who are habitually constipated. The cough is dry, spasmodic and periodic, causing pains in the head and abdominal muscles, and is accompanied by asthma. The expectoration is slight, consisting of white, frothy, or grayish mucus.

In Whooping Cough, beginning like an ordinary catarrhal cough, *Nux vomica* frequently effects a cure in a few days; but after it has become fully developed this cannot be accomplished. The main indications after the first stage are—expectoration in the day and evening, not at night or in the morning; cough worse early in the morning, with vertigo, irritability, nausea, gagging and vomiting, livid complexion, tearing pains in the umbilical region, and constipation. It ought always to be used after Allopathic drugging.

Cough in general.—"*Nux vomica*," says Hirschel, "has only a limited application, in cough, especially when the pharynx and fauces are affected. The cough is scraping, rough, with irritation in the throat or under the upper sternal parts, with difficult expectoration of tough mucus, awakening from sleep in the morning, renewed or aggravated by vomiting and eating. Dry coryza, influenza, or general simple catarrhs."

Asthma.—*Nux vomica* is indicated if the attack, which takes place in the morning, is preceeded by anxious dreams. The patient complains of a feeling of distension in the abdomen, palpitation of the heart, and a tightness across the lower part of the chest. The face is red, the urine pale, the expectoration yellow or frothy, and the saliva increased during the attack. Especially suitable for irritable persons, and those who drink much coffee and liquor.

CASE CXXXIX. Asthma. Mrs. R., aged forty, had hay asthma, about May 1, for several years. Had helped her with high potencies when she was very ill. *Ars.* 30 warded off the attack till the end of the first week in June. When the trouble came on I was absent; on returning found her suffering with profound nervous debility; she could neither lie down nor sit up with comfort, from the great distress of breathing incident to her complaint, but was most relieved by

walking out in the open air, although scarcely able to stand when supported on either side. From protracted suffering, loss of sleep and inability to take food, she was completely worn out. *Nux vom.* 1000, one dose, and the next day she was well. Dr. J. H. P. Frost.

Hæmorrhage from the Lungs is sometimes controlled by this drug, when it occurs in sedentary persons, or those addicted to the excessive use of coffee, liquor, or highly seasoned food, also when it follows suppressed hæmorrhoidal discharges, or fits of passion.

Pneumonia.—*Nux vomica* is valuable in pneumonia of hard drinkers only. The cough symptoms mentioned above (bronchitis), are the guides to its selection.

Nervous Palpitation of the Heart.—This remedy gives speedy relief after the abuse of coffee, wine, tobacco, spices, etc. The palpitation does not last long, and is attended with cerebral congestion or nausea.

Angina Pectoris.—*Nux vomica* affords relief when there is no appetite, and great accumulation of gas in the bowels. It is especially useful after Allopathic drugging.

CASE CXL. Miss L. has had frequent attacks of angina pectoris. Has been relieved by Allopathic medicines. Interval between the attacks about twenty to twenty-five days. Was called during a paroxysm, and gave *Nux vom.* 3. She was free from a return for over six month. Repeated the same medicine, and she has not had an attack since (eight or nine months). Hoyne.

Hiccups.—This troublesome ailment, especially in younger children, is relieved by *Nux vomica* when occasioned by hot drinks.

Acute Catarrh of the Stomach.—Acute dyspepsia is quickly relieved by *Nux vomica*, when it is due to the excessive use of coffee, or wine, or follows a fit of chagrin. There is a putrid taste in the mouth in the morning; pain in a small space in the epigastrium after a meal; sensation as of a weight in the stomach after a meal; the region of the stomach is somewhat sensitive; frontal or coronal headache, with sensation as if the brain were loose; nausea, with or without vomiting; hypochondriac and irritable temper. All the symptoms are aggravated in the morning.

Chronic Catarrh of the Stomach.—Similar symptoms indicate it in chronic catarrh of the stomach (dyspepsia). It should always be used after Allopathic drugging, after coffee, wine, or opium, after mental over-exertion. The taste is bitter or sour, so that the food seems to

have an altered taste. Sour eructations after every meal, with sometimes slight nausea and vomiting. Bowels constipated; stools hard. Frontal headache, with vertigo; great irritability; morning aggravation.

CASE CXLI. Dyspepsia. Mrs. W., aged thirty, nervo-bilious temperament, dark complexion; complained of a sense of fullness after eating; flatulency; tenderness over the gastric and hepatic regions; periodical anxiety; depression of spirits and melancholy, with thoughts of suicide; occasional pains in the chest, and especially in the region of the heart, extending down the left arm; pulse feeble. *Nux vom.* 6, three times a day, relieved the gastric and hepatic symptoms in four weeks. *Aurum* 12 completed the cure. Dr. Ira Barrows.

Cardialgia should be treated with *Nux vomica* when there are pressing, contracting, clawing pains in the pit of the stomach, with a feeling as if the clothing were too tight; feeling of oppression and constriction of the chest, spreading to the small of the back; pains worse after a meal and from coffee; better from vomiting, belching, or from bending forward and rubbing the pit of the stomach. Nausea during the attack, with hemicrania, as if from pressing a nail into the brain; sour-bitter eructations; sour-putrid taste; constipation. Cardialgia, from the abuse of coffee, wine, chamomile tea, Allopathic nostrums, suppressed hæmorrhoids and physical fatigue, as night watching. Dr. K., in speaking of this affection says: "*Nux vomica* corresponds to a congestive neuralgia, which is, therefore, mostly complicated with headache, hæmorrhoids, etc.; alteration of taste, acidity, bitter vomiting, etc. It has also sensation of pressure * * * with bloatedness of the pit of the stomach; the pain in the back starts from the posterior wall of the stomach and spreads under the short ribs of the left side; it obliges the patient to bend forward."

CASE CXLII. Cardialgia. S., aged thirty-one; emaciated since eighteen months; periodical paroxysms every two weeks, begin with dull, gradually increasing pain in pit of stomach; pauses, after reaching its acme, at the corresponding point of spine, and becomes fixed there, he then must bend double; excruciating abdominal colic; abdominal walls spasmodically retracted; vomits frequently large quantities of bilious matter; after suffering for twenty-four hours feels prostrated; cold perspiration all over; constipated, no appetite; disgust for meat; heavily coated tongue; foul, bitter taste, pressure

in pit of stomach after eating even a little; face jaundiced; vertigo, as if intoxicated; scanty urine; *all* the vertebræ extremely sensitive to pressure, radiating from spot touched to gastric region, producing pain. *Nux vom.* 30, every fourth day. No attack since first dose. Dr. Bojanus.

CASE CXLIII. Mary, aged forty-seven, had great pain in her stomach; had no appetite, and if she did take food, was soon after "sick to death." *Nux vom.* cured. Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

CASE CXLIV. Nausea. When traveling in the cars, I found a delicate looking female, sick from the rolling of the wagon — deadly pale and trying to vomit, without effect. *Nux vom.* 94,000 was given, and in ten minutes she was well. Dr. Roberts.

Diaphragmitis.— *Nux vomica* has been suggested in this affection. "In nervous persons the muscles are more affected than the nervous membranes; the pain is less violent, but of a grasping, rooting character, with nausea or vomiting."

Cancer of the Stomach.— *Nux vomica* palliates many of the symptoms, particularly the excessive acidity, the distressing heartburn, the painful flatulence, the vomiting of mucus, and the constipation.

Hæmorrhage from the Stomach.— This remedy meets the indications in many cases. The hæmorrhage is not very copious, and the vomiting is accomplished with difficulty. Anxiousness, weakness and fainting-spells accompany the hematemesis. Other prominent symptoms are: Throbbing headache, vertigo, chilliness, and dread of the open air, although the temperature of the skin is increased; region of the stomach and spleen painful to pressure; constipation, with dark, turbid urine.

Diarrhœa.— In intestinal catarrh *Nux vomica* proves curative after the use of mixtures, bitters, herbs, and all kinds of nostrums. There is constant urging, passing small quantities which corrode the anus. Before stool, backache, griping in abdomen; after stool, burning, excoriated feeling in the anus. The abdominal pain sometimes ceases after the evacuation.

CASE CXLV. Mrs. H., aged thirty-five, has been sick three or four days with diarrhœa, and to-day has almost constant desire for stool. Stools small, consisting of slime and clotted blood, and some membranous parts, like scrapings of the intestines. Is accompanied by much tenesmus and pain in the sacrum; better after the operation.

Mouth bitter; no thirst; some appetite; frequent desire to urinate. *Nux vom.* 200 cured in four days. Dr. Jas. B. Bell.

Chronic Intestinal Catarrh.—This drug is beneficial when there is alternating constipation and diarrhœa; stitches in the rectum; putrid taste in the mouth in the morning; frontal or coronal headache; sensation as of a weight in the stomach after a meal; pains in liver; sour belching; irritable, cross; all the symptoms worse in the morning.

Gastric Fever.—*Nux vomica* is appropriate for disposition to relapses, dry or white coated tongue; bitter, sour or putrid taste, constipation or diarrhœa; urine dark, turbid; dry and hot skin; hæmorrhoidal symptoms; loss of appetite; chronic dyspeptic symptoms.

Proctitis.—In proctitis it is useful if the stools are hard, attended with great pain, and swelling of the veins of the rectum. The pressure at stool causes prolapsus ani. Sensation as if a foreign body was in the rectum, which causes a desire for stool.

Periproctitis.—Also in periproctitis for heavy, dull, pressing pains.

Dysentery.—These symptoms indicate *Nux vomica* in dysentery: Great heat and thirst, with redness of the face; pressing pain in loins and upper part of sacral region; ineffectual urging and pain in the abdomen before and during a discharge, with tenesmus; the pain ceases with the evacuation; colic in umbilical region; nausea and vomiting rare. It follows well after *Ipecac.* It should always be given after the use of brandy, ginger, or other diarrhœa mixtures.

CASE CXLVI. Dysentery. H., aged thirty-five; dysenteric discharge for three days; stools copious, every hour; greenish mucus mixed with blood. *Nux vom.* 200, one dose. Discharges ceased the next day. Dr. C. Preston.

CASE CXLVII. A., aged forty-eight; ill four or five days; from twelve to fifteen stools of slimy mucus, streaked with blood, in twenty-four hours; stools small, with much tenesmus and pain in the bowels. *Nux vom.* 200, two doses cured. Dr. C. Preston.

Cholera.—In cholera (Asiatic), it is not often of service. When we find cases commencing with symptoms similar to those mentioned under cardialgia or intestinal catarrh, it may prevent or modify the attack.

Cholera Morbus.—In cholera morbus, coming on after excessive drinking, or the abuse of strong coffee, *Nux vomica* is an important remedy. The vomited matter is sour, bitter and watery; stools are

frequent, preceded by griping in the abdomen, which ceases, for a time, after the evacuation; colic in the umbilical region, requiring him to bend forward. I have seen good results from its administration in cholera morbus from eating sauer kraut.

CASE CXLVIII. Cholera morbus. Man, aged thirty-four, robust, nervous-sanguine-lymphatic temperament. Was attacked with diarrhœa, which was unaccompanied by any severe symptoms for twenty-four hours, when cramping, spasmodic pains in the epigastrium and umbilical regions ensued, which increased in severity until they had assumed great violence. Pains occurred about once in ten minutes, and were of such violence that the patient would be suddenly thrown into almost a convulsed state, with the thighs thrown up upon the abdomen, and the chin down upon the chest. Vomited matter was fluid, nearly colorless, exceeding sour, and contained no solid matter. Stools once in two hours, preceded and attended with considerable pain. Delirium, with muttering between the paroxysms of pain. Pulse 120, small and weak. Extremities becoming cold. *Nux vom.* 2000, one dose, aggravated the symptoms for half an hour, and then he became better, and was well in two days. Dr. R. R. Gregg.

Constipation.—For the cure of constipation, this remedy is used oftener than any other, and very many times with but little benefit. If given according to the characteristics, however, it always relieves. Habitual constipation of large and difficult stools, or small stools, with frequent urging to go to stool; constipation with ineffectual and frequent urging to stool, with sensation as if the anus was contracted; frequent calls to go to stool, but not able to defecate.

CASE CXLIX. Constipation. Mrs. P., in consequence of "spinal weakness" and general debility, had for a long time suffered from constipation and difficult evacuation of scybalous stools at long intervals. She took, at bed time, a few pellets of *Nux vom.* and the next morning, very much to her surprise, had a stool more prompt, natural and easy than she had known for years before. After two or three days she took another dose, which was with equal promptness followed the next morning by a similar discharge. A third dose of *Nux vom.* 2000, taken of her own accord, and too soon after the second, brought her into the following condition: Awoke at 4 A.M. with much suffering, and was attacked with a watery diarrhœa, with severe tenesmus, not relieved after stool, and much burning at the anus. By inhaling cam-

phor she got better. A dose of *Nux vom.* 2000, twice a week, kept her bowels natural. Dr. J. H. P. Frost.

CASE CL. A gentleman had diarrhœa, which he checked with brandy; constipation followed with heaviness in the abdomen, and occasional cramping pains. *Nux vom.* 200, two doses cured. Dr. H. N. Guernsey.

Hæmorrhoids occurring in persons subject to Allopathic drugging, or in those who use coffee, wine, tobacco, spices, etc., to excess, are speedily relieved by *Nux vomica.* Symptoms: Piles, with shooting shocks in the loins; contractive pains, which hinder from rising up, and ineffectual efforts to evacuate; constipation; frequent headache in the forehead as if the eyes would be pressed out, or in the occiput; awakes at 3 A. M., cannot sleep after that time; burning, stinging pains in the hæmorrhoidal tumors; dull stitches in the small of the back, made worse by turning in bed; pure blood is sometimes discharged after the evacuation.

Hernia is usually considered a surgical affection, but before resorting to an operation, taxis and the proper medicines should be employed. In infantile hernia, *Nux vomica* is indicated if the "child has much colic; it draws up its feet and then thrusts them down again; constipation, the stools being large and difficult; poor appetite, crying much at night. The hernial tumor looks blue."

Incarcerated Hernia.—In incarcerated hernia it has proved a remedy of the greatest value. Dr. Cserno says, out of many cases several were reduced by *Nux vomica* 3, and the bringing of the podex in a higher position than the head, alone, whilst some others required, in addition, one or two warm baths.

Dr. Maylaender returns incarcerated hernia without the application of energetic taxis, by the use of *Belladonna* 2 or 3, and *Nux vomica* 3 or 6, a dose alternately every quarter-hour, and should we fail after six to eight hours, the operation should be immediately performed, as there are then anatomical or pathological disproportions between the contents of the hernia, hernial sac and abdominal openings.

CASE CLI. Mrs. R. had inguinal hernia of left side, irreducible by skillful manipulation; vomiting of much fecal matter; singultus. *Nux vom.* 3 and 30 cured completely in about three days. Dr. S. H. Worcester.

Colic, either flatulent, hæmorrhoidal or renal, is speedily relieved by

Nux vomica, when there are horrid, tearing, pressing pains in the small of the back and lower bowel, with frequent and ineffectual urging to stool; headache; sensation as if the bowels, bladder and rectum were pressed upon with a sharp instrument; distension of the abdomen, with pressure upwards towards the thorax; deep-seated pains in the hypogastric region; the pains are intolerable, so that he has to bend double; frequent desire to urinate.

CASE CLII. Severe bearing down pain in hypogastrium, suddenly, fifteen minutes after a large, hard stool; comes in paroxysms, with eructations, nausea, retching. On pressing the hypogastrium, there was a violent pain which made her shiver; pain relieved by heat or bending forwards; worse on coughing or retching; urinates often and little. *Nux vom.* 2000, one dose cured. Dr. E. W. B.

CASE CLIII. An old man, of gigantic frame, complained daily, about the same time in the forenoon, of severe, cutting pains in the abdomen, with great distension from flatulency. The pains were so severe that cold sweat of anguish broke out; worse on motion, and relieved by lying on his back. *Nux vomica* 200 cured in two days. Dr. Bruckner.

Lead Colic.—Of the sixty odd symptoms of lead colic, *Nux vomica* has fifty-seven of them, hence there is no question about its being the most important remedy for the cure of this affection. In addition to the symptoms mentioned above, under flatulent colic, we will mention: Retraction of the testicles; bloody or suppresed urine; painful pressure across the chest, arresting the breathing; respiration accelerated, short and noisy; pulse small, irregular, and remittent; he is unable to bear the pain without moaning and lamenting; apprehends death; is excessively sensitive to external impressions; eyes sunken; earthy, yellowish complexion; nausea and vomiting of blood, bile or mucus; stools black and knotty. *Colic* from poisoning by copper, is another affection in which this drug is curative. The indications are about the same as those just given.

Flatulency in persons who lead a sedentary life, and use much coffee, liquor or spices is speedily relieved by *Nux vomica*. They suffer with constipation, headache, musty or putrid taste in the mouth in the morning and after eating, with a pressure upwards towards the thorax.

Hyperæmia of the Liver demands *Nux vomica* for its cure when

there are stitches in the liver worse from motion or contact; swelling and hardness of the liver, especially after the abuse of *Quinine;* sensation of fullness in the liver; jaundiced complexion; awakes at 3 A. M. and lies awake for hours; region of the liver is sensitive to pressure; sour or bitter taste; constipation; symptoms always worse in the morning and after eating; great irritability and hypochondriac mood; more suitable for men than women.

Hepatitis.—In hepatitis, following the abuse of coffee, liquors, spices or Allopathic drugging, this remedy is useful; particularly after the fever is removed and the liver continues painful and bloated; stitches, pressing or throbbing pains in the liver, aggravated by pressure, and and in the morning; yellowness of the skin; sleeplessness after 3 A. M.; nausea, vomiting, hemicrania, sour and bitter taste, and great irritability—nothing pleases him.

Chronic Affections of the Liver.—It is also indispensable in fatty liver, hypertrophy of the liver, cirrhosis of the liver, nutmeg liver, and yellow atrophy of the liver. Dr. Baehr says: "Simple hypertrophy and fatty liver are more particularly favorably acted upon by *Nux vomica;* in the former it is more especially suitable, if it arose from repeated attacks of hyperæmia, and the liver is subject to paroxysms of painful sensitiveness. It is appropriate in fatty liver, if this disorder exists without any simultaneous excess of general obesity. It is more especially in the enlargements caused by the abuse of *Cinchona* that *Nux vomica* is endowed with a specific power to control. Among the special indications the phenomena of the stomach and intestinal canal are particularly noteworthy. The distress is excited or aggravated by eating; the bowels are disposed to be constipated; but the constipation is not obstinate, nor are the feces colorless."

Jaundice.—*Nux vomica* proves serviceable in jaundice accompanied with fever, vertigo during a meal or after coffee, frontal headache as if the eyes would be pressed out, loss of appetite. bitter taste, nausea, vomiting and constipation. The disease is caused by a sedentary mode of life, abuse of fatty, highly-seasoned food, wine, coffee, spirits, gall-stones, or Allopathic drugging, and sometimes by a fit of anger. The sleep of the patient is disturbed; he either lies awake until 3 A. M. or cannot sleep after that time.

Splenitis.—In splenitis, *Nux vomica* meets the following symptoms, according to Hartmann: "Sensation of an internal swelling; stitch-

ing pain, aggravated by contact and motion; spasmodic pain in the left hypochondrium, with qualmishness, especially in the pit of the stomach; aversion to food and fainting fits; vomiting of blood, or the mere gulping up of a dark blood from the stomach, with other gastric derangements, dyspeptic conditions, constipation, etc."

Diabetes has been cured by this remedy. It is recommended when the most urine is voided at night.

Retention of Urine.—In retention of urine *Nux vomica* proves beneficial where the lower portion of the spine is affected, causing abortive urging to urinate, attended with pains in the bladder and spasmodic contractions of the urethra, the urine passing drop by drop.

Hæmaturia.—It may be employed for hæmaturia, when there is constant desire to urinate, passing little at a time; pains in the loins and region of the kidneys; especially useful after Allopathic drugging, and the abuse of coffee, liquors, etc.

Nephritis.—Hartman says: "If a suppression of habitual hæmorrhages or abuse of spirits is the cause of the nephritis, which in such a case, results from abdominal congestion, *Nux vomica* will be found the best remedy, if distension of the abdomen, pressure, heat, burning in the region of the kidneys and loins are present. Experience has shown moreover, that *Nux vomica* is likewise adapted to other nephritic difficulties, whose symptoms are strikingly similar to the primary effects of *Nux vomica*, even to kidney diseases caused by renal calculi or by suppresed hæmorrhoids."

Chronic Bright's Disease when occasioned by alcoholic drinks, Allopathic drugs, or frequent exposure to cold and wet, is well met by this curative agent.

Renal Colic.—Many physicians consider *Nux vomica* the best remedy in the treatment of renal colic, and there is doubt that it meets the indications in the great majority of cases. The prominent symptoms for its use are: Wishes to urinate or defecate very often, but little at a time; pain in the right kidney extending into the genitals and right leg; much pain in the small of the back, which is made worse by turning in bed; cannot lie on the right side; sensation as if a hernia would form; nausea and vomiting; should always be used after palliatives have been given.

CASE CLIV. G., aged thirty-eight, has had frequent attacks of renal colic, for which he has usually taken *Opium* or other narcotics.

Duration of the paroxysm usually about six hours. The first time I was called, under the influence of *Nux vom.* 3 the paroxysm lasted five hours. There was then a much longer interval. The second attack I gave him *Nux vom.* 200, and the duration of the paroxysm was only two hours. Has now been free from an attack for over five months. Hoyne.

Cystitis, which makes its appearance after suppressed gonorrhœa, or Allopathic drugging, requires *Nux vomica* for its cure, if we find constant but ineffectual desire to urinate and defecate; "discharge of urine drop by drop, with burning and tearing; pale urine followed by thick, whitish, purulent matter, with violent burning pain; spasmodic retention of urine."

Atony of the Entire Bladder.—This drug proves beneficial where we find symptoms similar to those just mentioned.

Paralysis.—Dr. McGeorge cured a case of paralysis of the bladder, with dribbling of urine, with the tincture of *Nux vomica* after the 200th had failed.

Spasm of the Bladder, with painful and ineffectual desire to urinate is another affection in which *Nux vomica* is useful, particularly if there are twitchings and jerkings in the muscles of the extremities.

Gonorrhœa.—In gonorrhœa it is curative after the failure of *Copaiva*, *Cubebs*, and other Allopathic treatment. There are sharp pains near the orifice of the uretha; burning and shuddering when urinating; dull pain in the back part of the head; flatulency; constipation; contractive pains in the bladder and perinæum. In gonorrhœa of the female, it is useful when the discharge is fetid, tinging the linen yellow; swelling of the inner portion of the vagina, with burning pain; itching eruptions on the genitals. Also in gonorrhœa of the rectum.

In Gleet it may be used if the disease has been aggravated by liquor, coffee, or mixtures and bitters.

Balanorrhœa.—In balanorrhœa "*Nux vomica* is requisite when there is tickling, smarting, and itching of the glans and prepuce, which is retracted and excoriated, the secretion behind the glans being very copious, and the irritation being worse towards evening."

Acute Stricture of the Uretha.—*Nux vomica* relieves when there is painful ineffectual desire to urinate.

Orchitis from suppressed gonorrhœa, with the characteristic urinary and mental symptoms, yields to its influence.

Spermatorrhœa.—In spermatorrhœa it is requisite when there is frequent and ineffectual desire for stool, foul taste in the mouth in the morning, gastric irritability, and hemicrania, or where drugging or drinking has aggravated the affection.

CASE CLV. Five cases have presented themselves for treatment in the last forty days. Four youths, sons of parents most respectable. To the question, "Have you erratic dreams?" reply, "Don't know; but one, two, or three hours after going to bed have involuntary pollution, awake agitated; the following morning am listless and disgusted, with disturbed digestion. This state of affairs has existed for some months; have taken purgatives and sedatives, but am worse." The cause? First thought suggested onanism, but they declare it not so. They admit having desires; too much, in fact, and not satisfied, or unsatisfactorily so. "Wine?" The suspicion is legitimate for two, who in fact drink a few glasses more than necessary occasionally, but the other two are abstemious. To the first patient gave *Nux vom.* 12, an hour before retiring, repeated each night. First night was worse than before; afterward, *cured.* Continued it three nights more, and the trouble did not recur; has remained well now three months. For the other three, ten days were necessary for their cure. The same remedy, in like manner administered. Dr. Pasi.

Masturbation.—In masturbation, with similar symptoms, and frequent erections and pollutions, chiefly in the morning with flaccidity of the penis; emaciation; very irritable and wishes to be alone; trembling of the limbs; increased sexual desire; contused pain in the testicles.

Varicocele.—In varicocele when accompanied with constipation, gastric derangements, hemicrania, and irritable temper, this drug is to be preferred. The following diseases of women may require this remedy:

1. *Ovaritis*, when the disease seems to have been caused or aggravated by highly seasoned food, stimulating drinks, Allopathic drugging, or by a too sedentary life.

2. *Leucorrhœa* from similar causes, with constipation, and fetid discharge tinging the linen yellow.

3. *Metritis*, acute or chronic, from taking cold, with frequent and ineffectual desire to urinate or defecate; much pain in small of the back, made worse by turning in bed; cannot sleep after 3 A. M.; ideas crowd upon her mind so as to keep her awake for hours; gastric irri-

tability; desire to talk about her condition with anxious reflections about it. According to Croserio, *Nux vomica* corresponds to post-partum metritis, as long as the inflammation has not attained to the peritoneum.

4. *Displacements of the Uterus*, with similar symptoms. Uterine pains run down; pressing and burning in the uterine region; displacements from straining by lifting; pressure towards the genital organs, with sensation of contraction of the abdomen; frequent urination, she passes little and often, with much burning. Particularly persons accustomed to rich living, stimulating drinks and sedentary life. Dr. A. E. Small says: "As falling of the womb and vagina is frequently the consequence of general debility acting upon the digestive and nervous systems, the cure must be sought through general constitutional treatment. A feeble, dyspeptic patient, complaining of pain in the back and pressing pain over the hips, will be cured much sooner by *Nux vom.* 3 or 6, taken every morning for a time, than by mechanical appliances; and when sick headache and leucorrhœa are attendant symptoms, *Sepia* in the morning and *Nux vom.* at night will, in a large percentage of cases, prove remedial in a reasonable time if suitable conditions for treatment be at the same time secured."

CASE CLVI. Retroversion. Mrs. K., aged thirty-three; has four children; disordered digestion; constipation; chronic endometritis; womb dislocated backwards; constant bearing-down pressure on rectum; pressure on vesica, with ischuria; excoriating vaginal discharge; sallow complexion; a yellow circle around the mouth. *Nux vom.* 30, and a nourishing diet abated the uterine pains and improved the general health, aiding also the endometritis. Dr. D. A. Gorton.

CASE CLVII. Prolapsus. Came on after childbed. Symptoms: Drawing pains along the course of the ligamenta lata; pressure upon the bladder; stinging and burning during urination; cannot hold urine any length of time; bearing down upon the genitals as if every thing would fall out; menses at regular time, lasting three days, very copious, dark and clotted; all symptoms worse at this period, with cutting, stitching colic below the navel as if diarrhœa would set in; sometimes the menses cease to flow and then the colic is worse; hæmorrhoids; itching in anus; changing appetite. *Nux vom.* 200 cured. Dr. Bojanus.

5. *Metrorrhagia* during the climacteric period, after confinement,

Bad effect from overlifting Rhus & Arnica
reside Nux Vomica -

after Allopathic drugging, coffee, liquors, or rich living; urinates often and little at a time with much burning; hemicrania; constipation; gastric irritability; cannot sleep after 3 A. M.; dreams of traveling; cross and irritable; desire to talk about her condition, with anxious reflections about it.

6. *Menorrhagia*, under like circumstances, especially if the menses come on a few days before the time, too copiously, or keep on for several days with complaints at the onset which remain after it is over. Concomitants: Weak, faint spells; great sensitiveness of the nervous system; easily frightened; gets angry without any provocation; can't bear light or noise; frequent desire to urinate or defecate, but little at a time; constipation of large and difficult stools; occasioned by lifting, Allopathic drugging, coffee, etc.

CASE CLVIII. Bleeding occurred at and between the periods; brought on by over-lifting during the menses; Allopathically treated at first. *Nux vom.* 3 cured, after *Sabina* aggravated. Dr. Starke.

CASE CLIX. Menorrhagia. Menses too early, too profuse, sometimes in clots. Before menses she is excited, irritable, cross. A few hours before the menstrual flow sets in, there commenced a drawing-together pain in the abdomen, with nausea and sour vomiting, bloating of the bowels, and frequent urination of clear and profuse urine. After belching and vomiting she feels better for a short time. She gaps frequently and there is sometimes a drawing sensation down along the spine into the femoral nerves. With the appearance of the menses all pain ceases. *Nux vom.* 3 cured. Dr. Kafka.

7. *Dysmenorrhœa* with griping and digging pains in the abdomen and uterus, and discharge of thick, clotted blood; sickness of the stomach with chilliness and faint spells; soreness across the pubes; cramps in the bladder with frequent desire to urinate; hemicrania, as if from pressing a nail into the brain, or sensation as if the eyes would be pressed out; constipation with unsuccessful urging to defecate; tearing pains in the lower extremities.

CASE CLX. Miss A. has had dysmenorrhœa several years. At the period screams with the pains, has partial convulsions, and is delirious Anodynes and palliatives were given with temporary benefit. *Nux vom.* 200 has relieved her greatly, but not as yet cured her. Hoyne.

8. *Amenorrhœa* with peevishness and characteristic urinary symptoms.

CASE CLXI. Amenorrhœa. Mrs. G., aged forty-one; menses irregular, had stopped for three months. She was attacked with profound melancholy; without any motive she considers herself disgraced; speaks of dying, finds life insupportable; noise and odors irritate her greatly, as also the least contradiction or the slightest advice. *Sulph.* 600 quieted the moral symptoms. *Nux vom.* 600 reproduced the menses. Dr. Dulac.

9. *Uterine Neuralgia*, with "much soreness in the neck of the uterus on rising up or sitting down. Wishes to urinate or defecate very often, but little at a time, attended with pain; no sleep after 3 A. M.; no appetite. Has indulged in high living, rich food, condiments, etc."

CASE CLXII. Mrs. T., always well except previous to her first confinement, when she suffered from neuralgia of the nipples. Miscarried four months ago and was treated by a "regular" with drastic purgatives, and had constant bearing-down pains in uterus and rectum, causing her to scream incessantly. During the past three months has been treated liberally to *Opium*, wine, brandy, champagne, leeches; now suffers constant violent thirst; obstinate constipation; drinking water causes return of uterine pain; nausea, occasional vomiting; extreme emaciation; hair, formerly abundant, was now white, thin and dry; her face bore the expression of great anguish; perfectly helpless; pulse 100; febrile excitement during paroxysms of pain at night and towards morning. *Nux vom.* 200 every four hours was ordered, and after taking it twice had a spontaneous discharge from the bowels. Patient gradually recovered. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

10. *Pruritus Vulvæ*, with eruption, and tingling and "itching of the vulva which excites sexual desire, and induces onaism."

11. *Mastitis*, with constipation, urinary difficulties, and painful nipples during suckling.

Spinal Irritation due to sexual excesses, suggests *Nux vomica* when the pains are principally felt at night in the small of the back, aggravated by turning in bed; sore and bruised feeling in the lumbar region when pressed; dull pains in the back when sitting; costiveness; more or less headache, sometimes with vertigo.

Tabes Dorsalis.—It is beneficial also in tabes dorsalis, due to the same cause. "The patient is brought to a state bordering on imbecility, the whole body being insensible as if asleep, the lower limbs constantly trembling, and attended with fluttering of the heart; there

is great liability to cold, even the slightest current of air producing a disagreeable sensation on the skin; in fact, the whole of the organs of sense are in a state of great nervous irritation and attended with great weariness; even the gait is unsteady, and the patient reels as if intoxicated." Berjeau.

Meningitis Spinalis.—Raue recommends *Nux vomica* when the seat of the pain is in the lumbar region; the pain is worse when trying to move whilst lying on the back, also worse in the morning; great deal of belching; sensitiveness of the stomach and region of the liver to external pressure; stool seldom, and hard.

Rheumatism and Gout.—We could not well dispense with this remedy in the treatment of rheumatism and gout, especially in habitual drinkers, when there is over-sensitiveness to pain; constipation; scanty, dark urine, with frequent urination; hemicrania, as if from a nail in the brain; heat mixed with chilliness, especially during motion; patients who have become exhausted by mental or physical labor.

CASE CLXIII. Torticollis. Head inclined toward the left shoulder at an angle of 45 degrees; chin turned to the right. The contraction could be partly overcome by a strong voluntary effort, and still more by taking the head between the hands, and forcibly bringing it toward the median line, but not without pain. The inclination was less marked in the morning, but became more and more decided as the day advanced. About a week before the contraction was noticed the child was terribly frightened, and for several hours there was constant shivering and trembling of the whole body. Allopathic treatment failed to relieve. *Nux vom.* 200, every three hours, cured in a day or two. Dr. A. F. Squier.

Sciatica.—In sciatica this curative agent is beneficial when there are drawing, tearing pains from below upward, with paralytic stiffness; constipation; especially useful for persons addicted to the excessive use of coffee, liquor, or highly-seasoned food, and those who have not been benefited by Allopathic treatment.

Spasmus Facialis, when caused by anger is well met by *Nux vomica*.

Chorea, after Allopathic drugging, abuse of liquors, etc., requires this drug, when accompanied with numbness and formication of the affected parts, and constipation.

Trismus and Tetamus are other conditions demanding its employment, particularly when there are "intermitting fits of spasm;

disturbed respiration; consciousness not disturbed;" spasms return often from contact, noise, or any external stimulus.

CASE CLXIV. Traumatic tetanus. Robust boy, cut right forehead with stone; ten days after, jaw rigidly closed; general spasm from half an hour to an hour apart, extended limbs, hands and feet drawn inward, head and trunk bent backward, chest rigid, breath held until the face became purple, spasmodic cough. Aggravated from touch, motion, swallowing fluids. Intellect clear. Obstinate. The wound filled with black slough. *Bell.* useless. Cured with *Nux vom.* 30. Dr. T. Conant.

Epilepsy.—In epilepsy it is useful when the spinal centres are involved, and pressure over the solar plexus renews the spasms.

CASE CLXV. Mrs. B., aged thirty; pregnant. Has been epileptic from childhood; spasms once a month; during the interval, constipation, headache; no appetite; nausea after eating; during spasm, opisthotonos, with blueness around the mouth. *Nux vom.* 2000 cured. *Medical Investigator*, Vol. VIII., p. 14.

CASE CLXVI. Mrs. C., aged twenty-five; grass-widow; has had epilepsy for the past five years. Cause—mental emotions. Has sometimes three attacks a day; always four or five a week. Bowels constipated; move but once a week. Mind somewhat affected; cannot remember anything. Bites the tongue during the fit. Under the influence of *Nux vom.* 200, three doses a day, the attacks came on but once a week. One dose a day was then given, and they gradually decreased in frequency, until at the end of four months they did not return. Hoyne.

Convulsions.—*Nux vomica* proves useful in the convulsions of children when teething, or when due to fits of anger, or Allopathic drugging.

CASE CLXVII. Convulsions. Child aged five months, with two teeth; had from twenty-five to thirty convulsions a day. Had been under Allopathic treatment. Left arm and hand small and emaciated; fists continually clenched; limbs emaciated and useless; was deaf except when cramped; voracious appetite; cried and moaned every moment when awake, day or night, with constant rolling of head and shoulders; had not smiled since the first attack; had a *Calomel* sore throat, so that by opening the mouth the saliva would spurt a yard; sublingual glands were enlarged to nearly the size of the

tongue; eyes looked bright. *Nux vom.* 6, a powder each day for five days. No fits or spasms after the first dose of *Nux vom.* Dr. M. D. Cushing.

Progressive Locomotor Ataxy.—Dr. McClatchey advises *Nux vomica* in progressive locomotor ataxy, the result of progressive alcohol poisoning. It relieves the nightly restlessness, the paroxysms of pain, the constipation, etc.

Paralysis.—Numerous patients suffering from paralysis have experienced almost immediate relief from the use of *Nux vomica.* Its virtues have been most marked in cases where the patients have become exhausted by severe mental or physical labor. In incomplete paralysis of the face, arms or legs (especially in drunkards), it proves curative, when accompanied by vertigo, hemicrania, weak memory, and constipation.

CASE CLXVIII. Hemiplegia. J., aged fifty; had been a night watchman, and like others thus engaged, had gotten into the habit of taking very little sleep by day. He was a great consumer of tobacco (chewing and smoking). Having lost his situation as watchman, he undertook to chop wood at some place two miles from home. He was much exposed to severe March weather, and worked till midnight at home, every night. He had hemiplegia of the left side; could not raise left arm; could scarcely hobble across the room. Stopped his coffee and tobacco, ordered quiet. *Nux vom.* tincture, cured. Dr. J. H. P. Frost.

CASE CLXIX. In a similar partial left-side paralysis, to which another patient of mine, an overworked mother and sewing woman, is subject, aggravated always by mental distress or excitement, I have found the same remedy very efficacious. Dr. J. H. P. Frost.

CASE CLXX. Partial paralysis of the lower extremities, in consequence of over-exertion and being drenched in a rain, of five years' standing. She has to drag her limbs in walking, can't lift them sufficiently from the ground; sensation is likewise much impaired in the lower extremities, so that she feels the insertion of a pin only if it goes deep enough to draw blood; her legs are always cold and look bluish; constipation; burning in the anus; headache in the occiput; urination undisturbed; no painful spot in the whole length of the spine. *Nux vom.* 200 cured in six to eight weeks. Dr. Bojanus.

CASE CLXXI. Cross-Paralysis. The left hand and the right foot were affected; face, eyes and speech unaffected; pulse 100; came on

suddenly; believe the cause to be a minute clot in the pons. Main remedies were *Nux vom.* and *Con.* Dr. Dyce Brown.

Chlorosis.—In chlorosis *Nux vomica* proves curative when these symptoms are present: Very irritable and wishes to be alone; desire to talk about one's condition, with anxious reflections about it; oversensitiveness—every harmless word offends; sick headache, with dimness of vision, sour, bitter vomiting; pale, earthy face; flatulent distension after eating or drinking; fluent coryza in the day time, and dry coryza at night; chilliness and dread of the open air, with great liability to take cold. Symptoms always worse in the morning.

Scurvy.—In scurvy, also, when the mouth and fauces are full of fetid ulcers; swelling and bleeding of the gums; mouth dry and sore with bloody saliva; blue spots on the body as if ecchymosed; obstinate disposition.

Intermittent Fever.—The main indications for the use of *Nux vomica* in intermittent fever, are: Regular paroxysms or sweat, then chills, then sweat, or sweat then heat; often sleep after the chill; *during chill* extremities feel paralyzed, deadness of fingers and blue nails; bluish face; *during heat*, burning in the hands, humming in the ears, red urine, vomiting of mucus, food or water; *during sweat* tingling in the skin and amelioration of other symptoms. Delirium during the fever is quite characteristic. It is useful after *Quinine* and Allopathic drugging.

Case CLXXII. Intermittent. Patient had a severe chill, with excessive vomiting of mucus. Proved to be incomplete tertian, as she had only the cold and hot stages—the cold very severe, and lasting about fifteen minutes; heat was often very high and lasted eight hours. *Nux vom.* tincture, in water, every three hours. Patient had three more attacks, gradually becoming less severe, and has had no return. Dr. H. E. Powell.

Case CLXXIII. Man, aged twenty-one; quotidian four months; chill beginning in knees and back; nails blue; thirst before and during chill; cold stage lasts from one to two hours; hot stage an hour long; no thirst; profuse epistaxis from right nostril; no sweat. Has been Allopathically treated. *Nux vom.* 1000, a powder night and morning, and he had but one more paroxysm. Dr. H. P. Partridge.

Case CLXXIV. Woman, aged thirty; two months' tertian; chill at 7 A. M. lasting twenty minutes; nails blue. Hot stage lasts ten minutes; sweat nearly all day; violent headache; she has to lie down.

Nux vom. 1000, a powder night and morning was given, and she did not have another paroxysm. Dr. H. P. Partridge.

CASE CLXXV. C. has had tertian fever some days, of the anticipating type. Symptoms: Nausea before the fever, headache during the fever and after; thirst during the chill and heat, absent during sweat; delirium and humming in the ears during the heat; the hot stage was predominant, the chill lasting but a few moments, and the heat a couple of hours; urine dark and offensive; bowels constipated. During apyrexia lips dry, metallic taste in the mouth, and more or less headache. Patient has suffered with the disease frequently, and has always broken the fever with *Quinine*. *Nux vom.* 200, and he had no more chills. Hoyne.

Yellow Fever.—Dr. Taft recommends *Nux vomica* in yellow fever for "yellow skin, pale or yellowish face, especially around the nose and mouth; eyes injected, yellow and watery; dark rings around the eyes; tongue slimy or dry, cracked and red on the edges; thirst for beer or stimulating drinks; burning in the stomach; pressure or cramp, pain in the stomach; vomiting of sour, bilious or slimy substances; hiccough; dizziness or headache; trembling of the limbs; cramps in different parts of the body; contractions of the abdominal muscles; thin, slimy, bilious or bloody stools; burning pain in the neck of the bladder, with difficult urinating; cold feet; fear of death."

Typhoid or Typhus Fever.—According to Dr. Wells, *Nux vomica* may be used in typhoid or typhus fever "in the early stage, if there be chilliness on the slightest movement; dryness of the front of the mouth and tip of the tongue; intolerance of impressions on the external senses, all of which seem much exaggerated; great sensitiveness to the open air; thirst, with aversion to water; strong want to lie down, and considerable relief on doing so."

Dr Eggert gave *Nux vomica* 200 for one-sided perspiration after typhoid fever, with success.

CASE CLXXVI. Post-typhoid spasms. Limbs were drawn up to the body with a sudden jerk, then thrust out; tossing of the whole body from back to right side and back; face, hands, limbs cold; pulse small; after each toss of the body the head rolls uncontrolled to one side; lips and cheek flabby; eyes expressionless; conscious, and felt his strength going. *Nux* 3, drop doses, every half hour. Quiet in ten minutes. Cured. Dr. R. C. Smedley.

Measles.— In measles *Nux vomica* is beneficial for fluent coryza in the day time and dry coryza at night; dry cough in the evening, and loose in the morning; constipation. After Allopathic drugging.

Varicose Veins.— This drug has been recommended in the treatment of varicose veins, but with what success I do not know.

CASE CLXXVII. Poisoning. Child, aged two, had swallowed, about an hour before, nearly an ounce of *Laudanum*. Was found cold, insensible, and in strong convulsions. Had vomited once, soon after taking the drug. Mustard and salt failed to produce emesis. Convulsions followed each other in quick succession, with comatose intervals. *Nux vom.* was given, in one-drop doses, every five minutes, for two hours. The convulsions ceased, and the *Nux vom.* was stopped. Sensibility and warmth gradually returned. It was kept awake for nine hours, when it fell into a quiet slumber, and awoke well. Dr. C. P. Hart.

PHOSPHORUS.

Antidotes.— Emetics followed by *Magnesia*, with considerable water. Also *Camph.* and *Nux vom.*

Duration of Action.—Several weeks.

Hyperæmia.— Congestion, or rush of blood to the brain, is a condition which is often relieved by this remedy, when it is accompanied by a good deal of heat, and feeling of heat in the head, especially in the forehead and face, with throbbing in the head; better in the open air; blackness before the eyes; palpitation of the heart from mental emotions.

Vertigo.— The following symptoms are relieved by this drug: Vertigo, as if the chair on which she was sitting was rising; vertigo, with oppressive pains in the head; vertigo, with chills, or with excessive secretion of saliva; vertigo, followed by diarrhœa, with great heat and sweat; vertigo, as if she would fall.

Phos. is the main stay in Pneumonia in both old age - adult life & children

Melancholia.—This drug proves curative in melancholia, as shown by the following cases, from Allopathic sources:

CASE CLXXVIII. M., aged thirty-nine. Had been very intemperate, both in smoking and drinking. He first suffered from locomotor ataxy, on which acute mania supervened; the latter passed off, and he remained sane for some months, when he began to suffer from melancholia, the ataxy continuing. *Phos.* was given, and the melancholia disappeared; the ataxy progressed. Dr. S. W. D. Williams.

CASE CLXXIX. F., aged thirty, had recovered from two attacks of melancholia, relapsing almost immediately. The first attack lasted seventy days; the interval eleven days; the first relapse lasted sixty days; after an intermission of three days she again relapsed, under excitement, and she was put on *Phos.* The third attack lasted only twenty-seven days. Two months afterward she remained well. Dr. S. W. D. Williams.

Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis.—Occasionally *Phosphorus* is indicated in spotted fever, particularly when there is great fearfulness, as if something were creeping out of every corner; vertigo, with oppressive pain in the head; tongue dry and cracked, and covered black or glazed; hæmorrhages; pneumonic complications.

Cephalalgia.—Certain forms of headache are relieved by this curative agent, especially hemicrania. The forehead or occiput is swollen; touching the swollen part causes the most excruciating pain. Headache over left eye; headache every other day; cold, crampy pain on the whole left side of the head; shooting or sticking pains from one temple to the other.

CASE CLXXX. Laborer, aged twenty-six, cephalalgia of five years' standing. Came on at irregular intervals, but generally from stooping the head. The pain shoots from one temple to the other, and at times flying through to the occiput; is worse in the front of the head. Paroxysms preceded by dimness of sight, and accompanied by a feeling of sickness. Bowels relaxed for a day or two, and then constipated for a week. *Phos.* 3, cured in a month. Dr. R. T. Cooper.

CASE CLXXXI. B., aged twenty. Blue eyes, light hair, thin. Paroxysmal headache. Commenced with severe pains in the stomach, appearing in paroxysms, continuing for three days. In a few hours after leaving stomach, the same kind of pains appeared in the left temple, extending to the eye, teeth, and side of head. The character

of the pains were like sticking the parts with a knife, being so severe as to make her wholly beside herself. Had been treated a year Allopathically and Homœopathically, without benefit. *Phos.* 30, one dose, entirely relieved. Dr. T. L. Brown.

Alopecia.—Falling out of the hair in tufts, especially from the crown of the head, is well met by *Phosphorus*, if due to sickness or mental emotions.

Favus.—*Phosphorus* may be used when "the denuded scalp presents the appearance of clearness, whiteness and smoothness.

Eye and Ear.—Dr. C. H. Vilas says: "*Phosphorus* seems to have a direct action on the retina, quickly relieving the subjective symptoms caused by extreme sensibility to light, as colored rings, flashes of light, etc. Determination of blood to the head, causing hyperæmia of the retina, and humming or buzzing in the ears, is also quickly relieved by this remedy. Compare with *Glonoine.*"

CASE CLXXXII. Mr. A. has been much annoyed by "flashes of light," and "colored rings" before his eyes. Is extremely nervous, and being familiar with the newspaper literature on the subject, talks much about amaurosis, and the danger of blindness. Ophthalmoscopic examination discloses retinal hyperæmia. *Phos.* 2x, cured. Dr. C. H. Vilas.

In Amaurosis it is useful for "determination of blood to the eyes; inflammation of eyes, with heat and pressure, as from a grain of sand; swelling of the lid, with itching and pressure; tumor on the border of the orbit; agglutinated lids in morning, on awaking; secretion of gum during the day; difficulty of opening the lids; sees everything as through a gauze; short-sighted; blackness before the eyes; frequent attacks of sudden blindness in the day time, with sensation of a gray cover hanging over the eyes; black, passing spots before the eyes; halo around the candle; pains in the bones of the orbit; sight misty, dim. *Worse* in the evening and at night, in the wind, and from candle light. *Better* in the dark, and from cold. Right side." Dr. Gilchrist.

Asthenopia.—It has been found curative in asthenopia.

CASE CLXXXIII. Lady, aged twenty-one. After reading, a dull pain, deep in eye; black spots pass before eyes; worse from looking at bright objects and in lamplight; better in twilight; lids feel weighted mornings. *Bell.* 200 had no effect. *Phos.* 200, one dose, cured. Dr. J. B. Bell.

CASE CLXXXIV. Miss W., aged twenty-one, while reading one evening, suddenly a blur came before the eyes; since, has suffered constantly with her eyes. After reading a short time, a dull pain, seated deeply in the eyes, obliges her to desist. At times, dim sight. No color surrounds objects; black spots passing before eyes; worse from looking at bright, shining objects, and in lamplight; better in the twilight; lids feel as if weighted in the morning; cannot open them for some moments. *Phos.* 200 cured. Six months after, slight return. Cured with *Phos.* 80,000, one dose. Dr. I. S. Hall.

Amblyopia.—Phosphorus proves curative, when the vision is interrupted by dark points or misty appearances.

CASE CLXXXV. Blindness. L., a strong man, consumes about four ounces of tobacco weekly; has loss of sight. Gave *Sulph.* 30, every morning. Tobacco reduced to one-half. Next visit, dimness of sight; photophobia; was unable to read by candle light. *Phos.* 6, cured in five weeks. Dr. Ussher.

Cataract.—In the *Revue de Therap. Medico-Chirurg.*, Dr. Tavignot has a paper of some length, in which he concludes that it is possible to cure a certain number of cases of cataract without operation, by the more or less prolonged internal exhibition of *Phosphorus*, and that all cataracts are influenced by it—the gray becoming white; the white, milky.

CASE CLXXXVI. Twelve months since, Mr. B., aged thirty, married, and in fine physical health, presented himself to me for treatment, complaining of *dimness of vision, and partial loss of sight in both eyes.* The history was scanty, and the case correspondingly obscure. The closest scrutiny revealed a slight undue dilatation of the pupil, and there was considerable sluggishness, even before the most brilliant light, in contraction. I was in the dark. But, on asking him his habits, I learned that he was a great coffee drinker, and that he smoked to excess. I diagnosed amaurosis, due to paralysis of the optic nerve, and to a marked disturbance of the thalami nervorum opticorum. After exhausting every imaginable treatment, I tried the compound *Phosphorus* pill, which cured him. Dr. W. M. Turner.

CASE CLXXXVII. Chronic retinitis, with extravasation of blood in the vitreous humor. G., aged forty-one, has been under Allopathic treatment. Symptoms: Cannot read with left eye, and attempting to do so fatigues the eyes, but produces no lachrymation. Symptoms of

right eye: Constant mist before the eye, causing him to rub it, with improvement; flying, black spots when looking at a white surface; a small spot on the snow looks as if covered with fleas (hopping); halo about the candle; can see better in the twilight, or when shading the eye with the hand. Retina of right eye can be seen as through a greenish, opalescent mist, but of a somewhat heightened color; no floating spots in vitreous humor. A greenish, translucent cloud obscures the retina, when the eye is quickly raised and dropped again. *Phos.* 200 cured. Dr. J. B. Bell.

In Deafness, the following symptoms suggest *Phosphorus:* Hardness of hearing, especially of the human voice; roaring before the ears; reverberations of all sounds, but more particularly words in the ears. *Worse* in the evening and at night; also from lying on the back or lett side. (Dr. Gilchrist). Also for deafness after typhoid or typhus fevers.

Otalgia.—In this affection we employ it for dragging or drawing pains in the ears, with heat and redness; loud whizzing before the ears.

CASE CLXXXVIII. Otorrhœa—S., aged five; has had for three weeks a painful and inflamed gathering in the right ear; was first in the left; matter and blood are discharged from it. Shooting pains run through the ear, especially at night, preventing sleep often, making her toss restlessly; rather deaf in left ear. If the ear gets well, has styes on the eyelids or eruptions at the root of the nose, under the septum, and a stye on left lower eyelid. No appetite, especially dislikes meat; constipation. *Phos.* cm., six doses in two days. After taking the medicine, a gathering formed in the left ear again, but she became better. Cured. Dr. R. M. Theobald.

Coryza.—The indications for this remedy in coryza are: Frequent sneezing, with fear to sneeze on account of the pain it causes in the throat, or spasmodic sneezing, with violent sensation in the head, contortion of the limbs and constriction of the chest; feeling of fullness in the nose; obstruction of the nose every morning; sensation as if drops of water were flowing from the nose; fluent coryza of one nostril while the other is obstructed; acute smell, especially for offensive things; discharge of mucus from the nose of a yellow or green-yellow color, sometimes bloody; ulcerated nostrils. "Should always be given when the disease has invaded the throat and bronchial tubes, with

cough, oppression of the chest, debility and night sweats, diarrhœa, hoarseness and loss of voice."

Chronic Catarrh.— *Phosphorus* is useful in persons with a semi-transparent face, like polished ivory; also in "tall, slender persons, with fair skin and of a nervous disposition;" in persons who long for the open air and feel better in it. There is usually more or less aphonia or roughness of voice, with dryness of the fauces. The secretion from the nose is greenish-yellow, sometimes mixed with blood, and often indurated. The nose is obstructed every morning. In many cases there is a sweetish taste in the mouth almost constantly. The expectoration is yellowish, and more profuse morning and evening. In some few cases there is more or less hardness of hearing, especially for speech. The smell from the nose is fetid.

Epistaxis.— It is beneficial when the hæmorrhage takes place while straining at stool, or when it occurs early in the morning in tall, slim girls about the age of puberty.

Polypus.— *Phosphorus* has cured polypus of the nose in children of a scrofulous diathesis.

Freckles.— It has been recommended for the cure of freckles on the nose, appearing after bodily exertion.

Lipoma— Gilchrist suggests *Phosphorus* in lipoma, inflammation and abscess of the nose, with the following symptoms: Bleeding of the nose, during stool; blowing of blood from the nose; swelling and redness of the nose; painful dryness of the nose; bad, foul smell from the nose; over-sensitiveness of smell; readily-bleeding polypus of the nose; profuse discharge of green or yellow mucus from the nose, without coryza; freckles on the nose. Worse in the evening and at night; also from strong smells, and when lying on the back. Better while lying on the right side.

Prosopalgia.— Raue gives the following indications for the employment of *Phosphorus* in facial neuralgia: Drawing and tearing pain in the jaws, root of the nose, eyes and temples, attended with bloatedness of the face, congestion of the head, tearing on the top of the head, vertigo, and ringing in the ears; from taking cold over the washtub.

Case CLXXXIX. *Phosphorus* is a remedy little, if at all, employed by the regular practitioner in cases of neuralgia, though, I believe, frequently exhibited by the Homœopath. A case, however, came

under my notice some time since, which so strikingly illustrates its value as to induce me to record it. A gentleman who had for years suffered acute and frequently recurring paroxysms of neuralgia of the chest walls, applied to me for advice. I found that he had been a regular round of London and provincial doctors, and that every plan and remedy appeared to have been tried. I failing as signally as my predecessors, he sought aid of a Homœopath, and was relieved in a very short time. I lost no time in ascertaining the remedy which had worked so speedy, and as it proved in the sequel, so permanent a cure, and found that it consisted of tincture of *Phosphorus*, of which he was ordered to take five drops. Dr. S. M. Bradley, (Allopath).

CASE CXC. Neuralgia. Lady; intense pain in eyes and whole head for two days—worst over left eye. Aggravated in the forenoon from stooping; better while eating, lying down, after sleeping. After a little sleep would wake perfectly free from pain. *Phos.* 3000, one dose cured. Dr. J. B. Bell.

Odontalgia.—Toothache, from the least cold, with ptyalism is well met by *Phosphorus*. Also, toothache with swelling of the cheeks, and sticking pains occasioned by having had the hands in cold or warm water.

Angina.—Dr. Raue suggests *Phosphorus* in angina granulosa, or clergyman's sore throat, "when the throat is very dry, fairly glistening." We will add to this, when the pharynx feels as if excoriated, with scraping and smarting; and when the hawking of mucus, hoarseness and cough are worse in the morning.

Tonsillitis.—This remedy has been recommended in tonsillitis, particularly for a disposition to relapses, and when inclined to become chronic. It acts especially on the left tonsil, the swelling impeding deglutition and free motion of the head.

Diphtheria.—The following case shows the curative power of *Phosphorus* in post-diphtheritic numbness:

CASE CXCI. Lady some months after an attack of diphtheria, writes, "I was taken five weeks ago with numbness in the ends of my fingers and toes, and on rubbing them it would produce a sensation something as they would feel after being asleep. It soon extended over my feet and hands. My fingers feel *so clumsy* and lame, and my ankles feel *so big*, and as though the *skin was drawn tight* as it could be. They feel swollen, but are not. Legs and arms are so weak I can

In Aphonia from [illegible]

hardly use them. A part of the time there is a *dull pain in my wrists and ankles.* Have been *so* weak, and every joint was *so lame* I could hardly use my hands and feet. It was the strangest feeling; part of the time *it did not seem as though my feet belonged to me.* They did not *seem like feet,* but *more like stuffed cushions,* and yet were *so* sensitive when I rubbed them would prickle and *feel as though there were ten thousand hemlock splinters in them;* just as bad at morning as at night. My fingers were so clumsy I could not tell whether I had hold of the head or the point of a pin; could not find the button-holes in my clothes unless I could see them." *Phos.* 200, in water, cured in four weeks. Dr. C. A. Cochran.

Stricture of the Œsophagus.—This drug is sometimes indicated by dragging sensation in the upper part of the œsophagus, and sensation of tightness about the throat; great nervous irritability.

CASE CXCII. Stricture of the œsophagus declared incurable after considerable Allopathic treatment, was cured by one dose, dry upon the tongue, of *Phos.* 70,000. Symptoms: Great weakness and emaciation, owing to inability of taking nourishment; a very weak and empty feeling across the abdomen, with occasional shooting pain in the same region; a sensation of heat extending up the back; great nervous irritability. Young lady, tall and thin in stature. Dr. H. N. Guernsey.

Aphonia.—*Phosphorus* cures aphonia when produced by loud and prolonged exercise of the voice, as in singing or addressing a large audience. There is a sensitiveness and dryness of the larynx, with some burning; the larynx seems furred, he is unable to utter a loud word; mucus expectoration from the larynx; nervous exhaustion.

Coughs.—"The cough in *Phosphorus* is cut off short, rough, sharp, dry; between every single coughing sound is a short interval, which is wanting in the *Drosera* cough, where they follow one another in quick succession; the cough does not begin with deep inspiration, but the expiration prevails; the patient keeps coughing while lying down, without any necessity to sit up for it, and the fit does not terminate with expectoration or vomiting of mucus, but ceases gradually. Neither does the *Phosphorus* cough come so apparently from the depth of the abdomen; the patients rather point to the upper or lower respiratory organs (larynx, bronchia, lungs). It is quite certain that in such nervous coughs *Phosphorus* is a grand remedy, hence its splendid effects in stenosis of the glottis; in coughs from bronchial

asthma; in angina pectoris (cardiac cough). *Phosphorus* is of equally great value in catarrhal, inflammatory, or organic diseases of the respiratory organs." Dr. Hirschel.

CASE CXCIII. T., aged forty-nine. Cough. Eating or drinking produced very severe cough and retching; could not sleep at night on account of cough. *Phos.* 12 cured in a fortnight. Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

CASE CXCIV. Chronic cough. M. C., aged twenty-two, incessant, barking cough, night and day. *Phos.* 30 cured. Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

CASE CXCV. Mrs. B., aged twenty-nine. Confined ten days since. Took cold; is now suffering from a deep, thrilling cough. No expectoration; pain through the chest. *Phos.* 12 cured. Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

Laryngo-Tracheitis.—*Phosphorus* proves beneficial for these symptoms: Apprehension of death; headache as though it would burst, while coughing; constant, tickling cough from the larynx; dryness of the throat day and night; the tonsils and uvula are much swollen; hoarseness and loss of voice; great painfulness of the larynx, preventing talking; stitches, soreness, dryness, and roughness of the larynx; expectoration of viscid or sanguinolent mucus. Worse in the evening and night; also after eating anything warm, and when the weather changes. Better from cold things.

Croup.—This remedy is useful if other remedies have failed to arrest the disease and the asphyxia increases, and cerebral symptoms become more prominent. Also when complicated with bronchitis; great weakness; very hoarse voice; disposition to relapses.

In Chronic Laryngitis, with chronic hoarseness and aphonia, it acts well. Sensation of burning dryness in the larynx; cough excited by violent tickling and burning in larynx; cannot talk on account of pain in larynx.

CASE CXCVI. Chronic laryngitis. B. P., passive but copious hæmorrhage from the lungs; fainting; cold sweats; prostration; no pain. Hæmorrhage comes on suddenly. *Phos.* 30 stopped the bleeding. Dr. T. D. Stow.

CASE CXCVII. Mrs. T., aged forty-seven, had it six years; cough with free and easy expectoration of sweetish, or musty, yellow matter; hæmoptysis; she is thin, pale, with blue eyes, light brown hair; condition passive, painless. *Phos.* 30 cured. Dr. T. D. Stow.

Catarrhal Ulcers of the Larynx, with the symptoms mentioned above (laryngitis, chronic,) are frequently cured with this remedy.

Influenza.—Dr. J. B. Bell relates a number of cases of epidemic influenza, the prominent symptoms being: Rawness and scraping in the pharynx, worse toward evening; fluent coryza, with great dullness of the head, and sleepiness, more during the day and after meals; blowing of blood from the nose; profuse hæmorrhage from the nose and mouth; sensitiveness of the region of the liver, with stitches; hoarseness and rawness in the larynx and trachea; cough aggravated by talking and laughing, or by lying on the left side. *Phos.* 200 cured nearly every case.

Case CXCVIII. Bronchocele. The patient, a girl of twenty, had an increasing goitre for some months, when she was placed on the usual *Iodine* treatment, with no benefit whatever. After a month's interval of no treatment, *Phos.* was given, in doses ranging from the one-fiftieth to the one-twentieth of a grain, with the effect of directly causing a diminution in the size of the gland; the decrease went on steadily until the neck, in a month, measured two inches less than it did before the treatment. Dr. S. M. Bradley (Allopath).

Bronchitis—*Phosphorus* may be given in bronchitis, with pain in the head when coughing. Cough from titillation in the throat, waking him at night, with rawness and hoarsennss in the chest; tightness across the chest; tight cough, worse before midnight; cannot talk on account of pain in the larynx; cough on going into the open air; cough for several hours a day, with pain in the stomach and abdomen. It is particularly indicated in emaciated, cachectic or young overgrown individuals. Bronchitis when complicated with pneumonia is also rapidly cured by this drug. The symptoms just mentioned are sufficient indications.

Case CXCIX. Miss U., since seven years, a short, abrupt cough from tickling in the throat, extending into the bronchi, with sensation of concussion there; expectoration like saliva; aggravation at night; cough, waking several times during the night, lasting about half an hour; vomiting of food finished the paroxysm; vomiting also in day time. *Verat.* 3, slight amelioration, then *Phos.* 3, twice daily, followed by a rapid cure. Dr. B. Hirschel.

Pneumonia.—Our books and journals are full of cases of pneumonia cured with this drug, and with it alone. It is especially indicated in capillary bronchitis or catarrhal pneumonia. The prominent symptoms are: Hollow cough, mostly in the morning, with pressure in the

Bry - Ipecac - Phos 3x & Tart. Emetic & Sulphur are main drugs in Pneumonia - 4c. Carbo veg in bad cases -

pit of the stomach; loose cough without expectoration, with pain and sore feeling in chest; cough, with saltish, purulent expectoration, particularly morning and evening; during cough bursting pain in the head, and pain in chest; short breathing after coughing; sensation as if the chest were oppressed by a load; stitches in intercostals, aggravated by pressure and by lying on right side; bloody muco-sanguinolent, difficult expectoration; aggravation of the symptoms in the evening and at night; threatening paralysis of the lungs. Pneumonia complicated with pleurisy, intestinal catarrh, or typhoid symptoms is favorably acted upon by this remedy.

CASE CC. Infantile pneumonia. B., infant at the breast, was exposed to a shower of rain. It was feverish, irritable, and sick: respiration hurried; cries on taking a deep breath; small crepitating rales in the bases of the lungs posteriorly. *Phos.* 3 cured. Dr. J. L. Newton.

CASE CCI. Miss A., aged ten; pulse 140; tongue coated and dry; tremulous; skin hot; bowels regular; sharp cutting pain under left mamma, as if a knife were sticking through the chest; puerile respiration in the base of left lung. *Aconite*, every hour, produced perspiration. Next day slight cough, with bloody expectoration; puerile respiration has given way to crepitation. *Phos.* 3, every two hours. In five days well. Dr. J. L. Newton.

CASE CCII. Pneumonia, first on left then on right side. Robust boy, aged fifteen; when first taken was bled profusely by a surgeon. I found his face livid and covered with sweat; temperature of the body high; pulse 120, weak, easily compressible; breathing heavy; he could lay only on the back. Percussion sound, on the back, right side somewhat tympanitic; on the left side, from the fifth rib down to the basis of the lung, dull. Auscultation yields, in front, vesicular breathing mixed with purring; on the back, right side, increased vesicular breathing; left side, upper portion purring, lower portion bronchial breathing. *Sulph.* 30, every three hours. After three days, perspiration, difficulty of breathing; percussion sound on the back — left side — less dull than previous; on right side dull all over; corresponding to this, rattling noises on the left, bronchial breathing on the right side. Hard cough, which brings, under great exertion, some bloody slime up; diarrhœtic stools. *Phos* 30, every three hours relieved gradually. Dr. A. Kraizell.

Phos. 30th & 200 will act quicker & better in pneumonia than when given low — Leichman in Vienna cured over 200 cases no deaths =

CASE CCIII. K., aged sixteen, was taken down with pneumonia several days ago. *Acon.* had been of but slight benefit. Coughs greatly at night, raising with difficulty a saltish, bloody-streaked mucus, sometimes purulent. Stitches in the chest, preventing a deep breath. Inclined to looseness of the bowels. *Phos.* 200, every three hours during the day. Well in seven days. Hoyne.

Phthisis.—Much can be accomplished with this remedy in pulmonary tuberculosis, with acute pain in lower portion of left lung, greatly aggravated by lying on the left side; cough worse from eating and drinking; during cough bursting pain in the head, and pains in the chest; convulsive cough without or with only scanty expectoration; tormenting cough, dry and tight in the evening and night; weakness in region of stomach; bears fatty food well; painless diarrhœa; puffiness around the eyes; profuse night sweats; mouth full of aphthous patches; tall, slender persons.

CASE CCIV. S., aged thirty-five; has been sick six months; first a dry cough, morning and evening; some pains at the top of the lungs. Has been under Allopathic treatment; cough very severe; night sweats, and chills in the morning; short breath; quick pulse; yellowish expectoration of a sweetish taste, and much emaciation. *Phos.* 200 cured in about a year. Dr. E. Clark.

CASE CCV. *Phosphorus* 200, three doses, one each night, given in an apparently hopeless case of consumption, produced violent aggravation followed by gradual improvement, so that in six weeks the patient was quite well, and has since remained so. Dr. Bonninghausen.

Œdema of the Lungs.—Baehr says: "As soon as fine rales are heard, and the dyspnœa is increasing, even without any sputa, we give at once *Phos.* 3, continuing this remedy even if a copious, frothy scum, tinged with blood is expectorated. This remedy sometimes has a brilliant effect; often in a few hours the trouble is ended." We may add to this, tormenting cough, dry and tight in the evening and night, or convulsive cough with scanty expectoration.

Hæmoptysis.—For the arrest of pulmonary hæmorrhage, this drug is sometimes serviceable, particularly when dependent on tuberculosis. The menses are absent; the cough is dry and tormenting, worse at night; the cough is worse on going into the open air, or even when other persons come into the room.

Pleurisy complicated with pyæmia, or septicæmia, is well met by

Phosphorus; the right heart is dilated and moderately hypertrophied by the disease. Also when the disease is complicated with bronchitis; dry, tickling cough in the evening with tightness across the chest, expectoration in the morning; pain in the chest when coughing, relieved by pressure; bursting pain in the head when coughing.

Endocarditis.— *Phosphorus* exerts a direct action upon the heart, producing interstitial distension of the endocardium, and flabbiness and softness of the muscular tissue, hence, in endocarditis and myocarditis, it ought to prove curative. Special indications are: Palpitation of the heart with anxiety, morning and evening, aggravated by eating or any mental emotion; dry, tight cough, with sensation of tightness across the chest; spitting of blood with feeling of heat in the lungs.

Nervous Palpitation of the Heart in tall, slender persons, with feeling of weakness in the chest, also requires *Phosphorus* if the patient is nervous, irritable, and worse before a storm.

CASE CCVI. Boy, aged nine, got without any known cause, and without any objective signs of congestion, a most violent hammering in the chest, which was aggravated by every motion. In the afternoon, while walking across the yard, it increased so that it benumbed him, and he fell and wounded his face on the right cheek-bone. Allowed him to smell of *Phos.* 30 and the hammering ceased and did not again return. Dr. Brauns.

Angina Pectoris.— It sometimes proves curative in angina pectoris, particularly if the pressing pain is worse under the sternum, and there is a feeling of tightness across the chest.

Fatty Degeneration of the Heart.— "It is to *Phosphorus* that we are mainly indebted for any real success that we have had in the treatment of this disease. It is a drug which, when taken by a healthy person, in repeated physiological or material doses, produces in that individual's system pathological or morbid effects identical with those found in the bodies of human beings who have died with idiopathic fatty degeneration of the heart. It is therefore thoroughly Homœopathic to the latter affection. In the limited number of cases that have occurred in our practice, it has certainly proved itself a remedy of most inestimable value. We usually prescribe the *Phosphorus* in the second dilution of the tincture, and order it to be taken, with certain intermissions of longer or shorter duration, for some months or until the cessation of improvement."

CASE CCVII. A married lady, without family, aged fifty-four, had been an invalid for about two years; she had been under the care of an able practitioner for a long time, without benefit. She was a well formed woman, rather above the average height; had a good deal of fat lying underneath the skin, and her abdomen was somewhat prominent from the deposition of adipose tissue; muscles were soft, flabby and weak; could walk pretty well for a short distance on level ground, if she walked with moderate speed, but going up a hill, or up-stairs, was a task of much difficulty, owing to palpitation and breathlessness. Excitement of every kind caused palpitation, shortness of breath and faintness. Often in the night time, distressing dyspnœa would suddenly come on, and force her to sit up in bed; this usually yielded to small quantities of brandy. Her heart beat feebly and intermittingly. Its sounds were indistinct, sometimes hardly audible, but the first was not perceptibly less so than the second sound; pulse was feeble, slow, soft and intermittent; bowels sluggish; urine contained a copious deposit of oxalate of lime; tongue had a brownish fur on its posterior half, the front half being clean and slightly livid; appetite moderate. She was very temperate in eating, took no malt liquors, and rarely any wine. In each cornea there was a broad and well-defined *arcus senilis*. Phthisis was hereditary in her family, but she exhibited no sign of hereditary disease. We ordered the patient to take gentle exercise every day, in the open air; to live fairly generously, avoiding such articles of food as contributed to plethora, and to take one glass of pale sherry or claret daily, and when threatened with faintness a dessert-spoonful of brandy in half a wine-glass of cold water. Having a great dislike to all alcoholic stimulants, our patient very often disregarded our injunctions about the wine, but we believe she paid strict and rigid attention to everything else that we ordered. Without enumerating all the medicines that were necessarily called into requisition to meet unexpected symptoms that cropped up during a long attendance, it will suffice to state that *Phos.* was the remedy which we considered to be indicated. We administered it always alone — never in alternation with any other — with such intermissions as were indispensable, during a period of eight months. The result was an entire removal of all the morbid phenomena. The disappearance of the *arcus senilis* along with the heart symptoms is a most interesting feature in the above case, and we think it affords the very strongest

presumptive evidence in support of the opinion we formed of the grave nature of the case. Dr. Geo. Lade.

Gastralgia.— *Phosphorus* may be given for these symptoms: Gnawing pain, with aggravation from eating and motion; rising of the swallowed food by mouthfuls; thirst, and as soon as the water becomes warm in the stomach it is thrown up; the patient is better when covered up warm in bed. Regurgitation of food, particularly when sour, requires this remedy if it occurs soon after a meal, with qualmishness about the pit of the stomach.

CASE CCVIII. Regurgitation of undigested food very soon after eating. *Phos.* 30, repeated several times, cured. Dr. W. E. Payne.

In Round Perforating Ulcer of the Stomach, this remedy is frequently of benefit. The symptoms mentioned above (gastralgia) are sufficient indications.

CASE CCIX. Girl, aged twenty-eight. Menses have not made their appearance since nine months; she looks chlorotic. Pain in stomach terrible; she throws herself upon the floor, resting on knees and elbows; vomits bloody, purulent masses. *Phos.* 4, continued for three months, brought her back to a tolerable state of health. Dr. Heyne.

Cancer.— It may be employed also in cancer of the stomach, according to Raue, for "epigastric region sensitive to touch; constant nausea and fullness in the stomach after eating or drinking even a swallow of water; vomiting of a sour, foul-smelling fluid, which looks as though it had been a mixture of water, ink and coffee grounds; in the sunken abdomen a circumscribed, hard swelling; pale, earthy complexion; great emaciation; sleepiness; peevishness fine, gurgling noise in the abdomen; urine scanty, red or brown, with reddish or yellowish-red sediment; bowels constipated."

CASE CCX. Dr. Bolle, a German Allopath, had a bad case of cancer of the stomach, which progressed rapidly during nine months treatment. The patient was reduced to a skeleton; could hardly drag himself about; his complexion was earthy, while vomiting ensued after taking food, or even a swallow of water; almost every time a sourish, offensive fluid was ejected in great quantities, bearing the greatest resemblance to a mixture of water, ink and coffee grounds; the tongue was coated with a yellowish fur, and was dry; there was thirst; no appetite; constant nausea; fullness, painfulness of the

stomach; sometimes a fine stitching and gurgling in the pit of the stomach; the abdomen was fallen in; the constipation could hardly be overcome; the feces were hard, crumbly, blackish-brown. Dr. Nichol, a Homœopath, gave *Phos.* 200, which cured him. Dr. Bolle then became a Homœopath. Eighteen months after the old symptoms returned, and were speedily dissipated by *Phos.* 3. given by Dr. Bolle. Dr. G. E. Shipman.

Hematemesis.—We find *Phosphorus* beneficial in hæmorrhage from the stomach when the blood is quite bright, the pulse accelerated, the skin warm with partial perspiration, and the bleeding lessened by drinking cold water. The patient is drowsy; has loathing of food, and heaviness and heat at the pit of the stomach, which is distended.

Case CCX. Hæmorrhage from the stomach better from drinking cold water. *Phos.* 6 cured. Dr. Vanden Neucker.

Dyspepsia.—"*Phosphorus* renders excellent service in chronic catarrh of the stomach. Its symptoms are more like those of chronic inflammation than those of simple catarrh, in the lesser degrees of which, it will scarcely ever be found suitable. *Phosphorus* likewise has a tendency to the excessive formation of acid, except that the eructations and the vomiting have an oily taste. The pains are intense, and are aggravated by eating. This circumstance, in addition to the other phenomena, points to considerable alterations of the mucous membrane, on which account we employ *Phopshorus* with success in ulceration and hæmorrhage of the stomach." Dr. Baehr.

Case CCXI. Very feeble, and cannot walk more than a square, for want of breath; has palpitation of the heart and oppression of chest which seems to come from the stomach, and is worse after eating; belching of large quantities of wind after eating; variable appetite; sensation of great weakness in the abdomen, particularlly across and below the umbilicus; stools scanty, dry, and difficult of evacuation. *Phos.* 200, one dose, cured. I have cured cases of bilious dysentery and one case of nymphomania, in which the symptom of the abdomen was well marked. Dr. H. N. Guernsey.

Case CCXII. Feeling of fullness in the chest up to the throat, as if from eating too much. *Phos.* 30, smelling relieved. Dr. Landesmann.

Gastritis is an affection which sometimes requires *Phosphorus* for its cure. The symptoms are similar to those of *Arsenic*. Burning in the stomach, extending to the throat and bowels, with violent thirst,

anguish, and convulsions of the face; cold extremities, weak pulse, and loss of strength; griping in the region of the stomach in paroxysms; as soon as the water drank becomes warm in the stomach it is thrown up.

Diarrhœa.— In intestinal catarrh of children as well as adults, *Phosphorus* should be given when the stools are painless, watery, with lumps of white mucus; worse through the night or through the day; better after sleeping; thirst and vomiting as soon as the water gets warm in the stomach; green and bloody stools, the anus remaining constantly open; diarrhœa pouring away as if from a hydrant; flatulency; flatulent colic; involuntary stools.

Key

CASE CCXIII. Involuntary stool while coughing. *Phos.* 400 cured. Dr. Lillie.

Chronic Diarrhœa.— Also in chronic intestinal catarrh of debilitated consumptive persons, nursing or lying-in women, with great weakness, emaciation and burning of the palms of the hands. The stools always contain a considerable admixture of bile, with rather copious traces of blood, and are accompanied with colicky pains. It is the chief remedy for ulceration of the bowels.

CASE CCXIV. M., for six months, has lost strength and flesh rapidly; cannot eat anything; solid food lies heavily on his chest and makes him feel sick; a pain crosses from the chest to the back; is nearly choked by phlegm on the chest at night; bowels much relaxed day and night, without pain; aggravated by warm drinks and walking about, and amelioration when lying down. *Phos.* 12. Diarrhœa cured the second day. Dr. R. T. Cooper.

CASE CCXV. S., aged forty-three. Since two months a lienteric diarrhœa; has taken much medicine. Three weeks ago, began to complain of oppression and burning in the stomach; perfect loss of appetite; inextinguishable thirst; feels worse after eating or drinking; especially after drinking, which produces vomiting after awhile; vomiting in the morning, with the sensation as if the stomach would turn upside down; vomiting of green mucus; nurses a large baby, and feels greatly debilitated. *Phos.* 200, morning and evening. Relief after first dose. Dr. S. Lilienthal.

Dysentery.— *Phosphorus* is serviceable in dysentery, if there be paralytic relaxation of the sphincter ani, and relief of pain from taking food; great thirst, with vomiting, as soon as the water

becomes warm in the stomach; aggravation from lying on the left side; better from lying on the right side.

CASE CCXVI. Chronic dysentery. Sick twenty years. Stools bloody, small white particles, like opaque frog spawn, mixed with brownish, bloody fluid; very frequent. Before stool, which he cannot retain, violent urging; after stool, relief. Aggravated from lying on the left side, warm food and drinks, lying on back. Amelioration from lying on right side, after sleeping, cold food and drinks. Tongue dry, red and cracked; burning and distress in stomach, with hot eructations; occasional vomiting of food or mucus; anorexia; intense thirst for very cold food or drinks; sleeplessness; great debility. After one dose of *Nux vom.* 200, *Phos.* 200, every three hours, cured in eighteen days. Dr. J. B. Bell.

Cholerine.— We find it useful in cholerine, with protracted diarrhœa and very severe cutting or griping pains.

Cholera Infantum.— Also in cholera infantum of a chronic nature, when the peculiar symptoms of the bowels are present (see diarrhœa). Also for paralysis of the upper or lower extremities following cholera infantum, and originating from pressure on the spinal cord.

Cholera.— In Asiatic cholera it is rarely indicated, although of great value in diarrhœas which return frequently during cholera epidemics. We should give it in cholera if the water drank is thrown up as soon as it becomes warm in the stomach; rumbling and rolling in the abdomen; rice water evacuations; great prostration.

Constipation.— *Phosphorus* relieves constipation when the feces are long, slender, narrow, dry, tough, and hard like a dog's, voided with difficulty; large yellow spots on the abdomen; pain in anus after stool.

Hæmorrhoids.— This drug cures hæmorrhoids, if greatly inflamed. The varices protrude through the anus, which is constantly open; discharge of mucus and dark, coagulated blood from the rectum; stinging and itching pains in the anus; anxious and irritable when alone; sensation of weakness, and eruptions in the abdomen.

In Proctitis, Periproctitis, Perityphlitis, Phosphorus may be given for these symptoms: Constipation, small-shaped hard stool, and expelled with great difficulty; discharge of blood from the rectum; spasms in the rectum; paralysis of the lower intestines, and the sphincter ani; discharge of mucus from the wide-open anus; stitching pains or itching at the anus; increased secretion of watery, pale urine; involun-

tary discharge of urine. Worse in the evening, and when lying on the left side. Better when lying on the right side, and after sleeping.

Colic.—This remedy cures when there are sharp, cutting pains in the bowels, sometimes with sour vomiting; often followed by sour smelling diarrhœtic stool, leaving some tenesmus and burning; incarceration of flatulence.

Hepatitis.—Baehr says: "*Phosphorus* is, without doubt, one of the most important remedies in inflammatory affections of the liver, with well-marked icteric symptoms, which it excites very rapidly in connection with inflammatory symptoms. If we consider these effects side by side with its general action upon the organism, we infer that *Phosphorus* is more especially indicated in those violent forms of hepatitis, accompanied by deeply pervading typhoid symptoms, and rapid prostration of strength. It is the only remedy which we can employ in pylephlebitis with any prospect of success; phlebitis is an appropriate sphere of action for *Phosphorus;* likewise pyæmic phenomena in ulcerations of the intestinal canal, with metastasis to the lungs."

Acute Yellow Atrophy.—The same author advises its administration in acute yellow atrophy and fatty liver, but gives no special indications.

Jaundice.—Complicated with pneumonia, deep-seated brain disease, atrophy of the liver, or occurring during pregnancy, requires *Phosphorus* for its relief. Pcterus originates after poisoning by this drug. It causes inflammation and swelling of the abdomen, in consequence of which, the gall is prevented from being discharged into that organ; or *Phosphorus* may cause a stoppage of the fine gall ducts with tough, slimy secretions.

CASE CCXVII. Man, aged sixty-three, had chronic jaundice, supervening on an acute attack. Conjunctiva, face, trunk, and extremities, were of a brownish-yellow color; every morning the evacuations were very copious and of the characteristic nature of jaundice; urine had changed from saffron color to blackish-brown, and was thick. Pulse slow. Constant chilliness, even in a warm room. Patient dejected; thought he would die, and was incapable of exertion. Also had aphonia and a troublesome cough. *Phosphorus*, 1st decimal, three times a day, cured. *Homœopathic World.*

Diabetes.—*Phosphorus* has been recommended in diabetes, with sugar

n the urine. How many cases have been cured with it we are unable to state.

Bright's Disease.—In cases of poisoning by *Phosphorus* the kidneys are found disorganized as in Bright's disease, hence its employment in this affection. The indications are: Skin pale and anæmic; watery diarrhœa pouring away as if from a hydrant; complicated with tuberculosis, malignant pulmonary catarrh, suppurations of bones, amaurosis, diseases of the right heart, or of the pulmonary artery.

CASE CCXVIII. Bright's disease. Man aged sixty-two. Takes no interest in anything; does not answer questions or answers wrongly; urine shows moderate quantity of albumen and nephritic elements. *Phos.* relieved greatly. Dr. Buchner.

Hematuria.—When hematuria "depends upon a general dissolution of the blood," or is caused by sexual excesses, this drug should be used, particularly if urination is difficult and the excretion scanty.

Uræmia suggests *Phosphorus* when there is "acute atrophy of the brain and medulla oblongata."

In Addisons Disease, Dr. J. Payr gives the following indications: "Period of evolution or after excesses in venery. Sickly, yellow color of the face, with sunken features and eyes; brownish dark spots on different parts of the body; tiredness and sudden exhaustion, with fainting; icy coldness of the extremities, with trembling; frequent stretching and yawning; headache; vertigo; sleeplessness; downheartedness and irritability; illusions of sight and hearing; loss of appetite, alternating with bulimy; burning, cutting, and pressing in the stomach, nausea and vomiting; pains in the hypochondria and abdomen, with constipation or diarrhœa; feeling of weakness and lameness in the small of the back; weakness in the extremities; twitchings and spasms."

Gonorrhœa.—*Phosphorus* is very useful in gonorrhœa of the female when the discharge is mucous or milky, with "stitches through the whole length of the vagina, and great aversion to sexual intercourse." In *gleet* also, when every morning we find the lips of the urethra stuck together by a drop of watery fluid.

Syphilis.—In syphilitic affections of the bones (exostosis, caries, necrosis) *Phosphorus* is beneficial when there is great debility. The parts affected are the long, hollow bones, or the bones of the skull, face and jaw. There is always great pain and swelling of the parts,

with violent and boring pains worse at night, and often exfoliation of pieces of the bones. The patient is emaciated, has sour vomiting, constipation and burning in the stomach.

CASE CCXIX. Darkey, with tertiary syphilis, the disease destroying the hair, skin and bone of the crown of the head. Had tried all sorts of treatment without benefit. *Phos.* 200 was given daily, with constant improvement for three months, when we lost sight of him. I have no doubt that he was cured by the treatment, as he was nearly well when we last saw him. Hoyne.

In Spermatorrhœa this drug is of great value when the patient is anxious and irritable, emaciated, easily alarmed, with difficult respiration and sticking pains in the chest; tendency to scrofulous affections.

Masturbation.—For the results of onanism it is particularly valuable when the above symptoms are present. The memory is very weak or lost; has frequent headache in the forehead or occiput; tendency to cough, and painless watery diarrhœa; appetite lost; burning pains in the stomach; blotches in the face.

CASE CCXX. Impotency. Mr. ——, aged forty, gentleman of leisure, large frame; presented himself to me in an emaciated condition —face pale and haggard, pulse unsteady and tremulous, form bent as though with the infirmity of years; an anxious, yearning look in his eyes. History of the case was eminently unsatisfactory. After a week or so of unsuccessful treatment, I found a clue. He accidentally let drop the remark that he "*didn't wish any more children.*" From this I supected a conjugal onanism on his part. He soon made a reluctant, but full confession, confirming my suspicions, ending by piteously declaring that he was entirely impotent. With this new light I recommended full diet, natural coitus—or total abstinence for two months—and *Phos.* He progressed to recovery in six or eight weeks. Dr. Wm. M. Turner, (Allopath).

Hydrocele is an affection which usually demands the knife; sometimes, however, it is cured by remedies.

CASE CCXXI. German, aged fifty-eight, had been under my treatment for pulmonary tuberculosis and after a time considered himself cured. Six months after he had swelling of the testicles, with extensive serous effusion into the tunica vaginalis which no remedy seemed to remove. I suggested tapping and appointed the day, but left him a few doses of *Phos.* 3. When I returned five days afterward he was nearly well. Dr. F. A. Rockwith.

Ovaritis.—Phosphorus is required when the pain shoots down the inner side of the thigh.

Case CCXXII. Lady aged thirty-five, fair complexion, nervous; has miscarried twice in the fifth month; found pain in the region of the left ovary, extending down the inner side of the thigh. *Phos.* 6, 30 and 100 was employed, and one year afterwards she gave birth to a son. Dr. Jno. Moore.

The following diseases of women are often benefited by *Phosphorus:*

1. *Leucorrhœa.*—Smarting leucorrhœa drawing blisters; watery, slimy, especially during the menses or taking the place of the menses; profuse leucorrhœa with sensation of great weakness in the abdomen; corrosive leucorrhœa; menses too early and too profuse.

2. *Uterine displacements* of tall, slender women. Long, narrow stools, difficult of expulsion; grey sand in the urine; peculiar feeling of weakness and emptiness in the abdomen; sour stomach with more or less nausea, and empty eructations; great sense of heat running up the back.

3. *Metritis* of tall, slender, or fair, graceful women, especially after frequent pregnancies, with "pyæmic state and inflammation of the veins."

4. *Metrorrhagia* of tall, slender women, between the menses, during pregnancy or after difficult labor; lame and bruised feeling in the small of the back; weak and empty feeling in the abdomen; oppression of the chest, with dry cough; belching of wind after eating; chronic diarrhœa, or constipation with dry, narrow, difficult stools; frequent attacks of vertigo.

5. *Menorrhagia* with similar symptoms and cold legs and feet; blue rings around the eyes; much heat running up the back, and in top of the head; emaciation; menses too early, too profuse and last too long.

6. *Amenorrhœa* in tall, slender women, inclined to lung affections or scrofulous swellings. Spitting or vomiting of blood when the menses should appear; oppression of the chest, with dry cough; constipation; vertigo; weakness in the abdomen; bloatedness below the eyes.

7. *Dysmenorrhœa* in the same kind of women, with colicky pains, rumbling in the bowels, sour eructations and sour vomiting. Has also frequent vertigo and sleepy spells; chronic diarrhœa or constipation with the characteristic stool; stitches in the mammæ; blue circles around the eyes; frequent chilliness, with cold hads and feet.

8. *Mastitis.*—Ulceration of the breast, with hardness; red in spots or streaks; bluish color, with burning and stinging fistulous openings; stitches in the breast; hard and painful nodosities; erysipelas, with swelling; hacking cough, with hectic fever and night sweats. Women weakened by disease or loss of fluids. Worse in the evening; and when lying on the back. Better when keeping quiet.

9. *Cancer of the Breast*, when the ulcer bleeds easily and profusely. Inflamed indurations, very painful, much aggravated by the open air; very acute pains in the part affected.

10. *Hysteria* in tall, slender women, who long for the open air, who have constipated bowels, sour or empty eructations, increased sexual desire, and a peculiar feeling of weakness in the abdomen.

11. *Vomiting of Pregnant Women*, with increased flow of saliva, vertigo and coldness of the extremities.

CASE CCXXIII. Vomiting of pregnancy. Nausea to fainting, aggravated by fasting and by drinking at night, by assuming the erect posture; with cold extremities, flow of water from the mouth, vertigo, vomiting of sour and bilious matter. *Phos.* 3 relieved permanently. Dr. Thos. Simpson.

CASE CCXXIV. Weakness of womb. A. aged thirty-two, slender. Complained of great feeling of languor, lowness of spirits, loss of appetite; after taking a short walk has a most painful feeling of weakness across the whole abdomen, and especially in the hypogastric region, obliging her to lie down for some hours to obtain relief. After any extra exertion, or a moderate walk, would have to lie down for many hours, and sometimes for days. Menses irregular; has suffered for four years. *Phos.* 200 cured. Dr. Simmens.

Coccyodynia.—*Phosphorus* proves curative when there is "pain in the coccyx as if ulcerated, hindering motion, and followed by painful stiffness in the nape of the neck."

Myelitis.—Raue advises *Phosphorus* for inflammation of the spinal marrow after sexual excesses; also when in connection with an inflammatory process of the vertebræ; burning pain in the spine; dyspnœa and cough; constipation with narrow, dry stools; numbness and insensibility of the extremities.

Spina bifida.—Dr. Gilchrist gives the following indications for *Phosphorus.* "Pain in the small of the back, when rising after stooping; pain as if the back were broken; paralytic weakness of the small

of the back; sick and paralytic feeling in the body." Worse when lying on the back, or left side, when walking, and when the weather changes. Better in the open air, when lying down on right side; when rubbing, when standing.

CASE CCXXV. Spinal irritation. Young woman, gracile build. Nervous debility since several years. Took *Nitrate of Silver*. Frequent fainting spells, during which, face turns pale and cold; yawning, anguish, dyspnœa, visions: sometimes pressing frontal headache; vertigo; cold extremities; excessive malaise, dullness of vision, at night, frightful, dreams. *Bell.*, *Ignatia*, *Opium*, *Stram.*, *Agar.*, relieved somewhat. The menses short and scanty; general lassitude and chilliness at night; excited and full of uneasiness; pressing frontal headache above root of nose, with hot flushes; cutting pain in pit of stomach, especially in morning, and aggravated by touch; nausea in beginning of menstruation; oppression in chest without dyspnœa; tickling cough with expectoration of small quantities of blood. *Phos.* 4 cured in six weeks. Dr. Elwert.

Rheumatism.—Phosphorus proves curative if the disease is of long standing, with drawing, tensive pains coming on after exposure to cold. Sense of lameness, weakness and heaviness in the limbs, preventing walking or working; transient vertigo; tightness across the chest; dry cough sometimes.

CASE CCXXVI. Patient was now in his third attack of cardiac rheumatism. Since the first attack, had always had short breath and cough, inability to exert himself, palpitation of the heart, and depression of spirits from the belief that he had an incurable disease of the heart, which drove him to reckless courses of life—irregular habits and drinking. He had loud friction and bellows sound; extremely petulant; least trifle drove him to the greatest anger; scolded violently; pressure as if a great weight were lying on the middle of the sternum; great pressure in the upper part of the chest; cough excited by drinking, wakes him constantly at night and excites great pain in the breast; cannot lie on the back. *Phos.* 200 cured. He lost the evidences of the old deposits upon the valves and on the pericardium. Dr. P. P. Wells.

CASE CCXXVII. Paralytic rheumatism. A soldier exposed to drenching rains, had drawing pains in back and legs; could walk only with great exertion; feet felt lifeless; sensation in spinal cord as

if quicksilver moved up and downward; paralytic heaviness in arms, preventing work; vertigo seldom and transient; movements of coordination normal; some lumbar vertebræ sensitive to touch; transient weakness of sight, cause undiscovered. Anæmia, emaciation. *Phos.* 12 cured. Dr. Lorbacher.

Coxalgia.— For diseases of the hip-joint with hectic fever, night sweats, emaciation, constipation or chronic diarrhœa this remedy is serviceable. The pus which comes from the joint smells badly and is thin and watery; urine turbid, depositing a white sediment.

Chorea— *Phosphorus* proves curative in chorea during childhood when there is a tendency to scrofulous swellings, chronic diarrhœa, or hæmorrhages; twitching of the limbs; great exhaustion; emaciation.

Paralysis.— In the treatment of paralysis this drug is sometimes indicated, particularly when accompanied with creeping and tingling in the limbs.

CASE CCXXVIII. Paralysis of right leg. An attack of lumbago three years ago was followed by a pain in the right pelvic region. Leeches, Spanish flies and internal Allopathic treatment, caused not only a cessation of pain, but also a loss of feeling and motion of the limb. Moxa had no effect whatever. Patient was declared incurable. There was no shrinking of the limb and the patient complained of a sensation of creeping like ants in the limb. *Phos.* 6 in water for two days. Cessation of creeping and reappearance of pain in the loins. In three weeks well. Dr. Vandenberghe.

Chlorosis.— Raue gives the following indications for *Phosphorus* in chlorosis: deep-seated chronic cases with tubercular diathesis; brought on by depressing mental influences, such as grief, worriment, disappointed love, or by exhausting bodily causes, such as night watching, loss of blood, diarrhœa, night-sweats, onanism, etc. We observe in such cases, puffiness around the eyes, dry hacking cough, great weakness in the sexual organs, consequent upon previous irritation of these parts; leucorrhœa of a whitish, watery slime, especially profuse during the menses; sometimes acrid and corroding; a total loss of energy in all the organic functions of the body.

Scorbutus.— This remedy has been suggested in scurvy, when the gums separate from the teeth, are swollen and bleed easily; the body is covered with ecchymosed spots.

Intermittent Fever.— *Phosphorus* is seldom indicated in intermittent

I have cured many cases of Typhoid Pneumonia with Phos 30 & 200

fever. It may be used, however, when the urine is turbid during the fever, and copious during the sweat. The chill comes on between 5 and 6 P. M.

Typhoid.— It is a remedy of great power in typhoid-pneumonia and in typhus and typhoid fever, especially in the second and later stages for these symptoms: rapid sinking of strength; heat of the trunk, with cold perspiration of the head and extremities; hard, dry cough, with oppression of the chest, or loose cough, with expectoration of tough, thick, yellow mucus; unconsciousness; delirium; sopor; quick, small, thread-like pulse; miliary eruption, or numerous roseola spots; hardness of hearing; vomiting of slimy masses; painless diarrhœa, the stools consisting of water, slime, or decomposed blood; involuntary stool and discharge of urine; abdomen very sensitive to the touch; great emaciation; great restlessness at night, with troublesome dreams; impending paralysis of the brain, and collapse.

Morbilli.— It is serviceable in measles complicated with affections of the bronchia or lungs, also when the spots become hæmorrhagic. The bowels are too loose, although the stools are painless; dry, tight cough, worse at night, with tightness across the chest.

Scarlatina.— In scarlatina likewise, with the same complications, or articular inflammations with delirium and sopor. Over-sensitiveness of all the senses; burning in different parts of the body; face semi-transparent like polished ivory in some few cases; great exhaustion; congestion of head.

CASE CCXXIX. Boy, aged three. The third day, the ominous coryza had commenced; the fourth day, the throat was swollen, and there was congestion to the head. After applying wet bandages, there was some relief in breathing, but neither *Bell.*, nor *Apis*, nor lard poultices, prevented the continuance of the copious coryza; alarming weakness and an increasing frequency of pulse; during the night, hands very cold and bluish. After *Phos.* there was very great improvement. Dr. A. Neuschafer.

Small-pox, when complicated with bronchitis, pneumonic symptom s or croup, demands *Phosphorus* for its cure; particularly when the pustules fill with blood. Especially useful in persons of a scrofulous or hæmorrhagic diathesis, with copious, painless diarrhœa.

Hæmorrhage.— *Phosphorus* causes the blood to become dark, even black, and of a thin, fluid con sistence, hence in persons of a hæmor-

hagic diathesis, in whom the slightest wound bleeds profusely, we should expect it to prove curative.

CASE CCXXX. Fungus hæmatodes on the breast of a woman diminished under *Phos.*, but the improvement ceasing, it was alternated with *Thuja* 30. It appeared to detach partially at the root, and finally burst, discharging blood, and finally withered. Dr. R. Hughes.

CASE CCXXXI. A case of undoubted fungus hæmatodes was observed by Dr. Romarck, of Prague, in the right thigh of a newly born child. *Phos.* 3d or 4th was given. After fourteen days the fungus shriveled together, turned pale, and after three weeks was a mere bluish discoloration of the skin, which was still slightly apparent after six weeks. Dr. G. E. Shipman.

CASE CCXXXII. Purpura hæmorrhagica. C., aged seven, never sick until the present disease. The pillow on which she slept at night would be somewhat stained with blood. She began to spit blood, and on examination was found to have small spots of extravasated blood all over the body. The least hurt would be followed by a large spot in the vicinity, black from extravasated blood. The accidental scratch of a pin would bleed so as to saturate cloth after cloth. Red points on the tongue and buccal cavity oozed continuously. Eyes bloodshot; breath offensive; pulse regular but quick. All the secretions were bloody. *Phos.* 200, two doses, cured. Dr. C. W. Boyce.

CASE CCXXXIII. Psoriasis on knees, elbows, legs and eyebrows, in a girl aged twenty-three, and well in other respects. *Phos.* 4, one dose every evening, cured. Dr. Heyne.

CASE CCXXXIV. Miss A., aged eighteen, gracile build, transparent complexion. Two months since, a circumscribed redness appeared on extremity of left thumb; after awhile there came in it a round opening, as if punctured, and finally a dark-red globular outgrowth, which bled profusely at the slightest touch. *Phos.* 200 cured in two weeks. Dr. Mary Everett.

CASE CCXXXV. Beggar, aged forty-five. In the center of under lip a tumor of the size of a walnut, surrounded at its base by a bluish areola of veins, and covered by a black crust, which broke into fissures at the least touch, discharging pus and blood; tumor felt elastic, swelling up when touched, but the root felt hard, and was of the size of a bean. He also had inguinal hernia, and an indurated sticle; prematurely old, looks sixty; mind constantly occupied with

his disease, is afraid his days are numbered. *Phos.* 30, one dose every morning, cured in a few weeks. D. G. Freschi.

Dr. H. Eames details a very severe and obstinate case of *acne* cured by *Phosphorus;* three cases of *lupus*, in which all other known forms of treatment had been proved powerless, cured; as well as several cases of *scrofuloderma* and of *psoriasis*, in which speedy cures were effected. In the latter disease he states that after the failure of *Arsenic*, he has habitually found *Phosphorus* very efficacious.

Dr. Eames further says that he has found *Phosphorus* of very great service in *eczema* of the scalp, with enlargement of the glands, stating that he has seen in many cases a copious eczematous eruption behind the ears and on the head, combined with extensive glandular enlargement, disappear in a few weeks after this treatment had been adopted.

RHUS TOXICODENDRON.

Rhus toxicodendron.— Poison Oak.

Antidotes.—Camphor, Angustura (?), *Croton tig.* (?), *Verbena hastata* (?), *Coffea, Sulphur.*

Duration of Action.—A few hours to several years (according to Dr. Neidhard.

Fear of Death.—Quite a number of remedies have fear of death; *Rhus*, however, has dread of death with anxiousness and sighing. The patient also imagines an enemy means to poison him.

Case CCXXXVI. Lady, aged thirty, pulse small and quick; general heat; red spots on cheeks; debility and diarrhœa; brought on by excitement and grieving over a misplaced confidence. *Phos. ac.* 12 for three days gave no relief. Says she feels as if she was poisoned. *Sac lac* forty-eight hours, but still the same idea. Smelling of *Rhus tox.* 30 removed the symptoms by degrees. Dr. Dulac.

Hyperæmia.—This remedy may be employed for congestion of the brain when we find heavy, reeling headache, with humming and

throbbing in the head; face red and burning or pale; constant restlessness day or night; vertigo when turning, stooping, or when lying down. Dr. Hart says, "it is applicable to such cases as arise from or are associated with acute articular rheumatism, and also to cases caused by exposure to cold or to getting wet and chilled.

Vertigo.—Dr. Goullon, Jr., recommends it in vertigo of aged persons, when the vertigo is worse in getting up from lying, from turning, stooping, etc.

Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis—*Rhus* proves serviceable in cerebro-spinal meningitis when the symptoms assume a typhoid character. Stupefaction, epistaxis, diarrhœa, constant restlessness; stiffness of the muscles and joints and pain in the back as if bruised; opisthotonos.

Encephalitis.—Dr. Gilchrist recommends this remedy in traumatic encephalitis for absence of mind; illusions of the fancy; fullness and heaviness in the head, especially in the forehead, with sensation as if a weight were falling forward on stooping, with heat in the face; erysipelas of the head and face, with vesicles drying up, and forming burning-itching scabs; aversion to light; face pale and sunken, with blue rings under the eyes, and pointed nose. Worse after midnight; from cold water, and uncovering the head. Better from moving the parts, from warmth, and on wrapping the head up warmly.

Meningitis, with erysipelas of the face, and typhoid symptoms, indicates *Rhus*. Delirium unusually violent, with a fear that some one means to poison him.

Cephalalgia.—Headache characterized by aching pains in the occiput, the pain extending to the ears and malar bones, and aggravated by exercise in the open air, or by damp, cloudy weather, are speedily relieved by the poison oak.

Erysipelas of the Scalp, particularly of the left side, with blistering, burning and itching, is promptly cured with this drug.

Blepharitis.—*Rhus* is useful for inflammation of the eyelids, when there is œdematous swelling, redness and a copious, acrid and serous discharge which corrodes the cheek. Numerous watery vesicles.

Eye and Ear.—*Rhus tox.* will be found useful for the following complaints: Scrofulous diffuse corneitis characterized by little dread of light, slight redness, no lachrymation. In prolonged cases *Kali bichromicum* is sometimes more useful. Œdematous swellings of the lids, looking as though poisoned with ivy. Consult *Belladonna*. Dr. C. H. Vilas.

Conjunctivitis, acute or chronic. *Rhus* is indicated, if the right eye is principally affected with considerable serous puffing up of the conjunctiva, great pain, and scanty discharge. Also in conjunctivitis of new-born children, if the swollen conjunctiva protrudes from between the lids like a pod, when they are opened." Dr. A. K. Hills recommends it in granular conjunctivitis for: "Spasmodic closure of the lids, with excessive photophobia, and as the lids are separated there spurts forth a perfect gush of hot tears. Anguish and restlessness compelling continued motion, with nocturnal aggravation, and sometimes the characteristic rheumatic diathesis."

Scrofulous Ophthalmia.—It is useful, when complicated with eczema of the ears, pimples and vesicles on the cornea; swelling of glands behind the ears; violent pains in the eye and scanty secretion.

Keratitis.—Dr. Geo. S. Norton gives the following indications for its administration in keratitis: "*Keratitis pust. small pustules on the edge of the cornea, great photophobia and profuse lachrymation. *Pustule on the cornea, some photobobia and redness, but much lachrymation. *Lies constantly on the face, with a *Rhus* eruption. Pustular inflammations after they have gone on to superficial ulceration of the cornea with intense photophobia and profuse lachrymation. The conjunctiva may be very red even to chemosis, and the lids œdematously swollen, particularly the upper, and spasmodically closed so that they have to be forcibly opened, when a profuse gush of tears takes place. Aggravation at night, after midnight and in damp weather."

Ulcers of Cornea.—From what has just been quoted we should expect to find *Rhus* beneficial in ulcers of the cornea with similar symptoms.

Herpes Cornea.—In herpes cornea, it is useful after the vesicles have burst. Eczema of the ears; swelling of glands behind the ears; violent pain in the eyes and nightly aggravation.

Pannus.—Dr. Payr recommends it in pannus, for intercurrent acute attacks.

CASE CCXXXVII. Dr. C. Le Beau produced great improvement in a case of long standing ptosis by one dose of *Rhus* 75m. It produced a red vesicular rash, itching and burning terribly, especially in the joints, worse at night; and angina, with enlargement of the maxillary and parotid glands.

Iritis, syphilitic or rheumatic. These symptoms indicate *Rhus:*

Ball of the eye feels sore on turning it, or when pressing upon it; burning of the eyes; inflamed lids; swelling of the lids; profuse gush of tears on opening the lids; œdematous swelling around the eyes; objects look pale; pain in the eyes preventing motion; pain on first moving the eyes, going off by continued motion. Worse in the morning; also, from cold, and from light. Better from warmth and continued motion.

Irido-Choroiditis.—In irido-choroiditis, with the above symptoms, and yellow, purulent mucous discharge; stitches in the eyes and temples, with vertigo; and red face and hot head, *Rhus* proves curative.

Amblyopia when occasioned by metastasis of gout or rheumatism, is well met by this remedy.

CASE CCXXXVIII. Opacity of cornea. Patient, aged forty-five. Totally blind. The cornea is filled between its lamellæ with a thick, whitish exudation; the iris is distorted. Eye doctors have made iridectomy; no sight. The cause of blindness must, therefore, have had a deeper seat. Patient has in former years been subject to erysipelas of the face. Cold water applications had suppressed the eruption. Since then he began to complain of weak sight, which gradually grew to total blindness. *Rhus tox.* 1, night and morning restored him to sight. Dr. Stens, Sr.

Deafness.—Two remedies have as a prominent symptom; does not hear speech well; *Rhus tox.* and *Phosphorus.* It is well to remember this as the symptom is usually considered characteristic of *Phosphorus.*

Otitis Interna.—In otitis interna, with violent pain in the head, delirium and eczematous swellings about the head, *Rhus* is beneficial.

Coryza.—It gives speedy relief in coryza occasioned by getting wet, when accompanied by inflammation of the nose internally, discharge of green offensive pus or thick yellowish mucus; nightly epistaxis; fever sores about the mouth and nose; aching in all the bones, worse during rest and in the evening.

Chronic Catarrh.—In chronic catarrh also, when the nose is swollen, bleeding now and then, with eczema on both sides below the nose, and spasmodic sneezing.

For abscess of the nose we employ *Rhus*, if the tip of the nose is red, with soreness when touched; the nose feels sore internally; bleeding of the nose at night, or when stooping, of coagulated blood; discharge of green offensive pus from the nose; puffiness of the nose, discharge of mucus from the nose, without coryza.

Epistaxis when occasioned by bending forward, stooping or any bodily exertion, or coming on at night or during stool, the blood being partly coagulated requires this drug.

Erysipelas.—*Rhus* acts well in facial erysipelas when the disease commences on the left side, and gradually spreads to the right, affecting the whole cheek and forehead, with burning, blistering and itching.

Crusta Lactea.—This curative agent may be administered for crusta lactea, when every portion of the eruption has an inflamed look, with nightly itching and burning; swelling of the glands of the neck and throat, with stiffness of the muscles. Also in *eczema* of the face, with similar symptoms.

CASE CCXXXIX. Eczema impetiginoides. Surface raw and excoriated, covered with yellow scabs and eliminating a sero-purulent discharge; infiltration of the areolar tissue, with much swelling. Cured by *Rhus tox.* 30. Dr. Ph. Arcularius.

Prosopalgia.—*Rhus* proves beneficial in prosopalgia, occasioned by getting wet, when the pains are stinging, burning, darting and tearing, relieved by cold applications. The pains sometimes extend into the teeth of the side affected, and are aggravated at night or by rest.

Odontalgia.—*Rhus* cures toothache brought on by getting wet, or taking cold in damp or windy weather, the pains being pricking, throbbing or tearing, aggravated in the open air and at night, and relieved by hot applications. The teeth feel loose or elongated, and the gums burn, itch and become swollen. Melancholy persons, easily agitated or frightened.

Tongue.—Much can be learned from the tongue when properly studied. A strawberry tongue indicates *Belladonna*. A tongue with a red tip in the shape of a triangle; a soft tongue with imprints of the teeth; a dry, red tongue, cracked at the tip; and a tongue coated white on one side only, are all indications for *Rhus*.

Tubercles and Fissures of the Tongue.—The following indications are given by Dr. Gilchrist: Intolerable burning, sore pain in the gums; accumulation of water in the mouth; the tongue is not coated, but is very dry; parched, red, or brown tongue; nightly discharge of yellow or bloody saliva from the mouth; mouth feels better all day complete loss of appetite; excessive hunger. Worse in the morning, evening, and at night; also when chewing, when lying on the painless side, when swallowing the food, and when eating or drinking cold

things. Better from warm food or drink, and from warmth in general.

Parotitis.—In mumps we use this drug for inflammatory swelling of the left parotid gland; suppuration of the parotid glands; sore throat, as from an internal swelling, with bruised pain; pressure and stinging when swallowing; difficult swallowing of solid food; hoarseness with roughness in the larynx; roughness and soreness in the chest. Worse at night, when at rest, from cold, and when swallowing. Better from warmth.

Diphtheria.—In the treatment of diphtheria this drug is sometimes serviceable. Raue says: "When the child is restless, wants to be carried about; wakes up every now and then complaining of pain in the throat; when a bloody saliva runs out of the mouth during sleep; when the parotid glands are a good deal swollen; when there are transparent, jelly-like discharges from the bowels at stool, or afterwards."

CASE CCXL. Girl, aged twelve, slender, lymphatic, nervous, was taken with fever, aggravated toward night; pain in the back of the neck with stiffness, worse on turning, relieved by change of position; restlessness; inflammation of the right tonsil, with a patch like chamois leather, yellowish white, thick. Tongue white, heavily coated, tip and edge red, almost sore, raw looking; fetid breath; sticking pain in swallowing; more pain when first beginning to swallow. Loathing of food. *Rhus tox.* 15m cured in three days. Dr. L. B. Baylies.

Œsophagitis.—*Rhus* proves beneficial in œsophagitis, when there is difficult swallowing of solid food as if from contraction of the œsophagus; parched, red or brown tongue; excessive thirst; especially when occasioned by corrosive substances.

Laryngo-Tracheitis.—In laryngo-tracheitis it is useful for tickling under the sternum, worse from talking or laughing; cough aggravated at night, and by putting the hand out of bed; stiffness of the limbs and pain in the bones, worse during rest; restlessness, changes position often; symptoms all worse after midnight.

Influenza.—This drug is curative when the disease is occasioned by a severe wetting. The main symptoms are vesicular eruption about the mouth, pain in the bones and head, worse during rest, and anxious respiration.

CASE CCXLI.—Man, with a pimply face, after exposure was seized

with chilliness; headache; oppressed breathing; catching pains in the right side of the chest, cutting off the breath in making a deep inspiration; anxiety and apprehension that unless relieved he would not be able to breathe but a short time. *Bry.* 30 every three hours, did no good. Next day I noticed a plentiful crop of vesicles around the mouth which had appeared in the course of the night. *Rhus* 30 cured. Dr. Wm. E. Payne.

Strain of Vocal Chords.— *Rhus* is the main remedy, as we shall show presently, for strains and sprains of the muscles and joints. For strains of the vocal chords it has been highly recommended Dr. Hills says, "after straining the throat in singing, I have found this remedy invaluable to singers." Dr. Herring says, "I have given this remedy to public speakers, after great exertion in speaking." Dr. Martin says, "I have recommended it for garrulous old women, who sometimes have sore throat, with stiff feelings, when waking from sleep, which goes away after talking awhile."

Bronchitis.— This curative agent is very valuable in bronchitis, of the epidemic form. The cough is brought on by putting the hand out of bed; it is excited by a tickling under the middle of the sternum and is aggravated by laughing or loud talking, by motion, every current of cold air, and at night; burning heat, dry tongue; restlessness; great debility; pain in the bones, worse during rest.

CASE CCXLII. Case of dry cough during the day, wrenching the epigastrium; excited by talking or singing; shoulders and cervical muscles stiff and lame on first moving; better during exercise. *Rhus tox.* 200 cured. Dr. H. V. Miller.

Whooping Cough.—In whooping cough, *Rhus* is indicated only in the first stage, or at a later stage if inflammatory affections of the chest supervene. The cough is aggravated in the evening, from taking cold, from getting wet, lying in bed, talking, eating and drinking. Expectoration of grayish-green mucus at all times except in evening.

Pneumonia.— In pneumonia, especially typhoid-pneumonia, you will find *Rhus* invaluable, particularly when the tongue is red at the tip, and there is great restlessness, the patient moving about constantly, for in this way he obtains slight relief.

Hæmorrhage of bright-red blood from the lungs after straining, lifting, blowing of instruments, or worriment and mental excitement, requires this drug for its cure.

Pleurisy, also, when brought on by straining, lifting, scuffling, etc., or after exposure to wet, accompanied with fever sores around the mouth and nose; redness of the tip of the tongue, and great restlessness, although the pain is increased by moving about.

Carditis.—*Rhus* may be employed in the various affections of the heart, when complicated with measles, scarlatina or rheumatism. Palpitation worse during rest; stitching in the region of the heart, with painful lameness and numbness of the left arm; aching in the left arm; worse at night.

CASE CCXLIII. Mrs. C., sick for twenty years; is now in bed, pale and weak; no appetite; pulse 48; auscultation revealed enlargement of the heart with dilatation; pain in left shoulder and down the left arm, which feels cold and numb; pain is worse each morning at 4; faint, fluttering sensation in stomach and left chest; sensation of gurgling in heart region, with soreness in the left side; lying on it causes severe palpitation and pain in the heart. *Rhus tox.* 200 cured in six weeks. Dr. C. A. Cochran.

Palpitation.—In nervous palpitation of the heart the poison oak acts well when the patient is better from continued motion, or when the affection is occasioned by getting wet.

CASE CCXLIV. Josefa, aged thirty-six, married, had an affection of the chest, which she referred to the heart, as she had difficult breathing on ascending stairs, however slowly; when she hastened in ascending she tired at once, and had violent palpitation of the heart, which obliged her to halt to recover her breath; a deep inspiration or raising the left arm suddenly, caused a stabbing pain, acute, momentary, in the middle anterior portion of the fourth intercostal space on the same side. Auscultation revealed heart beats slightly accelerated, isochronos with the pulse, without any unnatural sounds; all of which seemed to indicate a purely nervous affection. *Bell.* gave no relief. The fact was brought out that some time previous she was wet for several hours in the river, and exposed at the same time to the sun. *Rhus tox.* 12 entirely relieved in a week. Dr. Pellicer, Jr.

Diaphragmitis requires this remedy for its cure when the inflammation commences on the left side, and gradually spreads to the right. Although motion gives the patient great pain, he is so restless that he is forced to move constantly, and besides, he really feels worse when lying quiet. The tongue presents a red tip; has more or less nausea, and a constant desire to drink.

Intestinal Catarrh.— *Rhus* is beneficial in intestinal catarrh for the following symptoms: Tearing pains down the legs—at every stool the pain streaks down the legs, which are powerless; stools are preceded by pains in the bowels; greenish stools[1] containing jelly-like globules or flakes, tenesmus with nausea and tearing pains in the intestines; aggravation from keeping quiet, or at night after midnight; perfect remission of the pains; and of the urging after stool.

Typhlitis.— Raue suggests *Rhus* in typhlitis and perityphlitis, when accompanied with hard, painful swelling of nearly the entire right side of the abdomen; pain worse in sitting, or when stretching the right leg; impossibility of lying on the left side; better when lying on the back with right leg drawn up, and when gently pressing the swelling from below upward; pale, anxious face; burning of the palms of the hands; profuse sweat at night; small, frequent pulse.

Dysentery.— *Rhus* is indicated in dysentery occasioned by getting wet, and also when it assumes a typhoid character. The stools are jelly-like, or like the scrapings of raw beef; involuntary; constant tenesmus and urging to stool, with nausea; crampy, tearing pains running down the posterior parts of the leg; pains in the abdomen and limbs are worse from keeping quiet, and better from continued motion; patient is very restless, delirious, thirsty; accelerated, weak pulse; is worse at night, particularly after midnight.

CASE CCXLV. A lad aged fourteen was passing, and had been for a number of days, stools like water in which meat had been washed, and his mother told me that his passages and sufferings were invariably worse from early in the evening until 3 o'clock in the morning, when he became more comfortable. *Rhus tox.* 200 cured. Dr. C. C. Smith.

Intestinal Obstruction.— In intestinal obstruction we employ *Rhus* for cramp-like drawing in the umbilical region; distension of the abdomen in the umbilical region, with violent pinching. The pains seem to be located mostly on the right side, or, at least, are more severe on that side. Worse in the evening and at night; from cold; when lying on the back, from standing, and from keeping quiet. Better from pressure, from warmth, and from continued exertion.

Cholera.— Ordinarily *Rhus* is of no service in cholera, but when the disease assumes a typhoid character, with dry, brown or black lips, constant comatose slumbering, loquacious delirium, red tip of tongue,

and absence of coating, but great dryness, and pain in all the limbs, better from motion, it is valuable.

Hæmorrhoids.—In the treatment of hæmorrhoids the poison oak is beneficial when we find: Sore hæmorrhoids protruding after stool; drawing in the back from above downward; pain in the small of the back as if bruised, when keeping quiet; frequent urging to urinate day and night, with increased secretion; involuntary discharge of urine at night, or while sitting. Worse at night; from cold, pressure, and rest. Better from warmth, and moving about. It sometimes cures fissure of the anus.

CASE CCXLVI. *Rhus tox.* (Fincke) cured fissure of the anus, with periodical profuse bleeding from the anus. Dr. M. Macfarlan.

Colic occasioned by getting wet while over-heated is well met by this drug, particularly if aggravated at night, by cold things, and by keeping quiet, and ameliorated by moving about, although when first commencing to move the pain seems worse.

Peritonitis.—*Rhus* is valuable in peritonitis, later stages, for typhoid symptoms, with great restlessness. Also for red tip of the tongue; cutting pressure in the pit of the stomach, impeding respiration; violent throbbing and ulcerative pains; alternate constipation and diarrhœa. Worse in the evening and at night; after eating; when lying on the back; before and during stool; on being touched; when turning, and before urinating. Better from continued motion.

Pancreatitis.—Dr. J. Buchner suggests this drug in inflammation of the pancreas, when of the malignant or epidemic form. It should be first used during the fever.

Bright's Disease of the Kidneys.—*Rhus* proves curative if the disease is occasioned by getting wet while over-heated, and the patient has swollen ankles after sitting too long, or œdematous swelling all over the body. He has tearing pains in the region of the kidneys, and in the lower limbs, relieved somewhat by continued motion, and aggravated by keeping quiet, or lying on the back.

Phymosis.—*Rhus* is indispensable in phymosis and balanitis, when these symptoms are present: Puffy swelling of both prepuce and glans; blisters (vesicles) on the glans; moist vesicular eruptions on the genital organs; itching eruption of pustules on the skin; itching and burning pains in chancres. Worse in the morning; from cold, from wet poultices. Better from motion, and from warmth.

In Gonorrhœal or Venereal Rheumatism it is frequently serviceable, particularly when the attack is the result of exposure to wet.

Spinal Irritation, the result of onanism, sexual excesses, etc., is well met by *Rhus*, when the pain in the back is of a tearing or contusive character, worse during rest; the sexual desire is increased, and nightly pollutions are quite frequent. Also when the result of getting wet.

CASE CCXLVII. Miss F., aged twenty; violent pain in head from back to front, and down the spine; lies on her back; head and back drawn backward; the slightest move or touch causes excruciating pain; pulse slow; action of the bowels almost paralyzed; urine voided daily but slowly; complete sleeplessness; pain in paroxysms, caused by getting wet. *Bry.*, *Cupr.*, *Hyos.*, *Zinc*, without effect. *Rhus tox.* 6 gradually cured. Dr. Dittrich.

Hydrocele.—Berjeau employs *Rhus* in hydrocele, when the left side of the scrotum only is affected.

Syphilis.—Occasionally we find this drug useful in secondary and tertiary syphilis.

CASE CCXLVIII. Secondary syphilis. Sweat in second sleep for a month; aching in glans penis; after urination a few drops escape. Cured by one dose of *Rhus* 200 and a few doses of the 3d, which patient took on his own account. Dr. E. W. Berridge.

Enuresis.—Incontinence of urine during rest, with urinary tenesmus, and afterward profuse discharge of urine, is a condition readily controlled by this medicine.

Ovaritis.—*Rhus* is indicated when the pain is worse during rest, and better from motion.

CASE CCXLIX. Ovarian cyst had existed eighteen months in a laboring woman, aged twenty; brunette; fresh, rosy complexion; strained herself lifting shortly after first appearance of tumor. *Arn.* 1800, morning and evening, for two weeks, and no improvement. *Rhus* 1800, in same way; in three weeks improvement began, and continued until no trace of tumor remained. Since then, she married and had children; ovary remained normal. Dr. Chauvet.

In Metritis, particularly after confinement, with typhoid symptoms, we may rely upon this remedy. Such cases are characterized by slow fever, dry tongue, powerlessness of the lower limbs, and constant restlessness, the patient continually shifting about to obtain relief. The

lochial discharge becomes bloody again; the pains are aggravated after midnight.

Displacements or Dislocations of the uterus, occasioned by a strain, or prostrating labor, are well met by *Rhus*, particularly if the pain in the back and limbs gets better while walking about. The patient is very restless, and cannot sit nor lie long in one place; is worse before a storm, and in damp weather.

Metrorrhagia.—It is indicated in metrorrhagia of pregnant women of a rheumatic diathesis, induced by straining or lifting. The blood is of a bright-red color. She aches all over, being worse during rest and after midnight; is very restless, constantly changing position; sleep is unrefreshing.

Menorrhagia, also with similar symptoms, occasioned by straining or lifting.

Amenorrhœa, when occasioned by getting the feet wet, or by getting wet while over-heated, is speedily relieved by this drug.

Membraneous Dysmenorrhœa of rheumatic females is another affection in which *Rhus* proves curative. All the symptoms are worse before a storm, and in damp weather; are worse after midnight; are better during a storm, and from continued motion.

Mastitis.—In inflammation of the mammæ we employ this agent, when due to exposure to wet; the breasts are painfully distended, red in streaks; pain in all the limbs, better from continued motion; constant restlessness, shifting from place to place.

CASE CCL. Bearing down in pelvis when walking; itching in rectum; desire for acids; pain worst in right ovarian region; feels as though her back would break; relieved by lying on hard floor, or with a pillow under her back; stiff in joints when at rest, which goes off after movement. *Rhus tox.* 500 cured. Dr. H. N. Martin.

CASE CCLI. Polypus. Mrs. B., aged forty-two; took a sea-bath, during which she got chilled, felt benumbed, and had a pain in shoulders, as if sprained, worse in the night at 3 A. M. Lost her memory and was almost paralyzed; had headache and vertigo. Soon afterwards a uterine hemorrhage set in. Twice masses of a polypus growth had been removed from the womb, without relief. Six years after on examination I found the uterus low down in the pelvis and bent backwards; its posterior wall is softened and swollen, filling almost the entire cavity of the pelvis; the mouth of the womb is

dilated, cicatrized and discharges continually thin blood. There is leucorrhœa and turbid urine. I gave *Rhus tox.* 2 one drop daily. The hemorrhage ceased after a few days. The uterus itself took its normal position, and she got well in six months. Dr. A. Cuntz.

Spinal Meningitis.—The result of getting wet or an acute exanthem, requires this remedy when there are present: high grade of fever, constant restlessness, tingling in the limbs and complete paraplegia.

CASE CCLII. Strain of spine. A man strained his spine while assisting to move a loaded wagon in a rain storm; was unable to work. Had been under treatment more or less for nine years without benefit. *Rhus tox.* 200 effected a cure in a short time. Dr. W. P. Wesselhœft.

Rheumatism.—The great sphere of *Rhus* is in the treatment of rheumatism. So useful is it in this affection that many physicians prescribe it in every case without any regard to the symptoms. Of course, they thus frequently fail to give the desired relief. It may be employed in rheumatism caused by getting wet in a rain while overheated, or by exposure to wet, damp weather, or by straining; worse during rest, and on first morning after rest, or on getting up in the morning; better from continued motion, and dry, warm, external applications; he cannot lie long in one position, but must shift about to get relief; the relief lasts but a short time, when he must move again. The pains are drawing, tearing, attended with lameness and stiffness, always worse before a storm and in damp weather.

CASE CCLIII. W., aged forty; from a severe wetting all over was soon seized with terrible pains in lower extremities, paroxysmal in character, driving him to desperation; could remain in no position, but resembled a dancing monkey. *Rhus tox.* 1, continued twelve hours, did no good. One dose of *Rhus tox.* 200 cured in a few hours. Dr. Goodno.

Dr. Von Tagen relates four cases of rheumatism on right side of articulation of lower jaw, characterized in each and every case by a dull, aching, cramp-like pain when at rest; when in motion, accompanied with a crackling sound, and severe pain, as though the jaw would break; pains relieved by pressure, and partially so by warm food and drinks. *Rhus tox.* 1st, offered prompt relief.

CASE CCLIV. German, aged sixty-six; attacked in 1837, from exposure and cold, accompanied by paralysis of the right side from

which he slowly recovered. No symptoms of rheumatism until twelve years ago; since then, pains almost constantly in the right side; decidedly rheumatic in character with marked periodicity, coming on at 10 P. M. and lasting till 6 A. M., worse in winter and before a storm — during storm pains over whole body; intense pain on moving after a rest, but continued motion relieved. *Rhus tox.* 200, one dose a week; in six weeks well and no rheumatism since. Dr. H. H. Baxter.

Model

CASE CCLV. Rheumatism. He has had two attacks of rheumatic fever. Last one, three years ago, continued several months and affected the heart. Was only able to go about on crutches for a long time. Has now pain and lameness in both knees, in back and hips. Aggravated at night by rest; is constantly in motion, tossing about the bed. Thirst for moderate quantity often. Action of heart forcible, and slight pericardic murmur. *Rhus tox.* 200 cured in about eight days. Dr. Jas. B. Bell.

CASE CCLVI. Miss H., aged twenty-four, has been under Allopathic treatment three weeks, most of the time disabled, for inflammation and swelling of left foot, and particularly the great toe. Large water blebs were upon the foot. *Rhus tox* 3, in water, and in the evening she walked out with a loose shoe on. She got cold, which aggravated the affection. *Rhus tox.* 200 cured in three or four days. Dr. E. R. S.

Model

Very many cases might be reported, as our journals and books are full of them.

Curvature and Caries of the Spine.—We employ *Rhus* for numbness and stiffness of the limbs; debility, and sudden paroxysms of fainting; impeded respiration; violent throbbings in the pit of the stomach; tightness of breath, with contractive sensation in the chest; sticking in the region of the heart; tingling pains in the small of the back; creeping in, and coldness of the back; pain in the small of the back as if it were bruised; painful, bony swelling in the small of the back; pain as if sprained in the back and shoulders; curvature of the dorsal vertebræ. Worse in the morning and at night; in cold and wet weather; on beginning to move, while lying on the back, and after lying down.

Sprains, Strains.—In the treatment of sprains and strains, especially of ligaments, there is no remedy equal to this.

Rhus is very valuable for Sprains, better than Arnica or any known drug.

CASE CCLVII. Sprain. Mr. J. sprained the right ankle from stepping on a piece of ice, and on attempting to walk, experienced a very peculiar pain. It felt as though the tibia was split to the extent of several inches, and on attempting to use the foot, felt as though the joint opened and closed alternately. *Rhus* 200, one dose cured. Dr. J. G. Gilchrist.

Mostly

CASE CCLVIII. Sprain of left shoulder joint, very painful for a long time; became at last immovable; sleepless at night. *Rhus tox.* 1 in water every three hours; well in eight weeks. Dr. Stens, Jr.

CASE CCLIX. A man sprained his leg in the harvest field. When he presented himself to me he had exhausted the Old School remedies. Found a swelling about the size of half an ordinary orange just below the knee-cap at the head of the tibia. Was very lame, worse during rest, at night, before a storm, etc.— a complete *Rhus* case. Prescribed *Rhus* 30. In five days he reported no swelling and no pain to speak of. He got but one prescription. He sent another man who had been hurt in the same field, he had sprained his ankle. The symptoms in this case were precisely the same as in the other; it was, however, of more recent occurrence, and was located at the ankle instead of the knee; but still a clear *Rhus* case. I gave him the same as I gave the other, with the assurance to the patient that it would cure him in a week. He came to me again no better. I was so sure of the remedy that I gave him the 3d of the same. He reported in a week that the medicine acted like a charm. Dr. W. J. Hawkes.

Good case showing the need of changing the potency but not the drug.

CASE CCLX. Strain of right wrist. Miss H. received a severe strain of the wrist, which was treated a year by Allopathic physicians without benefit. Use of the hand caused pain; soreness and swelling about the joint. The cartilaginous surfaces of the whole joint were inflamed, and probably also the synovial membrane. *Rhus* 30 cured in two weeks. Dr. Wm. Gallupe.

CASE CCLXI. L., aged forty, strained the middle joint of his right thumb quite severely eight days before. It had been very sore and painful, and with much heat and painful nights. *Rhus* 30 cured in three weeks. Dr. Wm. Gallupe.

Coxalgia.— In diseases of the hip *Rhus* is beneficial when the pain in the knee is predominant. The pains are felt mostly during rest, an affect the whole thigh; pressure over the trochanter produces pains in

the hip-joint; aggravation before a storm and in damp weather. Often the glands of the neck are swollen and painful.

CASE CCLXII. Coxalgia in right hip-joint down along the ischiatic nerve to ankle. Treated four weeks Allopathically. Better from warmth, worse from cold. First motion very painful, gradually getting better from continued motion. After smelling *Rhus tox.* 6, immediate relief. In the course of eight days, after repeated smelling, whenever he was reminded of the pain recurring, he was entirely cured. Dr. Weber.

CASE CCLXIII. Swelling of feet in warm weather, no evidence of organic disease. Both legs much swollen, and "pit" upon pressure. Complains of prickling heat in the limbs, and after walking, the surface of them becomes red and hot. On first attempting motion, the limbs are stiff, but become more supple after continued exercise. Tongue yellowish, with red points at the tip; appetite good; bowels regular; no headache. *Rhus* cured. Dr. T. Searle.

Tumor Albus Genu.—In tumor albus genu, *Rhus* is valuable if the pain is aggravated in a recumbent posture, and after midnight. Damp weather also aggravates.

CASE CCLXIV. Hydarthros genu. A blacksmith has complained for six weeks of pain in the right knee. The pain is worse when straining the knee; there is often a cracking in the joint when stretching the limb. Examination of the knee reveals exudation in the joint. Change of weather, and especially rain or storm, increases the pain; when at rest there is no pain. *Sulph.*, *Sil.*, and again *Sulph.* for two months, altered the complaint, so that the pain was worse when commencing to move after rest; continued motion gradually diminished the pain. *Rhus tox.* 3, cured in a few weeks. Dr. L. Sulzer.

CASE CCLXV. *Rhus tox.* cured a painful swelling in the popliteal space of one limb, occasioned by a cold, preventing the extension of the leg. He complained of pain in the tumor, particularly after walking and exercising the leg. Dr. H. V. Miller.

Sciatica, when occasioned by a severe wetting, or straining, or lifting, suggests this drug. The pains are tearing, stinging or burning, and attended with numbness and paralytic stiffness of the limbs; cramps in the calves; aggravation of the pains during rest and when commencing to move; amelioration for a short time by motion and dry heat.

CASE CCLXVI. W., aged thirty-five. Dull, aching pain in right hip and leg for the last six months, aggravated at night, by cold, and by damp weather; ameliorated by rubbing, application of heat, and when warmed by exercise; excessive nervousness; sleeplessness; inability to rest in any position; muscular twitchings in all parts of the body, especially in right leg, at night. *Rhus* 30, quick relief. Dr. Gordon.

CASE CCLXVII. Lumbago was caused in a man by lifting, and had lasted three weeks. Was worse on getting warm in bed, and on beginning to move. Cured in two days by *Rhus* 200, two doses. Dr. J. T. Greenleaf.

Fetid Perspiration.—For fetid perspiration of the feet, *Sil.* is usually the best remedy, but in persons of a rheumatic diathesis, exposed to all sorts of weather, *Rhus* is preferable.

Trismus, *Tetanus*, *Chorea*, and other diseases of the nervous system, occasioned by getting wet, taking a cold bath, etc., are usually speedily cured with this medicinal agent.

Paralysis from the same causes, or from straining or lifting, and also rheumatic paralysis, requires *Rhus*. There is more or less stiffness and aching of the whole body, aggravated by changes in the weather, and by keeping quiet.

CASE CCLXVIII. On the third day after a natural labor, the mother being only thirteen years and six months old, the right side became entirely paralyzed; there was an apparent total abolition of functions, of voluntary motion and special sensation. The patient could not articulate so as to be understood. *Rhus* 3, every two hours, in solution. At the end of three days she had recovered speech, sensation, and voluntary motion. Dr. E. P. K. Smith.

Intermittents.—*Rhus* is indicated in intermittent fever when these symptoms are present: A dry, teasing cough, coming on first before the chill, and continuing during the chill; ague commencing in right side; during chill, pain in the hip and calves; during heat, dryness of lips; during sweat, slumber. Chilliness, as if he had cold water poured over him; after going to bed, with inclination to stretch the limbs. Tertian fever, with nettle rash, which disappears after the attack. The fever comes on from getting wet, or bathing in cold water. Constant restlessness, shifting about from place to place; pain in bowels and diarrhœa; shooting and tearing pains extending

down the limbs. Chill begins at any time except early in the morning, and always on the right side.

CASE CCLXIX. Intermittent fever. L., aged sixty-four, had been shaking an hour, when I saw him at 10 A. M. He seemed almost frantic, frequently changing his position in bed, groaning and complaining of drawing, tearing, crampy pains in the muscles of both hips, and which passed off down the posterior thighs to the calves of legs. His fever was intensely high; pulse accelerated but weak, face and whole body red, slight thirst during both chill and fever, most during chill; fever followed by perspiration and headache. *Rhus* 200 relieved him in half an hour. *Rhus* 1700 on the seventh day, when the symptoms reappeared, cured. Dr. A. P. Skeels.

Yellow Fever.—Taft gives the following indications for the use of *Rhus*: Dirty, yellow color of the body; glassy, sunken eyes; dry, black tongue; talkative delirium, or coma, with rattling respiration; constant groaning; torturing pain and burning in the stomach; nausea, vomiting; paralysis of the lower extremities; cramps in the abdomen; colic, diarrhœa; difficulty in swallowing; constant restlessness and tossing about.

Typhus and Typhoid.—In typhus and typhoid fevers it is curative for the following symptoms: Delirium, he imagines an enemy means to poison him; constant, comatose slumbering; picking at bedclothes; talks a great deal to himself, sometimes slowly, at others rapidly; epistaxis especially the latter part of the night; dry, brown or black lips; tongue not coated, but very dry, which occasions a desire to drink; sometimes has a triangular, red tip; diarrhœa worse at night, the stools being thin, yellow, frothy, and often involuntary; sweating over the whole body; miliary eruption; cough, with tough, bloody expectoration; rheumatic pains in the limbs and constant restlessness; motion gives temporary relief.

CASE CCLXX. A boy, after swimming four hours under a hot sun, had severe headache and delirium. Allopath treated him for typhoid. No fever, but constant talking; thinks he's roaming over fields, swimming, etc. He walked about, his skin pale as wax, imagining half the city was his by fee simple. Considering the long exposure to the water as the cause, gave *Rhus* 100. Cured in ten days. Dr. ——.

Scarlatina.—*Rhus* may be given in scarlatina, miliary form, with high fever and typhoid condition. The tongue is dry, red and cracked;

the thirst great; the eruption vesicular or like millet seed, or dark red with epistaxis; the itching is relieved by heat and scratching, and aggravated by wetting the parts; the urine increased and often involuntary; œdema of the scrotum and penis; swollen, parotid glands; constant restlessness; rheumatic pains.

CASE CCLXXI. A child aged thirteen, threw a shawl belonging to a child who had died of scarlet fever over her shoulders; next day she had high fever, pulse 140; sore throat; vomiting; headache; the next day the rash appeared on neck and chest, extending gradually over body, and becoming red after pressure from periphery to centre. *Rhus* cured, with no sequelæ Dr. E. A. Farrington.

CASE CCLXXII. Young man after scarlet fever, anasarcous condition of the lower limbs, with diminished secretion of urine, although he drank much water. *Rhus tox.* 3, cured in a week. Dr. J. L. Newton.

Small-Pox.— *Rhus* proves curative when the symptoms assume a typhoid character.

Herpes, attended with considerable fever, restlessness, itching and burning, requires *Rhus*.

Herpes Zoster.— In herpes zoster *Rhus* generally cures the zone without the supervention of neuralgia. Dr. J. C. Burnett reports two cases of herpes zoster cured with *Rhus* 3.

Urticaria.— It is likewise curative in urticaria, caused by getting wet. It is accompanied with high fever, itching, burning, and rheumatic pains, better from continued motion.

Eczema.— Inner side of thighs, particularly after vaccination, with much itching and thirst; with thick moist crusts and nightly aggravation, requires *Rhus*.

CASE CCLXXIII. Seventy-five per cent. of all the cases of eczema simplex in the Half-Orphan Asylum have been cured by the internal administration of *Rhus tox.* or *rad.* Dr. S. P. Hedges.

CASE CCLXXIV. Eczema rubrum. Lower extremity, dark purplish, emitting a musty odor, copious serous discharge, intense burning and itching. Cured by *Rhus*. Dr. P. H. Arcularius.

Acne.— *Rhus* is valuable for acne of hard drinkers or persons addicted to sexual excesses; for *boils* and *carbuncles* in similar persons when attended with great restlessness, and aggravation during rest; for

whitlow, with erysipelatous inflammation of the affected part, and a rheumatic condition of the body.

CASE CCLXXV. Erythema nodosum. P., aged sixteen, badly nourished, over-worked sewing girl, came in great fright on account of a severe attack of erythema nodosum on both legs. Showed itself yesterday in the form of one large painful protuberance over each tibia; to-day there are three on each leg. *Rhus* 3 caused the eruption to disappear in four days. *China* 3 was afterwards used for the debility and amenorrhœa. Dr. J. L. Newton.

SULPHUR.

Antidotes.—Camphor, Nux vom., Merc., China and Puls.
Duration of Action.—Several hours to five or six weeks.

The mental symptoms of this drug are peculiar and well marked, viz: Great inclination to religious and philosophical speculations. Extremely forgetful, especially of proper names. The most ordinary objects awaken extraordinary admiration. Looks upon old rags as beautiful dresses. Great melancholy.

Melancholia.—Here we frequently find *Sulphur* of utility.

CASE CCLXXVI. Lady, aged forty-one, menses irregular; attacked with profound melancholy. Without any motive she considers herself disgraced; speaks of dying; finds life insupportable; noise and odors irritate her greatly, as also the least contradiction or the slightest advice. *Sulphur* 600 quited the moral symptoms; ceased crying and became more quiet. *Nux vom.* 600 reproduced the menstruation which had stopped for three months. Dr. Dulac.

CASE CCLXXVII. Lady, depressed by the condition of her son, fell into profound melancholy; the least appearance of complaining made her weep. She lost her sleep; was disgusted with life; feared the future, where she saw nothing but misery and suffering. *Sulphur* 600, one dose. First week seemed worse; in ten days much better and soon recovered. Dr. Dulac.

Hyperæmia.—It may be employed for congestion of blood to the head, where there is heat in the top of the head, flushes in the face and cold feet; slight deafness; obscured vision; burning and throbbing pains in the head; aggravation of symptoms in open air, and relief in the room.

Anæmia.—For the opposite condition, it is indicated when we observe disturbed and unrefreshing sleep, with unpleasant dreams; awakens with exclamations; headache in the top of the head; flickering before the eyes; roaring in the ears; face pale and bloodless; exercise produces palpitation of the heart; vertigo and sometimes loss of consciousness. Delirium in consequence of loss of blood.

Meningitis.—In the exudation stage we may expect to derive benefit from this drug, as it aids in the resorption of the exuded fluid.

Hydrocephalus.—It is beneficial in acute hydrocephalus, after suppressed eruptions, particularly in scrofulous children. There is heat in the top of the head, flushes in the face and coldness of the feet; heaviness of the head, with tendency to fall backwards; sour breath; diarrhœa or constipation.

Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis.—This remedy may be required in scrofulous persons, when the well-indicated remedy does not act, or the convalescence is greatly protracted.

Apoplexy.—*Sulphur* "is applicable in the subsequent stages of the apoplectic effusion. Its employment in apoplexy is justified by its extraordinary effects in other depositions of long standing."

Delirium Tremens.—The mental symptoms mentioned at the head of this article would suggest *Sulphur* in this affection, and also in delirium caused by fright.

CASE CCLXXVIII. Johnson, aged nine, has, during a period of two years been affected with wakefulness and fright. About an hour after he falls asleep he suddenly starts up and screams, leaps out of bed and runs about like a maniac. This occurs two or three times every night. When his alarm has diminished he wrings his hands, sweats profusely and trembles. *Sulphur* 3 cured in a few days. Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

Vertigo.—The kinds of vertigo relieved by *Sulphur*, are: Vertigo on crossing a river; vertigo on going up stairs; vertigo aggravated on rising from a seat. In the morning whenever he attempts to stand he falls back on the bed. "*Sulphur* giddiness is mainly congestive and

visual, that is, connected with affections of the corpora quadrigemina and great sympathetic." Dr. T. Hayle.

Cephalalgia.— In chronic forms of headache, this is one of our most important remedies, although it is not by any means to be overlooked in acute attacks. The main symptoms indicating it are: constant heat in the top of the head; flushes in the face; feet cold; pain in the vertex and sinciput of a pressing character; pains in occiput as if the head had been beaten; constipation, or alternate diarrhœa and constipation; itching of the skin; eruptions or suppressed eruptions; hemorrhoids.

CASE CCLXXIX. Pain in the vertex and sinciput of a pressing character but not very severe, comes on while asleep, rouses him at 4 A. M., and goes off before noon. Appetite poor, bowels costive. *Sulphur* 200, one dose cured. Dr. Cushing.

CASE CCLXXX. P., aged twenty, a light-haired sallow-complexioned girl. Has suffered for five years with pains in the back of the head, coming on at 10 A. M., sometimes as early as 6 A. M., and lasting an hour, seldom longer. Pain is confined to the occiput, which gives a sensation as if the head had been beaten. *Sulphur* cured. Dr. R. T. Cooper.

CASE CCLXXXI. After the cessation of a chronic diarrhœa, which was more frequent in the morning than the evening, a headache ensued, which awoke her at night, with the sensation as if the top of her head was being pressed against the wall, with heat in the whole head; the headache lasts all day. *Sulphur* 400, one dose cured in twenty-four hours. Dr. C. Herring.

Coldness of Head.—Dr. W. S. Searle says *Sulphur* has "feeling of coldness about the head, a cold spot on the vertex continually; nightly headaches, with sleeplessness; heaviness in the occiput; piercing pains, with buzzing in the ear; throbbing, bursting pains in the vertex; better in warm room."

Crusta Lactea.—It is valuable in this affection when the itching is worse at night; the pimples and vesicles bleed when scratched.

CASE CCLXXXII. Eczema impetiginodes. Willie, aged three, had, an eruption on the scalp, which first appeared about two years ago. The part is covered with a thick scab; when the crust is removed an eruption appears, which is vesicular at the beginning but soon

becomes pustular; these burst, the fluid concretes and a thick crust is developed. *Sulphur* 3 morning and night cured in seven weeks Dr. G. A. Richards.

CASE CCLXXXIII. Boy, weighing ten pounds, had, when three days old, sanguineous tumor of the size of a black walnut, on the right side of the occipital bone. The anterior fontanelle was closed, the posterior open and connected with the tumor. *Calc phos* 200 was followed by a lessening of the tumor. The anterior fontanelle opened more; the connection between the posterior and tumor disappeared. *Sulphur* 200, one dose; tumor cured. Dr. E. A. Farrington.

Blepharitis.— Dr. C. Muller says: "Commence treatment with *Sulphur*; and if the patient shows any scrofulous affection of the bones, I give, at first, *Calc. carb* or *Silicea*.

"*Entropium* as well as ectropium," says Dr. Herring, "in the beginning, and before it is spoiled by the sugeons, is in almost all cases cured by *Calc.* or *Sulphur*, sometimes *Bap.*, rarely *Lycopodium*."

Conjunctivitis.— In this affection *Sulphur* is indicated, when the discharge consists of thick, yellow pus; particularly useful in new born infants. Also in chronic cases where a well chosen remedy does not act, if the discharge is thick and yellowish.

Granular Conjunctivitis requires this drug when the eyelids are glued together in the morning, and it is with the greatest difficulty that they are separated, Water is not a favorite application, and when it is used aggravation is almost sure to follow.

CASE CCLXXXIV. Congenital ophthalmia. R., aged eighteen, treated for fifteen years. Both eyes affected, left eye the most, presenting the appearance of a piece of fresh, raw beef, without resemblance to an eye; much enlarged, and protruding from its place; right eye also sympathetically affected. With the left eye could see nothing by daylight; could see a candle burning at night. Sight of left eye good; left eye felt full of sand, and when looking at candle light, there was a green halo around the light. *Sulphur* 6000, one dose cured in three months. Dr. W. D. Hall.

Keratitis.— In the different forms of this affection Payr recommends *Sulphur* after *Merc.* has diminished the inflammation, to promote the resorption. In general terms, *Sulphur* is indicated in the pustular form, for photophobia, lachrymation, sticking pains, eruptions on the

head and face, otorrhœa, and aversion to being washed. Especially suitable for scrofulous children.

Herpes Corneæ.— *Sulphur* is beneficial when the disease is accompanied with otorrhœa, eczema, bone or scrofulous affections.

CASE CCLXXXV. Hypopion, with deep ulceration of the center of the cornea, was cured in a few days by *Sulphur* 200. Dr. A. K. Hills.

Iritis.— This drug is useful when the iris is red. In syphilitic iritis *Sulphur* is serviceable, after mercurial preparations, if there are sharp, sticking pains in the eye, or sensation as of a splinter in the eye. Also as an intercurrent to remove recent adhesions.

CASE CCLXXXVI. Sub-retinal tumor. Child, aged nine. Examination revealed a tumor under or in the retina, which covered the macula lutea; vessels could be traced over the tumor, and small hæmorrhagic spots were found around it; the size of the tumor equalled two diameters of the optic disc, and its elevation nine millimeters. Loss of sight in that eye; partial ptosis and a divergent squint of about half a line; movement of the eye perfect. *Sulphur* 200, one dose, cured in about a year. Dr. T. F. Allen.

Traumatic Inflammation of the eye is best met by *Aconite* at first, and afterward *Sulphur* or *Calcarea carb.*

CASE CCLXXXVII. Wound of the cornea, with hæmorrhage into the eye, and prolapse of the iris. Pain was relieved by *Bell.* 3, internally, and *Euphrasia* lotion; ulceration (onyx) setting in, *Aconite* 10, and later, *Sulphur* tinct., followed by *Sulphur* 20, healed and restored fair sight. Dr. Ussher.

Chorioideitis — Dr. Payr says: "*Sulphur* is frequently indicated, especially where the trouble is based upon abdominal venosity, stagnation in the portal circulation, habitual constipation and cerebral congestion conditioned thereby; also in metastasis of chronic or suppressed skin diseases."

CASE CCLXXXVIII. Mrs. E., aged forty-eight, complains of heaviness of the eye-lids; mist and gray fog before the eyes, and a feeling as of sand in the eyes. She was nursing a babe. On the right eye beginning of cataract. Burning in forehead; flashes in right eye; pain as if beaten in small of back. December 21, *Sulphur* 200; February 1, *Sulphur* 400; March 1, *Caust.* 60. Perfect cure. Dr. Hirsch, Sr.

CASE CCLXXXIX. Child, aged four. Ophthalmologists say, incurable. No structural change in eye, but the balls are in a continual motion from side to side. Has had an eruption which was suppressed by unknown means. Still an itchiness of the skin. *Sulphur* 800, a dose every six to eight weeks. Three months afterwards, sight much better, but the itching of the skin the same. *Arsenic* 30 (for fourteen days) relieved the itching, and *Sulphur* 800 finished the cure. Dr. Stens, Jr.

Pterygium.— Ophthalmologists, as a rule, consider this affection incurable by medicines.

CASE CCXC. Case on cornea, with great photophobia, distended veins, proceeding from external canthus towards cornea, improved on *Sulphur* 6000, one dose. *Calc. carb.*, 6000, two doses, completed the cure. Dr. H. V. Miller.

Amblyopia, due to suppression of any eruption, masturbation, or accompanied with gastric derangements, is well met by *Sulphur*.

CASE CCXCI. (Dim sight). C., aged forty-five, bilious temperament and stoutly built. Six years ago his eyes began to grow dim; could not bear the light; his eyes watered constantly, and mostly in the morning. Margins of the lids and eyeballs readily inflamed. Has been treated Allopathically, which aggravated the symptoms. He cannot now see to read, and a halo appears round the gaslight. *Sulphur* 200, one dose, cured in a month. Dr. M. Macfarlan.

Blindness, due to the same cause, indicates this drug.

CASE CCXCII. Man, aged twenty, had the itch, which he got rid of by internal and external use of medicines. Later, he had an attack of intermittent fever, which he cured with pepper and whisky. Left eye has a dead look; pupil is enlarged and immovable; in the middle of the lens there is an opacity, as if it had been punctured by a needle; the lids and conjunctiva are somewhat reddened; on holding the hand quite near to the eye he can dimly discern the fingers. *Sulphur* 100, about once a week, for a number of weeks, brought out an eruption, and he recovered his sight. Dr. F. Emmerich.

Strabismus, due to cerebral or intestinal irritation, and accompanied with eruptions on the skin, and enlarged glands, requires this medicine.

Otitis Interna.— *Sulphur* is useful after the acute symptoms have

somewhat subsided, especially in scrofulous children, with eruptions about the ears and head. Stinging pains in the ear; itching in the ear.

Otorrhœa.— *Sulphur* should be employed for stinging in the left ear; discharge of offensive pus from the ears; humming in the ears; hardness of hearing; itching of the ear; eruptions about the ears. Worse in the evening and at night, when talking, on touching the parts, and when swallowing food. Better from heat, and in dry weather.

Deafness.— The following case, by Dr. H. V. Miller, gives the indications for the use of this drug.

CASE CCXCIII. Mrs. A., aged forty-nine. Deaf in right ear for twenty, in left ear, for five years. Hears no conversation, except upon a high key, and that only when very near. Sensation of heavy pressure and heat at the vertex, extending to both ears, with soreness of the brain. Soles burn at night; hot flushes on the face, followed by a cold sweat; constipation; faintness at 10 or 11 A. M. *Sulphur* 300, for twelve days, with but little improvement. *Sulphur* 6000 was followed by restoration of left ear, and relief from soreness and pressure at the vertex. The hearing in the right ear was slowly restored.

We have found it beneficial for deafness, following measles and scarlet fever.

Coryza.— *Sulphur* is indicated for violent fluent coryza, especially in scrofulous persons, with chilliness and flying heat in the face; watery, slimy, acrid discharge in the open air, and stoppage of the nose in the room; sometimes he blows thick, bloody slime from the nose; spasmodic sneezing; great sensitiveness to the open air, and inclination to take cold; headache, with heat in the top of the head; soreness of the throat; dry, hacking cough; ears feel obstructed when blowing the nose. Refractory or relapsing cases.

Chronic Catarrh.— This remedy is of frequent service in persons with a dirty, greasy skin, and also in those who perspire easily. When a well-chosen remedy does not act, one dose of *Sulphur* will greatly benefit the case. The nose constantly feels obstructed, and when blowing it there is but little discharge, although there is a more or less constant dropping of mucus from the posterior nares. Dry ulcers or scabs in the nose, with a thick, yellowish or greenish discharge, and deafness. Smell before the nose as of old, fetid coryza, and bad smell

of the nasal mucus when blowing the nose. Catarrhal voice, with a feeling of obstruction in the root of the nose; sometimes partial aphonia.

CASE CCXCIV. Chronic catarrh, with stoppage of the nose, loss of smell and taste. After Allopathic treatment during two years, *Sulphur* 15, a dose every three or four days, cured in four weeks. Smell and taste were restored by a few doses of *Silic* 30, in longer intervals. Dr. J. Hirsch.

CASE CCXCV. Chronic coryza of twenty-five years' standing. Rev. W., aged thirty-four. Bilious lymphatic temperament; addicted to strong coffee and immoderate smoking. Symptoms: Excessive discharge of whitish and greenish mucus through the posterior nares for twenty-five years, much worse during the past six months. Worse after drinking coffee and water; after a short walk; after breakfast; after becoming heated; when he has a cold; particularly worse in the morning on awaking, at which time there is a great deal of mucus in the throat. After drinking coffee, and after breakfast, the mucus is more difficult to dislodge. Better after perspiring during exercise—then the mucus comes down more easily. At times there is great obstruction of the nose, and the mucus is discharged with difficulty, and when it descends through the posterior nares, produces nausea and vomiting. Bad odors produce nausea, with discharge of mucus. Great liability to take cold; perspires very easily. Is constantly clearing his throat, which causes hoarseness and roughness of voice. When drinking anything cold, he imagines that cold water is running down over the right parotid gland. Mucus tastes sweet; when he is bilious it is bitter, and when he has a cold it is salty. *Sulphur* 55,000, one dose, cured in two months. Dr. W. J. Blakeley.

Inflammation of the Follicles of the Nose, says Dr. J. Hirsch, is best prevented by *Sulphur*.

Facial Erysipelas.—In persons subject to periodical attacks of erysipelas, a small dose of *Sulphur* will prevent its recurrence.

CASE CCXCVI. Facial erysipelas. Mrs. B. was attacked in February with facial erysipelas on both sides, extending to the roots of the hair. Symptoms: Aching of the limbs and back; hands hot; face hot and burning, with a sensation as if water ran from the head to the chin. Lying on the right side, fanciful dreams; on the left trouble-

some dreams. *Buckwheat flour* was applied, and *Sulphur* 200 given every three hours. Cured in three days. Hoyne.

CASE CCXCVII. Eruption on face, neck and arms. Yellow scabs cover thickly the diseased surface, while fissures, especially on the elbows, occasion soreness and bleeding; there is much itching. *Sulphur* 30 cured. Dr. Ph. Arcularius.

CASE CCXCVIII. Crusta serpiginosa. Child, aged one. Eruption on face, with terrible itching; the child has scratched herself raw. The eruption is worse on the cheeks and around the eyes; eyes themselves not affected. Hands and arms cold, swollen and bluish. *Merc. p. r.*, *Hep.*, *Sil.*, *Calc. carb.* and *Graph.*, without benefit. *Sulph.* 3, eight doses, cured in four weeks. Dr. H. Goullon.

Prosopalgia.—In facial neuralgia we employ this remedy, when of a chronic or intermittent, periodic form, if other remedies partially relieve but do not cure. The pain increases gradually until it reaches its height, and then gradually decreases, (compare *Stannum.*) It is particularly suitable for persons of a psoric diathesis, with constipation or morning diarrhœa; for women with menses thick, black and so acrid as to make the vulva and thighs sore.

CASE CCXCIX. Mrs. P., aged thirty-five. Pain comes on about noon and lasts till evening, pain centers in right temple; going up to the top of the head over the eyebrow, below the eye and down along the inferior maxilla. *Sulphur* every three hours cured in four days. Dr. D. Dyce Brown.

CASE CCC. Helen, aged thirty-eight. Has severe intermittent pains in the right side of the head which she has had for a month. Pain commences over the malar bone and extends backwards over the side of the head, aggravated at night; commences gradually at 9 P. M. becoming more severe till about 3 A. M., when, having reached its height, it gradually subsides. Also comes on at breakfast and lasts till 4 P. M. *Sulphur* every two hours cured in two days Dr. D. Dyce Brown.

Odontalgia.—Toothache when due to suppressed cutaneous eruptions is well met by *Sulphur.* The pains are throbbing, jumping and tearing, aggravated by rinsing the mouth with cold water, or going into the cold air. The gums are swollen, throb and bleed easily; earache.

Parotitis.—In scrofulous persons, when the glands become indurated, this drug is beneficial.

Tonsillitis.— *Sulphur* is indicated for the following symptoms: Sensation of a lump in the throat; sensation as if swallowing a piece of meat during empty deglutition; sensation of contraction in the throat when swallowing; elongation of the palate; swelling of the palate and tonsils; hoarseness and roughness of the throat, with much mucus; aphonia; stitches in the throat when swallowing, with pains shooting into the ear; coldness in throat during an inspiration; and when a well chosen remedy does not act. Worse in evening, and after midnight; from talking; from touching the part.

Thrush— When accompanied with morning diarrhœa, the stools consisting mostly of slime, is frequently cured with a few doses of *Sulphur*.

Aphthæ or *Stomatitis*—This remedy proves curative especially after *Mercurius*, when the mucous membrane of the mouth is dark red and swollen. Bloody saliva runs from the mouth; blisters on the inside of the cheeks and roof of mouth; "swelling of the gums, with throbbing pain; hard swelling of the gums, discharging pus and blood; burning pain on the surface of the tongue; dry tongue in the morning; brown, parched and rough tongue; cracked and vermilion tongue; putrid or bitter taste in the mouth; complete loss of appetite; thirst."

Sore Throat.— There is a form of sore throat known as "Nervous," which is well met by this drug. There is a sensation as of a plug in the throat, with continual desire to swallow; the whole throat feels raw and on empty deglutition, there is pain extending into the ears, especially the left.

Diphtheria.— For this affection it is more useful for the after-effects, still it has been recommended for "large yellowish deposit all around the posterior wall of the pharynx, all posterior to the uvula and isthmus faucium."

Basedows Disease.—Dr. Hirsch speaks highly of *Sulphur* in this disease.

Aphonia.— *Sulphur* may be employed when the aphonia has come on gradually, but becomes persistent or chronic.

CASE CCCI. A lady came from the country with complete aphonia; hoarse suffocating cough, with smarting in the chest when coughing. These symptoms were the sequel of pneumonia and had continued for six weeks. *Sulphur* 10,000, and in two days her voice was perfectly

natural, and her cough improved. Another case of aphonia from cold, disappeared in two hours after taking *Sulphur* 10,000. Dr. W. H. Holcombe.

Whooping Cough.—"This remedy is frequently applicable in the most dangerous forms of spasmodic and whooping cough, as it is in many other serious maladies, and this, not only in the cases in which the correspondence of the symptoms show it to be more specifically indicated than other remedies, but also, as an intercurrent remedy, in cases in which a previous remedy, although carefully selected, fails to act, and in which some foreign controlling influence (Psora) requires to be subdued, in order to afford to the previous remedy free scope for the developement of its power. Every experienced Homœopathist knows how effectually such an intercurrent dose of *Sulphur* often hastens the cure, and how it frequently renders a favorable issue possible when the best selected remedy has altogether failed to affect the case, even though there exists in the patient no very marked, general unsusceptibility to the action of remedies." "Best suited to spasmodic whooping cough, in which two paroxysms occur in quick succession, followed by a longer interval. In the paroxysms, the coughs follow each other rapidly; the cough being excited by a tickling in the larynx, as if caused by down."

Asthma.—*Sulphur* meets those cases occurring in persons of a scrofulous diathesis, who are subject to constipation, diarrhœa, or alternating constipation and diarrhœa. The attack comes on during sleep or in the evening, with a feeling of tightness across the chest and a sensation of dust in the air passages. The attack is often brought on by exposure to a smoky atmosphere. Cases also in which the disease appears after the suppression of cutaneous eruptions.

Laryngo-tracheitis.—In catarrh of the larynx and trachea, either acute or chronic, *Sulphur* is invaluable, particularly for the following symptoms, when the course of the disease is slow: Dry cough with vomiting and spasmodic constriction in the chest, which occurs chiefly when the patient is lying down; great desire to cough but is partially suppressed; loose cough with expectoration of much thick, whitish or yellowish mucus; obstinate dry cough, excited by tickling in the throat; lancinating pains in the chest and head; giddiness and cloudiness of sight when coughing; sensation of fullness in the chest, with oppression; rattling of mucus; palpitation of the heart; morn-

ing diarrhœa or constipation; rheumatic; gouty and more especially the herpetic and scrofulous diathesis.

CASE CCCII. Laryngitis. Mother of several children, aged twenty-nine. Affection characterized by perfect aphonia, with harassing dry cough, preceded by hoarseness; cough caused by constant pricking, and itching or tickling in the left side of larynx; coughs particularly at night in bed, after midnight until 2 A. M.; hacking all day, with frequent paroxysms of cough. Loss of smell and taste; coughs always after eating. Has been subject to these attacks frequently since her childhood. Other remedies having failed, *Sulphur* 200, two doses, cured. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

CASE CCCIII. Chronic cough. Lady aged twenty-five; has had a cough ever since a child; hollow, hard, like a stroke of sledge-hammer on a piece of timber; short, dry shock, in paroxysms, racking her to pieces. *Sulphur* 600, eight doses, one every night, cured her in ten days. Dr. Jno. C. Robert.

Influenza.—Dr. W. E. Paine says that in an epidemic of influenza, where a great deal of hoarseness or complete aphonia attended, *Sulphur* 600 cured promptly and efficiently.

Bronchitis.—Both the acute and chronic forms are cured by *Sulphur* when these symptoms are present: Soreness of the upper part of the chest; loose cough occasioned by itching in the bronchia and accompanied with retching and vomiting; cough aggravated by lying down; heat in the top of the head, flushes in the face, and cold feet, or the soles and palms burn much; faint and hungry at 11 A. M.; expectoration scanty yellowish-white, or greenish pus, with a sweetish taste; rattling in the chest; skin greasy, itching, or covered with eruptions. Especially suitable when a well chosen remedy does not act.

CASE CCCIV. Cough of several weeks duration, with soreness of upper portion of chest, and slight whitish expectoration; aggravation during the day, and in the evening on lying down; cough occasioned by an itching sensation in the bronchia, and accompanied by retching; hot flushes; cold feet; faint and hungry at 10 A. M.; rheumatic pains in knees and hips at night, with soreness and coldness; itching of skin on retiring; Allopathic mixtures of no avail. *Sulphur* was followed by a speedy cure. Dr. H. V. Miller.

CASE CCCV. Night sweats and cough, with copious expectoration of blood-streaked mucous; fever and cough worse before 12 M.; hoarse-

ness; a sensation of ice in the chest whenever chilled or perspiration checked. *Sulphur* 30 and 200 in alternation cured rapidly and completely. Dr. C. D. Fairbanks.

Pneumonitis.—*Sulphur* should be administered for dry cough, with pain as if the lung would be torn out, or as if the head was bruised or torn; loose cough, mostly at night, with sensation of excoriation of the chest; rattling of mucus in the chest; dyspnœa of a spasmodic kind; respiration, wheezing; expectoration greenish, with sweetish taste; shortness of breath from talking; on taking a deep inspiration sensation as if the chest were contracted; stitching pains in left lung; shooting pains from the right side of the chest to the shoulder blade; disposition to sweat from the slightest exertion. In cases where there is no reaction, and other apparently well indicated remedies fail; in badly treated cases with hectic fever and purulent expectoration.

CASE CCCVI. Pneumonia, with almost complete hepatization of both lungs. Dry, hacking cough, especially at night; severe dyspnœa and suffocation, at night principally, with stitches and soreness, on coughing; stitches in the chest; dullness of mind, stupidity, forgets what he had to say, cannot make an exertion to think. Complete relief in twenty-four hours after two doses of *Sulphur* 200. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

CASE CCCVII. Child, aged eleven months, sick ten days under Allopathic treatment. Unconscious and prostrated; could not make any motion except slight motion of the hands during the cough. Emaciation. Cough loose, worse at night; bronchial tubes appeared to be filling rapidly; respiration hurried and rattling; pulse 160; constipation. Eye fixed and insensible to light, and the cornea appeared to be shrivelled; skin clammy; extremities cold. *Sulphur* 3000, three doses cured. Dr. R. R. Gregg.

CASE CCCVIII. Lady, aged sixty. Rheumatic pains for a fortnight. Two days ago seized with violent rigors with thirst, then heat with nausea, retching and diarrhœa; headache. Next day rigors and heat repeated. To-day nausea, with thirst; drinks infrequently but abundantly. Cough and deep inspiration, with cutting pain in left chest; great soreness on percussion; general aching pain of the limbs; frequent urination. Dyspnœa; but slight cough; pulse hard, 120; upper right lung severely engorged; restless sleep; lies only on back; expectoration very scanty, white froth streaked with blood. *Bry.* 6, some

improvement. Still, evident slow advancement toward further solidification of lung, threatening also left side. *Sulphur* 200, immediate improvement, followed by complete recovery. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

Pleuro-Pneumonia.—In this affection much can be accomplished with *Sulphur* after the acute symptoms have been subdued by *Aconite*, *Bry.*, or some other remedy. It causes resorption of the pleuritic exudation.

Tuberculosis.—*Sulphur* may be employed advantageously for acute pains in left lung; dry cough mostly, but now and then greenish expectoration, with a sweetish taste; when coughing, sensation as if the lungs touched the back; lung symptoms worse in the evening. Concomitants—heat in the top of the head; flushes in the face; feet cold; morning diarrhœa; night sweats; hectic fever; considerable dryness of the throat, with aphonia. After suppressed cutaneous eruption, or from syphilis. A case of phthisis pulmonalis and purulent otorrhœa was reported in the *Ohio Medical and Surgical Reporter*, (1873), cured with *Sulphur* 81,000, three doses.

Case CCCIX. Tuberculosis. Miss C., aged twenty, when beginning to recover from an attack of typhoid fever, towards the close of which she lost an enormous amount of blood from the bowels, was seized with daily chills; dry cough; hectic fever; headache and perspiration, with coldness, swelling and severe pain in the lower extremities. She lost all appetite, became still further emaciated, and was reduced so low with symptoms of quick consumption, that her condition appeared hopeless. *Sulphur* 200, and higher, cured. Dr. J. H. P. Frost.

Emphysema.—Raue mentions *Sulphur* and *Sepia* when the patient is worse after sleep, and when suddenly roused from sleep by asthma.

Pleuritis.—After the acute symptoms have subsided, this drug is sometimes useful to aid in the absorption of the exudation. Especially suitable to scrofulous patients, when other remedies do not act for any length of time. It well meets also

Hydrothorax with effusion of plastic lymph and serum into the chest. Other indications are, morning diarrhœa "sudden arrest of breathing at night in bed when turning to the other side, going off when sitting."

Pericarditis.—*Sulphur* proves curative when there are stitches about the heart coming on after vigorous exercise. The pain runs through to the back; frequent palpitation with shortness of breath on going up-stairs, or any unusual exercise; dark ring around eyes; red lips.

Dyspepsia.—This drug cures when these symptoms are present: Suppressed cutaneous eruptions; constant pain in the stomach and back; vomiting of a sour. or green, bitter tasting substance; bitter sour taste in the mouth, putrid taste in the mouth in the morning; constipation or morning diarrhœa; piles; heat in the top of the head; cold feet; great debility.

CASE CCCX. Maiden, very tall, spare, black hair and eyes, can eat no meat; lives on milk and Graham bread; at times has been so bad, she could retain on her stomach only a few drops of milk diluted with water. For years has vomited a great deal of green, bitter tasting substance, and does not now pass a day without vomiting up more or less of the same. Found that she had once suffered from an eruption on the skin behind the ear, which had been cured by ointment. *Sulphur* 200, two nights, and then omit two nights, then repeat. The eruption came out in two weeks and other troubles disappeared. Dr. E. B. Nast.

Ulcus Ventriculi Perforans.—Raue suggests it for: constant pain in stomach and back after suppressed itch; sour taste in the mouth and sour vomiting; constipation; piles; cold legs.

Diarrhœa.—The following cases well illustrate the action of this drug. The key-note for its use is diarrhœa in the morning.

CASE CCCXI. I., aged twelve months, had had diarrhœa for nearly a month. Her flesh was soft and flabby; *open fontanelle;* tongue coated white at the back. She was thirsty and drank a good deal of milk and water. The diarrhœa was *worse in the morning, beginning about* 4 *a. m.*, continuing more or less until the afternoon. It was dark yellow watery; occasionally *greenish white mucus, coming with a gush early in the morning*, almost *involuntary* during the day when standing. Child cried a little before bowels were moved. There was also a cough, worse on lying down at night, sometimes causing her to vomit. *Child slept with eyes only half closed.* The patient's appearance suggested *Calc. carb.*, which was prescribed; no benefit resulting, *Sulphur* 6 was given; the italicised symptoms being very characteristic of that drug. The diarrhœa ceased, and her health greatly improved in a few days, no other remedy being needed. Dr. A. E. Hawks.

CASE CCCXII. Diarrhœa. F., aged thirty-five, painless diarrhœa worse at night; stools liquid, of dark-brown color; scanty but frequent. *Sulphur* 45,000, in water, changed the character of the dis-

charges in three hours, and the patient recovered without any more medicine. Dr. C. Lippe.

CASE CCCXIII. Child aged five months, had diarrhœa, with frequent light-colored stools, smelling like rotten eggs, was restless, fretful and sleepless after midnight. Considerable straining at stool and occasionally vomiting from the effort. *Sulphur* 200, three doses cured in twenty-four hours. Hoyne.

CASE CCCXIV. Lady, aged eighty, sick two or three weeks; small, yellow, slimy discharges, preceded by griping, occurring at night and toward morning; the desire for an evacuation is extremely urgent, and almost uncontrollable. *Sulphur* 200 relieved promptly. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

CASE CCCXV. German. Diarrhœa always came on after midnight and never through the day. *Sulphur* 20,000 cured. Dr. C. Hering.

Chronic Diarrhœa.—The indications are the same as those mentioned in the cases above and in addition: Cramp in calves and soles particularly at night in bed; stools acrid, sour, offensive; emaciation; prostration, abdomen sore to the touch; itching, burning and smarting in the anus; especially suitable for lean persons who walk stooping. It is unnecessary to mention cases here.

Dysentery.— Here we give it for colic so severe as to cause nausea and vomiting; bruised pains in the abdomen relieved by the application of dry heat; the blood in the stools is in streaks; a good deal of bloody mucus, the mucus predominating; prolapsus ani at stool; high fever with slight thirst; chills and lassitude; cutting in urethra. It is useful only in the later stages after *Nux vom.* (when worse at night), *Mercurius sol.*, or other remedies which have acted favorably for a short time only. It is said to prevent the formation of strictures of the intestines.

Hernia.— *Sulphur* has been recommended for painful sensitiveness in the whole abdomen, as if the parts in it were raw and sore; pain as if something would be torn out; spasmodically contractive colic; painfulness in the abdomen when touching it; inflamed strangulated hernia; painful inguinal hernia; rumbling in the hypogastrium as if empty. Worse in the evening and at night; also when standing, and when touching the parts. Gilchrist.

Cholera.—Dr. Hering recommends as a prophylactic for cholera, milk

of *Sulphur* to be worn in the stocking, the *Sulphur* to be renewed twice a week. During the disease it may be used for morning diarrhœa driving the patient out of bed; cramp in the calves and soles particularly at night; unsteady gait; tremor of the hands; coldness of the skin, cramps in abdomen, nausea — all worse after midnight; indifference.

Cholera Infantum.—This drug cures these symptoms: white frothy putrid stools, frequent and copious, or greenish and slimy; loss of appetite, drinks much and eats little; distension of the abdomen.

Constipation yields to *Sulphur*, when the first effort to stool is painful, compelling the patient to desist. Alternate diarrhœa and constipation from enlargement of the mesenteric glands; after stool stinging and sore pain in the anus, preventing lying or sitting down.

Hæmorrhoids.—Piles, either blind or flowing, with discharges of dark venous blood, and violent bearing down pains in the small of the back towards the anus, suggest *Sulphur*. Likewise suppression of piles, with hemorrhoidal colic, congestion, palpitation of the heart and rigidity of the small of the back as if bruised. Symptoms worse in the morning with constant ineffectual urging to stool, and soreness of the anus; heat in the top of the head, flushes in the face and feet cold; cannot bear to have tumors washed.

CASE CCCXVI. Mrs. ——, aged thirty. Piles internal, chronic. During and after stool, throbbing, burning smarting in piles and shooting upwards which catches the breath; also, dull aching in coccyx and sacrum, extending round sides of pelvis, lasting seven hours after stool. *Sulphur* 1000, one dose cured in a week. Dr. E. W. Berridge.

Colic from piles, flatulency or eating sweet things, in scrofulous persons, requires *Sulphur* when the pains extend up to the chest, and down to the genital organs, and are ameliorated by sitting bent forward; rumbling in the bowels; pain in the liver.

CASE CCCXVII. Flatulency, with distension of the abdomen, tympanitic sound over the colon transversum and cæcum; slight hypersæmia of the liver, sensation of heaviness in the abdomen; constant rumbling in the bowels; soft stool, sometimes diarrhœa; belching or passing wind downwards relieves for a short time. All these symptoms had made their appearance after the suppression of a dry tetter on the inside of the thighs near the scrotum. *Phos.* 30 every other

evening improved greatly, but a radical cure was effected by *Sulphur* 60, one dose every four days. Dr. Bojanus.

Tuberculosis Intestinalis and *Cancer.*—The symptoms we have already mentioned under the headings diarrhœa, dysentery, etc., are sufficient indications for its administration.

Helminthiasis.—This drug is an old-time remedy for worms of all sorts. It expels them when there is creeping in the rectum, itching and tingling of the nose with constant desire to rub it; restless unrefreshing sleep; at times nausea and vomiting; drinks much, eats little. Dr. C. S. Middleton also uses injections of salt water for ascarides.

CASE CCCXVIII. In one case of ascarides to which I had given *Sulphur* 30, thousands of worms were passed by the patient as the effect of this remedy. Dr. Holbrook.

Peritonitis.—In cases which do not readily yield to a well chosen remedy, an occasional dose of *Sulphur* is very beneficial.

Ascites.—*Sulphur* has been highly recommended in this affection, particularly in scrofulous persons. The general characteristics have to be taken into consideration.

Hepatitis.—Here *Sulphur* follows well after *Mercurius.* Diarrhœa early in the morning, black or clay-colored stools with tenesmus and colic; or frequent ineffectual efforts, with pressure on the rectum; chills and fever; no reaction; stupid; hectic fever, with copious morning sweat setting in after waking.

Jaundice.—"*Sulphur*, in psoric persons, with or without hardness and swelling of the liver; vomiting of ingesta or blood; pain in the pit of the stomach and right hypochondrium; abdomen bloated; stool constipated; sleeplessness; nightly itching of the skin; hectic fever; red lips." (Raue). We have found it excellent as a remedy after the disappearance of the jaundice to prevent a repetition of the symptoms.

Diabetes.—One case is reported cured by this agent. The patient had dim sight, herpes, loss of sight, pale greenish, ammoniacal urine.

Addison's Disease.—Raue recommends it for "despondency, weary and faint all the time; faint and low-spirited; walks stooping; pains of all sorts in the small of the back; nausea; vomiting; pressure, pains and spasms in the stomach and bowels; tremors, spasms, epileptic fits; dark and brown spots on the skin; all of which symptoms and many more, might be collected, decidedly pointing to the above described disease in almost all its stages.

Bright's Disease.— Persons of psoric constitution afflicted with this disease require *Sulphur*, when the affection is due to suppressed cutaneous diseases, alcoholic drinks or exccessive suppuration greatly exhausting the system.

Retention of Urine.— Here it is useful for painful desire to urinate. If any urine is passed, it is attended with great pain and effort, and is mixed with blood.

CASE CCCXIX.— Retention of urine cured by *Sulphur* 30. Painful desire to urinate with discharge of drops of bloody urine, requiring great efforts; uneasiness previous to micturition; frequent and sudden desire to urinate, etc. Raue's Record.

Incontinence of Urine also indicates *Sulphur* when the patient is scrofulous and subject to cutaneous eruptions.

Enuresis Nocturna.— It cures when the urination is involuntary, copious. Pale lean children who dislike to be washed; weak and faint about 11 A. M.; psoric constitutions.

CASE CCCXX. H., aged fifteen, involuntary urination at night for two years past; disagreeable sensation of hunger, with flashes of heat about 11 A. M. *Sulphur* 100,000 cured. Dr. Goodno.

CASE CCCXXI. L., aged forty-six, says: "I urinate every two or three hours, and cannot retain my water. If I see any liquid poured from one vessel to another, or water running from the cistern or hydrant, I am seized instantly with an irresistible desire to urinate, and must immediately satisfy that urgent demand, or I should certainly wet my clothes." *Sulphur* 200th, 30th and 1st, had no effect. Five-drop doses of the tincture cured him. Dr. A. B. de Villeneuve.

Cystitis.— Give *Sulphur* for digging pains in the abdomen; painful diarrhœa, with shivering and weakness; constant desire to urinate; involuntary emission of dark-red, bloody, or mucous urine; sediment thick, tough, mucus or purulent; pain in the urethra after micturition. Worse at night; during and after stool; and before, during, and after urinating. Persons of a scrofulous constitution, with gonorrhœal discharge.

Gonorrhœa.— This remedy should be employed in scrofulous persons, especially when a well-chosen remedy does not act, or does not seem to have any lasting effect. The discharge is yellowish-white, with constant desire to urinate and burning pains; urine drops slowly, depositing a thick mucus. In women, for "violent itching of the

clitoris, and burning of the exterior parts, accompanied with vesication, attended with smarting, burning, thin discharge, especially in the morning.

In Gleet of the mucous or purulent variety it is also useful.

CASE CCCXXII. Serous, whitish discharge. Injections of *Argent. nit.* and *Sulphate of Zinc* had failed. Cured with *Sulphur* 30 and 200, with tepid water injections. Dr. H. V. Miller.

CASE CCCXXIII. B., aged twenty-one. Psoric diathesis. Long prepuce. Discharge yellowish-white, with constant desire to urinate. Slight tenderness of right testicle. *Sulphur* 200 cured in a week. Hoyne.

CASE CCCXXIV. A., farmer, has gleet, has been Allopathically treated for eighteen months. *Thuja* 6. In two weeks had urethral itching, with slight discharge in the morning only. *Sulphur* 9, every four hours, cured in three weeks. Dr. Sechrist.

CASE CCCXXV. S., aged thirty-five. Has had gleet for a year. Has been all this time under Homœopathic treatment, with the exception of a month. Discharge slight, whitish, but leaving a yellow stain on the linen. *Sulphur* 200, with an occasional dose of *Sepia* 200, cured in a month. Hoyne.

Balanorrhœa.—*Sulphur* is required, says Berjean, "when there is icy coldness and swelling, with redness of the glans, the prepuce being stiff and hard, attended with shooting pains, the secretion at the same time being very profuse."

Prostatitis is most common in connection with, or as a sequence upon gonorrhœa. This remedy cures when there is constant urging to urinate, with considerable tenesmus; pain of a burning character from prostrate gland to end of penis.

Phymosis and Paraphymosis.—Here it is useful only when well-indicated remedies do not relieve, and the patient is of a scrofulous diathesis. The same indications would suggest its administration in

Epididymitis, particularly when induration has commenced.

Chancre.—*Sulphur* follows well after *Mercury*, particularly when the sores are phagedenic, superficial and torpid, covered with a lardaceous secretion. Suitable for persons with a dirty, greasy skin.

Syphilis.—*Sulphur* may be used for eruptions on the skin; copper colored spots on the chest, forehead and back; dry, fetid and humid eruption on the scalp, with thick crust; itching ulcers, which are soon

covered with a crust; purulent mucus in the eyes; inflammation and swelling of the nose; dry ulcers in and on the nose; pale face, with sunken eyes, surrounded by blue margins; painful eruption around the chin; hard swelling on the gums, discharging pus and blood; gleety discharge from the penis; deep ulcer on the glans and prepuce, with a pad-shaped border; troublesome itching of the vulva, with pimples all around; hard, large, and inflamed buboes; syphilitic ulcers in the throat; ulcerated vesicles on the feet; urticaria-like eruptions on the thighs. All symptoms worse at night.

CASE CCCXXVI. Hereditary syphilis. Miss T., aged thirteen, had been afflicted from infancy with a syphilitic skin eruption appearing upon the bend of the elbows, and spreading over a large portion of the arms and body. *Sulphur* 200 was prescribed, once a week, for two months. After the second dose the eruption came out over her entire body, remained for ten or twelve days, and gradually passed away, leaving at the end of ten weeks no trace of the disease. *Medical Advance.*

CASE CCCXXVII. W., aged eighteen. Syphilitic ulcers in throat; swelling of the testicles, left one hanging down. Soreness in the epigastrium; pain in the stomach, relieved by evacuating the bowels; feces watery. Wakes often at night. *Sulphur* 81000, one dose. Twenty days afterward, a chancre appeared on the penis, which lasted two weeks. But the one dose was given, and a cure resulted. Dr. Geo. F. Foote.

CASE CCCXXVIII. Rupia. L., aged forty-two, had syphilis five or six years ago. Eruption and sores upon his arms and chest, worst upon the former, commencing as small vesicles filled with serum, maturing to pustules, and afterward covered with thick, dirty-looking scabs, often close together; arms itch very much when he gets warm. *Sulphur* 20 and 200, cured in a month. Dr. B. F. Betts.

Impotence.—The following case well illustrates the action of *Sulphur*:

CASE CCCXXIX. W., aged forty, merchant; tall and slender; melancholic temperament; guilty of onanism in his youth. Has been married eight years, but could never accomplish his marital duties, although erection is complete; but ejaculation takes place as soon as he approaches his wife. *Sulphur* 12, two doses, and in six weeks he was cured. Dr. Love.

Hydrocele sometimes yields to the different potencies of this drug

CASE CCCXXX. Case of hydrocele in a boy aged five, who had been treated Allopathically without improvement for several years. Tumor large, very tense and shining; prevents running and playing. General health suffering. *Sulphur* 6, 30, and 200, in succession, six doses each, night and morning. In less than two months, child quite well. Dr. Guinness.

Leucorrhœa.—Sulphur is a valuable remedy in most forms of chronic leucorrhœa, with itching, burning, and soreness of the pudendum, or in offensive, corrosive, ichorous leucorrhœa. The menses in such women are apt to be thick, black, and so acrid as to make the vulva and thighs sore; they have heat in the top of the head; flushes in the face, and cold feet, or burning of the soles of the feet; pressing and bearing-down pains in the uterus; very weak and faint feelings every morning, just before dinner.

Displacements.—In displacements of the uterus it is often called for. The following are sufficient guides to its employment: Burning in the vagina, is scarcely able to keep still; menses thick, black, and so acrid as to make the vulva and thighs sore; pain in abdomen during the menses, as if the intestines were strung up in knots by threads—has to take a sitting posture to obtain relief; menses too early, too profuse, and last too long, with flashes of heat, and faint, weak spells; chronic hæmorrhages; standing is the most disagreeable position; heat in the top of the head, with cold feet, or burning of the soles of the feet. The uterine pains run from the groins to the back. These symptoms would also suggest *Sulphur* in,

Metrorrhagia, Menorrhagia and Dysmenorrhœa, particularly when chronic. We may mention, as additional indications, constipation, or morning diarrhœa; aversion to washing with cold water; great inclination to religious and philosophical speculation; spasmodic pain in the hypogastrium; neuralgic pains in the face; itching about the genitals and anus; chronic eruptions.

Amenorrhœa.—Here it is given for congestion to the head and pelvic organs. Patient shows great admiration for ordinary objects, or is very irritable, complaining of cold feet and burning heat in the head; difficulty of falling asleep on account of ideas crowding on her mind; vertigo on going up stairs, or when standing too long at a time; colicky pains in abdomen, aggravated by eating sweet things.

CASE CCCXXXI. Mrs. W., aged twenty-five. Married, and has two children; the last was born fifteen months before I saw her, from which time she has suffered from profuse yellow leucorrhœa, with violent pruritis vulvæ, worse at night. She has, at the same time. great bearing-down of the womb; perfectly incapacitating her from standing or walking, or doing her household duties, such as ironing or washing. Most violent chronic headaches, of a throbbing and tensive character, and arising from the least worry or fatigue, with habitual constipation. Has been under Allopathic treatment two years without benefit. The key-note to the cure was as follows: Heat and pressure on vertex, throbbing and tensive headaches, more or less constant, and worse before the menses; worried by trifles, and memory impaired. Flushing of face; fainting spells without a cause; sinking, empty, exhausted craving for food; always worse at eleven o'clock in the forenoon; intense icy coldness of the feet; worse when the head is bad. *Sulphur*, one millionth potency (Bœrick.) in one dose of five pellets, cured permanently, every symptom; constipation, leucorrhœa, and sensation of prolapsus included, and without repetition. Dr. Thos. Skinner.

CASE CCCXXXII. Vaginitis. M., aged twelve, a delicate, cachectic girl. Has had for several months a troublesome discharge from the vagina, of a thick, yellowish, hæmorrhagic mucus, accompanied with burning, sore pains in the vagina; debility; backache. Corrected her diet, which had been defective and insufficient, and gave *Sulphur* 30, night and morning, for three weeks, with complete recovery. Dr. D. A. Gorton.

Cancer of the Uterus.— Here *Sulphur* sometimes affords relief from the sharp, burning pains.

CASE CCCXXXIII. Cancer at cervix uteri. Mrs. S., aged fifty-nine. Pains burning and stinging, with occasional sharp shootings; discharge bloody and ichorous; heat on top of the head: cold feet; faint at the stomach; hot flushes, and extreme constipation. *Sulphur* 1000, and higher, gave much relief. Dr. A. Thompson.

Peritonitis.— Dr. Hayne says: "The vomiting, meteorism, and inability to make water, yield to *Aconite*, whilst *Sulphur* finishes the cure."

Pruritis Vulvæ.— This remedy relieves when there are pimples on the mons veneris and about the parts, especially in scrofulous persons,

with dirty, greasy skin, or moist skin; constipation, morning diarrhœa.

Mastitis.—*Sulphur* meets inflammation running in radii from the nipple; sore and cracked nipples, bleeding when nursing; chilliness in fore part of the day, and heat in the latter part, with profuse suppuration; erysipelatous inflammation of the breast, with heat, hardness, stinging and redness; itching of the nipples; hard lumps in the breast; sleepless nights; scrofulous women with constipation or diarrhœa.

Debility of Children.—"If the complexion is dark, the muscular system flabby, and the hair long and lank, and the skin moist, then we have our remedy, *cæteris paribus*, in *Sulphur*." Dr. R. T. Cooper.

Myelitis.—When well-selected remedies have no lasting effect, *Sulphur* may be used with advantage, especially for heat in the top of the head; flushes in the face; burning and tearing pains in the spine; constipation.

Rheumatism.—*Sulphur* is valuable in chronic cases, after the failure of other remedies, and in acute cases when there are "cramp-like pains, or pains as if the parts were bruised and swollen, stiff and wrenched. Great agony caused by twitching muscles during sleep. Parts affected are left ankle and hips. Tearing pains run from the heel to the thigh, and from knee to crest of ilium; also from waist to elbow, middle joints of fingers to shoulder; left side is particularly affected."

CASE CCCXXXIV. Chronic rheumatism, characterized by stiffness of the joints and pain in the lumbar region, was cured by *Sulphur* 30. Dr. A. E. Small.

CASE CCCXXXV. Rheumatism. Fleshy woman had rheumatic fever a year ago, since which she has hardly been free from pain. Had dull, heavy pain in right hip, extending to the knee, producing lameness, soreness and tumefaction. The tendon forming the lateral boundaries of the popliteal space were contracted, hard, and sensitive to touch, making it difficult for her to touch the heel to the floor. Complained of her head, of a sense of confusion and fullness, of heat in the vertex, and a feeling as if a weight of several pounds was constantly resting there. *Sulphur* 200, one dose, cured. Dr. C. H. Burr.

Gout.—This drug has been recommended in acute and chronic gout. General as well as local symptoms should be taken into consideration.

Caries, *Necrosis*, and other bone affections, are sometimes benefited

by an occasional dose of this remedy. Symptoms: Pulsative stitches in the small of the back; painful stiffness and pain in the small of the back when rising from a seat; sensation as if the vertebræ were gliding one over the other during motion in bed. Dr. Goodno reports a case of angular curvature of the spine, with abscess, cured with *Sulphur* 200, 20,000, and 81,000.

Morbus Coxarius.— If the disease is not too far advanced, *Sulphur*, without mechanical appliances, will suffice for the cure. The special indications are: Psoric individuals, with frequent eruptions on the skin, especially on the face; child drinks much, eats little; dislikes to be washed; headache, with heat in the top of the head, and cold feet; alternate diarrhœa and constipation; sleepless, restless nights; crying out in the sleep; sleep does not seem to refresh him.

Tumor Albus Genu.— Similar symptoms to the above would suggest its administration in this affection.

CASE CCCXXXVI. Mrs. H., aged forty-one. Since three years, every summer she is troubled with an eruption on one hand, terribly itching and burning after scratching; worse at night, and spreads up the arm to the shoulder. Since eight days her right knee has commenced swelling without redness, heat or pain. The knee pan feels elastic, as if some fluid were in the joint. *Sulphur* 3. Nine days later, swelling of knee is painful; burning pain during rest. *Sulphur* 2. Sixteen days later swelling diminished; eruption decreasing. Seven days later, well. Raue's Record, 1875.

Sciatica.— *Sulphur* cures chronic cases, due to the suppression of cutaneous eruptions.

Chorea, Epilepsy, Convulsions.— In these affections this drug proves useful when the malady is the result of suppressed eruptions, when a well-chosen remedy does not act, and when the patient is of a scrofulous diathesis. Special symptoms: Crawling in the back and arms; morning diarrhœa; great exhaustion; cold feet; soporous sleep, or sleeplessness; twitching of eyelids; jerking of arms; trembling of the limbs; thumbs clenched beneath the fingers; face red during spasm; froth at the mouth.

CASE CCCXXXVII. A., aged twenty-nine. Had twenty spasms between 1 and 8:30 P. M. Spasm set in with twitching of hands, then general convulsed motion of body and limbs. Sensitiveness of abdomen, felt even during the stupor which followed the spasm, causing

wincing from firm pressure over the right ovarian region. *Bell.* 30; in a few minutes another spasm; then saw the face become red—spotted, and learned that patient had complained for several days of violent pain in vertex. *Sulphur* 30, one dose. No return of spasm. Dr. A. Korndoerfer.

CASE CCCXXXVIII. Boy, aged four, olive complexion, active temperament. Epileptic attacks ever since infancy, every three to six months; often has severe attacks in rapid succession. Comes into the house after playing and running, leans his head against a chair and complains of headache; feels tired and exhausted; falls asleep, with jerkings and anxious starting in his sleep, which is followed by the fit; froth at the mouth; eyes set; throws his hands above the head and grows stiff; trembling of the limbs; attack lasts some minutes, with only slight remissions. The body jerks, legs rapidly drawn up and extended with force, while the thumbs are clinched beneath the fingers. Coldness of the extremities; blueness around the mouth; attack preceded by vertigo, soporific sleep, gritting of the teeth, nausea and vomiting. Is unconscious of what has happened when he recovers his senses. *Bell.*, *Ars.*, *Calc.*, *Hyos.*, during two years had proved useless. *Sulph.* 200, four doses cured. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

CASE CCCXXXIX. Chorea of eight years standing, affecting right side, only excepting the face, all the muscles of which were affected. *Ign.* and *Caust.* failed. *Sepia* 55,000 and 100,000 relieved for a few days each, but *Sulph.* 6000 given on account of "weak, faint, hungry spells" about 10 A. M., was followed by immediate improvement. Dr. Goodno.

CASE CCCXL. Epilepsy, with outspoken scrofulous constitution, twenty fits a day. *Sulphur* 30, one dose. The attacks gradually diminished in frequency, and finally ceased altogether. Dr. Stens, Sr.

CASE CCCXLI. *Sulphur* 400 cured epileptic fits in two scrofulous children. Dr. S. Lilienthal.

Catalepsy, when caused by religious excitement, usually yields to *Sulphur*.

Paralysis of the lower extremities following any one of the continued fevers, or due to onanism, abuse of *Mercury*, or suppressed eruptions, is well met by this drug. Dr. R. Hughes recommends it in rheumatic paralysis.

CASE CCCXLII. Paralysis of left leg. Girl, aged thirteen. Could not bear to have the head raised from the pillow; constipation; every thing appeared dark to her; sinking sensation; lay coiled in bed. One dose *Sulphur* 2000; in two weeks one dose 200, and in three weeks one dose 5000; recovery. Dr. J. B. Owens.

Progressive Locomotor Ataxy.— Is said to be curative in this affection.

Anasarca.— Dr. H. V. Miller considers it important after other remedies, to complete the cure.

Chlorosis.— Here *Sulphur* is valuable, where there is great inclination to religious and philosophical speculation; heat in the top of the head, flushes in the face, cold feet; catarrh, leucorrhœa; faintness before dinner; morning diarrhœa.

CASE CCCXLIII. Miss R., aged eighteen, has been anæmic two years, previous to which she had acne on the forehead. Face pale and bloodless; ears are white, lips nearly so; easily fatigued; cannot walk far; all motion produces palpitation; moving the arms wearies her; menses delayed, scanty and of short duration. During the period— swelling of face, abdomen and legs; also, backache and uterine pain. Sleep disturbed and unrefreshing; has unpleasant dreams; awakes with exclamations; falls asleep again and has more frightful dreams. Jerking in the limbs at night; frequent cramps in legs at night. Face bloated in morning. Appetite good; gets suddenly hungry; cannot wait for food. A little food gives a sense of fullness in the stomach. Talks to imaginary persons. Worse in morning, after eating, during motion, during menses, when moving arms, and when alone. Much better in the open air. Sleeps best on the left side. *Sulphur* 200, two doses, cured in three months. Dr. C. H. Burr.

Scorbutus.— *Sulphur* occasionally proves curative in scurvy, with swelling and bleeding of the gums, fetid breath, and general sense of weakness.

CASE CCCXLIV. House-maid, aged twenty, has an eruption of purplish color in small spots or patches all over the body, but worse on extremities. Has been living in a house where the kitchen is very close and dark. Ate little or no vegetable food. Has dyspnœa in going up stairs; menses every three weeks, and profuse and protracted. Pulse 96; hands and feet chilly. Sleeps heavy; not refreshed after waking; sight weak. Bruit at cervical veins when standing; consti-

pation. Tincture *Sulphur*, a drop three times a day, and the juice of half a lemon every day. Well in two weeks. Dr. Machechnie.

Perspiration.—The *Sulphur* patient perspires easily.

CASE CCCXLV. A patient with the *excessive perspiration* of the climacteric period was relieved by the mother tincture of *Samb.*, but more permanently by *Sulphur*. Dr. Ussher.

Intermittent Fever.—*Sulphur* is often indispensable in the treatment of this affection, particuarly when chronic. Slight chill, at 10 A. M., beginning in the toes, with delirium continuing till 3 P. M., followed by heat, with internal sick feeling lasting two hours, mostly in the head and hands with desire for beer. Cold nose, hands and feet. *Sulphur* may be given when the indicated remedy does not appear to act for any length of time. During sweat, tenesmus and vomiting.

CASE CCCXLVI. Obstinate case; hot flushes, hot soles at night; *Quinine* had not relieved. *Sulphur* 200 cured. Dr. H. V. Miller.

Remittent Fever.—The following case by Dr. C. Wesselhœft, will illustrate the action of *Sulphur*:

CASE CCCXLVII. H., boy aged ten, has been sick nineteen days; disease commencing with diarrhœa; unconscious the last five days; pulse 135–40 small, hard; no eruption. Febrile aggravations very indistinct, recognizable only by periods of restlessness and screaming of the patient, who is appeased by a little water; the mouth closed and jaw rigid; sordes on teeth and tongue; stiffness of the jaw is apparently caused by inflammation, and gangrenous sloughing of buccal mucous membrane. Offensive bloody ichor runs from lower corner of the mouth. *Phos. ac.*, no relief. *Sulphur* cured.

Typhoid, Typhus and Yellow Fever.—In the continued fevers, *Sulphur* as a rule, is not of very great service, until late in the disease, unless the patient is scrofulous, and a well chosen remedy does not act. Or it may be used when there are frequent chills and fever; no reaction, stupid, constantly sinking; no change from day to day; no sweat; heat in the soles of the feet; frequent weak, faint spells; vomiting of sour, bilious, or bloody masses; morning diarrhœa.

Morbilli.—It is useful for the sequelæ, especially otorrhœa, with fetid thin, corroding discharge, deafness, diarrhœa, or chronic coughs.

Scarlatina, Variola.—What was said of *Sulphur* in the treatment of typhoid fever, will apply equally as well here.

Skin Diseases.—The following cases show to a certain extent, the value of *Sulphur* in these affections.

CASE CCCXLVIII. Psoriasis lepræformis. Itching eruption, irregular round patches, with depressed centre and scaly circumference. *Sulphur* 30, followed by *Ars.* 30. Dr. Ph. Arcularius.

CASE CCCXLIX. Psoriasis inveterata. Lady, aged forty-four; suffered for years with a dry scaly eruption on the dorsum of both hands; intense itching when warm; after scratching relief, followed by burning and at times bleeding; at night, when in bed feet burn, is obliged to put them in a cool place. *Sulphur*, one dose cured. Dr. T. D. Stow.

CASE CCCL. Ichthyosis, involving almost the entire body, especially the arms, legs and thighs, also, on the knees, which latter were covered with scales, and thick horny cracks, running in all directions. The function of sebaceous follicles entirely suspended: scales that fell off were soon replaced by new ones; no moisture of the skin. *Ars.* 3, three times a day, and *Sulphur* 6, twice a day cured in three months. Dr. L. M. Pratt.

Eczema.—Dr. E. Blake says: "Eczema (of gouty origin) around margin of hairy scalp from ear to ear posteriorly, *Sulphur*. Under the toes *Sulphur*."

CASE CCCLI. Eczema impetigenodes, on the nose and lips of several year's standing; itching and burning terribly; nose and lips swollen, presenting a loathsome appearance. All kinds of medicines had failed. *Sulphur* 30, every eighth day, cured in a few months. Dr. Heinrich.

CASE CCCLII. Urticaria, retrocession of, with colic, was immediately relieved by *Sulphur*. Dr. J. Pettett.

CASE CCCLIII. Acne indurata. Young man aged twenty-one, scrofulous; been troubled with it several years; has weakness of the bowels; discharging ulcer on the thigh. *Sulphur* 30 and 200 for a number of weeks cured. Hoyne.

Scabies.—*Sulphur* is almost a specific for this disease. It is hardly necessary to mention cases, as almost every journal contains reported cures.

CASE CCCLIV. *Porrigo Favosa.* Mr. F., aged forty-one, dark hair and eyes; of strong constitution; has had an eruption on the head during the past seven years; commenced with a few pustules and

gradually spread over a surface about three times as large as a silver dollar. The crusts which form are thick, yellow and very adherent—the part is devoid of hair; eyes are weak; eyelids much inflamed, the lids often agglutinated in the morning. *Sulphur* 3, cured in ten weeks. Dr. Geo. W. Richards.

CASE CCCLV. Molluscum of several month's standing in a child a year old. Body and limbs were covered by soft, round, smooth, apparently painless tumors, with broad base; at first of the color of the skin, then assuming a bluish, and finally a purple or pinkish hue; found on puncture to contain a semi-fluid, sebaceous matter. These tumors varied in size from that of a large bean to a filbert, and were found in all stages of development at the same time, about eighty in number. After *Sulphur*, no new tumors formed, and the old shrivelled up, without discharging. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

CASE CCCLVI. John R., aged forty-one, has had an irritating rash on the arms for two months. On the elbows it is pustular, apparently from the contact of a coarse woolen shirt. In some parts there are patches like lichen, and in others the linear appearance which psoriasis presents. He took *Tincture of Sulphur* 3, 6 and 12 in succession, and the skin recovered a healthy character. Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

CASE CCCLVII. Impetigo. T., aged seven, has since birth been subject to an eruption of the scalp. Has had ointments to apply to the skin, but the disease, if allayed thereby, has always broken out again. When she was brought to my dispensary pus was oozing out on different parts of head, the scalp and hair being most dismally matted with scales and dried pus; there were small boils behind the ears, and rash very generally over the body. The child had *Sulphur* 6 and 30 alternately, and the mother was directed to sponge the scalp with tepid water five or six times a day. Under this treatment the disease rapidly disappeared. Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

CASE CCCLVIII. (Eruption.) His arm and whole body was covered with a dry itching eruption, relieved by scratching, worse by the stove or in the heat of the bed. He ate but little and drank much, looked pale and grew poor. *Sulphur* 5000 one dose aggravated the first night, but in a week one or two boils matured, and he was well. Dr. T. D. Stow.

CASE CCCLIX. Furunculi, caused by *Sulphur*. Mr. H., aged forty, had been subject to occasional attacks of lichen agrius, which had generally come on with derangement of the stomach. A more than usually severe attack, which was attended with intense itching and smarting of the parts affected, induced the patient to use a little *Sulphur* ointment. An ounce containing one drachm of *Sulphur*, was rubbed in at different times, and at each inunction probably about a fifth or sixth part of the ounce of ointment was used, so that a quantity of *Sulphur* equal to five or six grains was applied to the skin at one time, and at intervals of twenty-four to thirty-six hours. After the ointment had been used three or four times, small pustules, five or six in number, began to appear in different parts of the lower limbs (the parts to which the ointment had been applied). These rapidly enlarged, and some of them took on all the appearances and characteristics of ordinary boils, became much inflamed and painful, and eventually suppurated, and required the use of the lancet. *Arnica* was given internally. Dr. C. H. Blackley.

CASE CCCLX. Pathogenetic effect from *Sulphur* 30th dilution. Mrs. F., aged fifty. The subject of spasmodic asthma. In 1859 the patient took three globules of *Sulphur*, 30th dilution every four hours. Next day she left off the medicine, as it had induced hæmorrhage from the lungs. In the summer of 1862 the same patient was suffering from asthma, accompanied by severe and distressing prurigo pudendi. *Sulphur* 30th dilution was administered. The same night she was attacked with hæmoptysis of a bright color, and to the extent of more than four ounces. She had no hæmorrhage between these two attacks, and it ceased on leaving off the *Sulphur*. Dr. Bayes.

the remittent fever of childhood this drug indicated more often than any remedy I acquainted with.

In mania Complete Bell. Hyos - Stram - Kali Phos

GELSEMIUM.

Gelsemium Sempervirens—Yellow Jessamine.
Antidotes—*Nux vom.* Stimulants.
Duration of Action—Several hours.

In Hyperæmia of the brain this drug proves curative for these symptoms: Slight photophobia; dimness of vision; humming in the ears; vertigo; headache in the occiput; depression of spirits. Children during dentition become drowsy, and comatose, with twitching of the muscles.

Concussion.—It has proved very useful for the consequences of concussion of the brain, particularly, paralysis. The pain in the back of the head is a prominent symptom.

Mental Affections.—In the various mental disorders, this drug has been found indispensable. A few cases will illustrate.

CASE CCCLXI. B., a lady aged forty-five, has had, from time to time, mental hallucinations; for instance, she imagined she was thoroughly charged with electricity and was afraid to approach a window during a storm; she imagined she heard persons talking to her all the time. She was wakeful all night, lost her appetite, was indifferent. *Gels.* 6, three times a day, benefited her greatly. Hoyne.

CASE CCCLXII. Acute Mania. Miss M., aged sixteen, after suffering for several weeks with melancholia, suddenly developed acute mania. After severe Allopathic treatment, under which she grew worse, she had paroxysms of frenzy. Eyes red, protruding and ghastly; hair dishevelled and wild demeanor; talking and singing alternately; hands, feet and head, alternately hot and cold; tongue much coated; bowels constipated and appetite capricious. *Gels.* every hour cured in less than three weeks. Dr. C. P. Hart.

CASE CCCLXIII. (Grief.) S. having lost a brother, can't cry; when he thinks of him symptoms are worse; worse when spoken to of his loss; better from diverting talk; feels oppression and palpitation of the heart, aggravated as above; feels without a sense of peril, which makes symptoms worse. Face flushed; could not sleep until the latter part of last night; subdued manner; sensation of *soreness* about the heart. *Gels.* 1000, three doses permanently relieved. Dr. J. C. Morgan.

CASE CCCLXIV. Henry W., aged thirty-four, sent for me August 20th, at 2 P. M. I found him watched by a male nurse, and displaying all the symptoms of delirium tremens, though his mind had so far retained its self-control that he answered my questions rationally. He had been drinking whisky, and had not been able to sleep for ten successive nights. I left *Gels.* tincture in the proportion of two to three drops for a dose, to be given every hour. and visited him again at 9 P. M. After I had left him he had struggled in bed with the attendant, and kicked off the footboard, all the while, of course, calling for more whisky, which I had strictly forbidden. But after the second dose of *Gels.* he slept for *four hours*, and awoke in a gentle perspiration, feeling and seeming much calmer. Some light food was given, and he slept nearly the whole of that night. The next morning, August 21st, he dressed himself and came to my office, when I gave him, observing that the drunkard's dyspepsia was now the chief trouble, *Nux vom.* 1, and earnestly begged of him to drop all stimulants. Dr. J. M. Moore.

CASE CCCLXV. *Gelsemium* produced a thirty hour's sleep in delirium tremens after *Morphia* had failed. Patient awoke well. Dr. W. J. Blakeley.

Fear.—For the effects of fear *Gelsemium* is often serviceable. The patient has a fear of death, and fears that the heart will stop beating unless she moves about constantly.

Effects of heat.—"*Gelsemium* 200 stands foremost where symptoms of depression from heat (not from the immediate effects of the sun) show themselves; vertigo, dilatation of pupils, dimness of sight, and a dull, confused headache spreading from the occiput over the whole head; no thirst, no appetite—in fact our patients feel played out." Dr. S. Lilienthal.

Cerebro-spinal Meningitis.—Dr. Searle says: "*Gelsemium* has direct relation to the incipient or congestive stage of cerebro-spinal meningitis, and also in some degree to the consequent inflammation." The

main indications are: Irritability; drowsiness; vertigo as if intoxicated; great prostration; dilatation of the pupil; loss of vision and speech; heaviness of the eyes; dull heavy headache mostly in the occiput; absence of thirst; crimson hue of the face; itching of head and face; pulse very feeble; trembling and weakness of limbs often with loss of muscular power; partial deafness; nausea and vomiting; respiration labored and feeble; sweating relieves."

Apoplexy, with symptoms similar to those just mentioned, amaurosis and nervous exhaustion, is well met by this drug.

CASE CCCLXVI. Vertigo. A lady was subject to serious attacks of vertigo, which were attended with dimness of vision and fever, during which she would appear like one intoxicated. *Gels.* 3, night and morning, effected a radical cure. Dr. A. E. Small.

Cephalalgia.—One of our most important remedies when there is vomiting, pain in the occiput, relieved when sitting by reclining the head and shoulders on a high pillow; dizziness when stooping; pains aggravated by any thing tight around the head, and relieved by pressure. Nervous headache.

CASE CCCLXVII. Headache. L., aged twenty-one, has had nervous headache from childhood. *Sulphur* 200 would relieve it when it came on regularly; but lately it may come at any time. If he can lie down *Gels.* will put him to sleep, and he wakes up free from pain. Dr. S. Lilienthal.

CASE CCCLXVIII. Mrs.——, aged thirty-five, had for about twenty-four days, dull and burning pain in occiput, coming in forenoon, feeble gait; twitching of single muscles; starting in sleep; later there was double vision followed by burning pain in occiput, aggravated by everything tight around the head; better from pressure on vertex. *Gels.* 30, in water, improved at once, and cured in six days. Dr. Geo. S. Norton.

CASE CCCLXIX. Severe, continued pain, day and night, accompanied with dizziness when stooping, and a sensation as if he would fall headlong; tongue coated; appetite poor; pain worse in frontal region, but at times extended over the entire head—for five weeks. *Gels.* 1, every four hours; well in a few days. Dr. J. T. Wallace.

Gelsemium has been employed to considerable extent in the treatment of diseases of the eye. The main symptoms are: Eyes feel bruised;

great heaviness of the eye-lids, cannot keep them open; eyes much inflamed, and weak, with great flow of tears; pricking pains, extending into or from the ball and adjacent parts; double vision, controllable by the strength of the will, or when looking sideways, not when looking straight forwards; distant objects look obscure (asthenopia); dimness of vision, like smoke before the eyes; aversion to light, more to candle light.

In Amaurosis, Gelsemium proves curative, when the affection follows apoplexy or diphtheria, or accompanied with cerebro-spinal irritation.

CASE CCCLXX. Post-diphtherial amaurosis, with patellar bursitis. Mrs. B., aged forty-five, after an attack of putrid sore throat, lost her sight. Pupils of both eyes were dilated and sluggish; can distinguish between light and darkness with the right eye; field of vision with left eye very limited; the right palate appeared slightly paralyzed, and the uvula was deviated to the left. *Gels.* tincture every three hours. In three weeks eyes nearly well, but is lame through an attack of inflammation in the right patellar bursa, which has been enlarged for some years. *Bell.* tincture subdued the inflammatory symptoms, leaving the bursa hard and painless. *Sil.* 3x completed the cure of the eyes and knees. Dr. J. L. Newton.

Eye.—"*Gelsemium* seems to have a direct effect on all troubles due to error of accommodation. Double vision, when thus due, is promptly cured. It has been recommended for chronic spasm of the orbicularis muscle. (Compare with *Nux vomica*).

"In asthenopia, not due to marked anomalous refraction, or very great insufficiency of the internal recti muscles, I have found *Gels.* of the greatest benefit, affording marked relief, and curing in a short time. In asthenopia, dependent on hypermetropia (over-sight), after the latter is corrected by suitable glasses, *Gels.* quickly removes the symptoms of the former. I generally use the third decimal dilution. Accommodative asthenopia, with its train of subjective symptoms; slight ptosis, due to paresis of the third nerve (consult *Belladonna*); and pains in the eyes from abuse of them by artificial light, are all well met by this remedy. Dr. C. H. Vilas.

CASE CCCLXXI. Mr. H. complains of inability to long look at near objects; eyes feel hot and uncomfortable; when reading, letters run into each other; pain over the eyes and across the forehead; dull pain

in the head on arising in the morning. No hypermetropia manifest. *Gels.* 3x cured. Dr. C. H. Vilas.

CASE CCCLXXII. Miss S., aged twenty-three, of delicate constitution, nervous temperament, easily excited, was much annoyed by finding she could not long look at her music, read, or do anything requiring long-continued fixation of the eyes, everything growing indistinct when so doing. Owing to her at once leaving the city, it was impossible to determine the latent cause, and the manifest hypermetropia equaling 1-30, she was given x1-24 glasses, but they failed to relieve. Tried by von Graefe's method, there was very little, if any, insufficiency of the internal recti muscles. *Gels.* 3x was given, and in a short time she reported herself as able to continue her work with ease. Dr. C. H. Vilas.

Amblyopia.—"*Gelsemium* is indicated where there is the appearance of mist before the eyes, and when the eyes close on looking steadily at an object; and also for dilated pupils and confusion of sight, with heavy-looking eyes; for obscuration of sight and dizziness; and when, after rush of blood to the head or apoplexy, there is an intense desire for light."

CASE CCCLXXIII. Paralysis of eyeball. Mrs. P. had suffered from an acute attack of ophthalmia, which yielded readily to *Aconite* and *Euphrasia*. Suddenly an inability to elevate the lid of one eye was observed, which increased, until the eye was completely closed. *Gels.* 2, four powders daily, put an end to the trouble in forty-eight hours. Dr. J. H. Gallinger.

Strabismus, when due to cerebral irritation, is sometimes met by *Gelsemium*.

Deafness, when occasioned by *Quinine*, or by nasal catarrh, and accompanied with aching in the ears, and more or less pain in the back of the head, yields promptly to the action of this remedy.

CASE CCCLXXIV. Deafness, with loss of speech and taste, produced by massive doses of *Quinine* and *Morphine*. Symptoms: Neuralgia; nearly deaf; spasms of throat, sometimes extending to the upper part of the chest; loss of consciousness; aggravation toward night. *Gels.* 2, cured in a few days. Dr. J. Hawkes.

Coryza.—*Gelsemium* is beneficial in persons who catch cold easily from changes in the weather. Patient has pain in the back and head;

cold hands and feet; red and sore nostrils; hard hearing, with aching in right ear; shooting pain in ear when swallowing; aching in teeth of upper jaw; inflammation of the upper part of the throat; abundant secretion of thin, acrid mucus about the throat and nostrils; sneezing, followed by tingling and fullness in the nose; frequent hawking up of mucus.

Hay Fever.—*Gelsemium*, when administered at the beginning, when morning sneezing heralds its approach, will stop it. Constant sneezing, with profuse, watery discharge, excoriating the nostrils.

Facial Neuralgia.—In facial neuralgia we may expect *Gelsemium* to cure when the pain is very severe, coming on in paroxysms, and darting along the course of the infra-orbital nerve. It is aggravated by eating, laughing, or talking, and is accompanied with twitching of the muscles of the face, and excessive nervousness.

CASE CCCLXXV Severe pain, increasing for the past two years, in region of infra-orbital nerve. Aggravation from motion (eating, laughing or crying). A bony enlargement two years before, disappeared under *Iod.* 3 and *Sil.* 3. *Gels.* 3 relieved. Dr. A. M. Cushing.

Throat.—*Gelsemium* is useful in the various affections of the throat, when these symptoms are present: Dryness and burning in the throat, with hoarseness; sensation of heat and constriction in the throat; burning in the mouth, extending to the throat and stomach (*Aconite*); sensation as if a foreign substance were lodged in the throat; difficult deglutition; voice weak; paralysis of the glottis, with difficult deglutition; roughness in the throat; raw, as if ulcerated in the larynx; burning in the larynx, descending into the trachea.

Diphtheria.—This drug can be relied upon for paralysis following diphtheria. During the disease itself it is not often called for, unless there is high fever, without thirst; heavy-looking or brilliant eyes; defective or impaired vision; difficult deglutition; hoarseness; inclination to lie still.

CASE CCCLXXVI.—Child of six months had *laryngismus stridulus* most unmistakably, and in the worst possible form. The fits, of which she had had more than two hundred, were brought on by swallowing, by excitement, on awakening, by a slight sudden noise, by the attempt to urinate, by defecation, and were so severe as always to necessitate the pulling of the tongue forward, as in threatened asphyxia from an overdose of *Chloroform*. Nothing did this child any good until she took

Gels. 1. dec. dilution. She was cured entirely by this remedy. Dr. C. N. Dorion.

Nervous Aphonia, with dryness and burning in the throat, restless sleep, and twitching of the muscles, is well met by this remedy.

CASE CCCLXXVII. Nervous aphonia. Miss S., aged thirty-four. Five years ago had neuralgia, for which she took massive doses of *Quinine* and *Morphia*, which caused deafness, and at intervals, spasms of the throat. Two years after taking the *Quinine* she had measles, which increased the difficulty of hearing. Since that, the spasms have continued, and last October, after a very severe attack, found she could not speak audibly, which has continued up to this time. *Puls.* 200, four days, without improvement. *Lach.* 200, ditto. *Gels.* 2, two drops, three times a day, cured in sixteen days. Both hearing and speaking restored. Dr. J. Hawkes.

Spasm of the Glottis.—*Gelsemium* has been employed when the "inspirations are long, with croupy sound, and the expirations sudden and forcible." It is also the best remedy for paralysis following the attack.

Teething Children.—In teething children *Gelsemium* is indicated where there is more or less fever, without thirst, nervousness, sleeplessness, twitching of the muscles.

"In teething children who get frantic; pulsating fontanelle, pain about one ear, with fierce and sudden screaming, *Gelsemium* 200 has proved invaluable in my experience. The gums should also be rubbed with ice." Dr. J. C. Morgan.

Catarrh of the Larynx and Bronchia.—It should be given for these symptoms: "Watery discharge from the nose; sneezing, with dull headache; tingling in the nose; bloody, mucous discharge; dryness, irritation and soreness of the fauces; paroxysms of hoarseness, with dryness of the throat; weak voice; cough from tickling and dry roughness of the fauces; burning in the larynx, and down in the chest when coughing."

Dr. W. E. Payne says that in an epidemic of influenza, "*Gelsemium* hastened a favorable crisis when there was soreness of the throat, felt at the upper part of the left tonsil, extending thence across the left palate, along the left nostril, attended with a sensation at every inspiration as if a stream of scalding water rushed along the nasal

passage of that side—the opposite nostril at the same time being stopped; a continuous accumulation of irritating mucus about the throat, with hard, painful cough, and aggravation at night."

Pneumonitis.—In pneumonia due to a sudden check of perspiration it acts well. The patient has high fever without thirst; the pain is most severe under the scapulæ.

Night Sweats.—*Gelsemium* has been highly recommended in consumption, but we cannot say that it has proved beneficial in our hands.

Heart.—In functional derangements of the heart, with weak and intermittent pulse, it is occasionally of service. The patient fears the heart will stop beating if he does not walk incessantly.

CASE CCCLXXVIII. Mrs. S., widow. At midnight she awoke from sleep, and was obliged to get up and walk the floor, for fear her heart would stop beating. She was pacing the floor rapidly when I went in the room. Face pale, anxious. She would not stop to sit down, as she said she was sure her heart would cease beating if she did. No other symptoms. *Gels.* 20 cured in half an hour. In two more cases, both males, the same remedy cured the same symptom. Dr. D. P. Bowie.

CASE CCCLXXIX. Mr. M., aged thirty-four, manufacturer. Came to be treated for irregular action of the heart. I quote his own words. "For some days past, at regular intervals, my heart stops beating, when I get frightened, and feel like lying down to die." Heart's impulse slow (60) and strong, and intermitting every tenth beat. He noticed the trouble shortly after having been very angry and vexed at the action of some workmen, with whom he had had a quarrel. Three doses of *Gels.* 20, at intervals of two hours, cured entirely. Dr. C. Mohr, Jr.

CASE CCCLXXX. (Heart.) Was troubled occasionally with a disagreeable sensation in the region of the heart, with weak and intermittent pulse. Over-exertion and indigestion would develop these symptoms. Would feel worse on lying down, and could seldom lie on left side. *Aconite*, *Nux vom.*, *Cannabis*, *Puls.* and *Bell.* did not seem to afford much relief. *Gels.* 1 cured completely the heart symptoms. Dr. S. M. Gale.

Gastralgia.—Dr. Raue recommends it in gastralgia for "sensation

of a heavy load, with weight, tension and dull pain; sometimes with empty, faint sensations in the epigastrium, and a false hunger, a kind of gnawing."

Colic, occasioned by fright, or sudden check of perspiration, is sometimes relieved by *Gelsemium*. It is accompanied by gnawing pain in the transverse colon; sudden, spasmodic pains in the upper portion of the abdomen, compelling him to cry out, leaving a sensation of contraction. Some physicians have spoken highly of it in strangulated hernia.

Chronic Diarrhœa.— *Gelsemium* proves curative in chronic diarrhœa of persons subject to nervous chills. Stools are difficult, although loose, and are aggravated by fright and mental emotions.

CASE CCCLXXXI. In one case of long-standing diarrhœa, the child (about five years of age) had fallen down, without the power to raise her arms or legs, but her mind was bright and clear. I was called to her in this condition, and at once administered *Gels.* In less than twelve hours she was on her feet, walking about the room. Dr. L. A. Falligant.

Cholera Infantum.—In cholera infantum, with complete paralysis, *Gelsemium* acts well. The muscles seem to have lost power of contraction at the will of the patient, but there is no loss of sensation.

Worm Fever.— Occasionally we have found it of great benefit in worm fever, particularly when there was absence of thirst, although the skin was hot and dry; and sudden, spasmodic pains in the upper portion of the abdomen, compelling him to cry out.

Jaundice.—It acts well in hepatitis, with high fever without thirst; white or clay-colored stools, and excessive prostration.

CASE CCCLXXXII. Albuminuria. Mrs. ——. About the seventh month of pregnancy, the urine showed an abundance of albumen; no dropsy. Cough worse when lying down before 12 P. M.; weakness from shortest walk; flushed face, especially cheeks, afternoons; anxiety during a thunder storm, or during sultry weather. *Phos. ac.* 200, three doses a week, was given. At ninth month the condition of the urine was unaltered, but still no dropsy. At beginning of labor, patient ran into a semi-stupid state, out of which she could be aroused by shaking, but would soon relapse. If any answer could be forced from her, it was spoken with a thick tongue, like one intoxicated.

She had had no labor pains, but on examination the os was found fully dilated, with unbroken membranes protruding. Face was pinkish, as if uniformly blushed; pulse slow, full, almost 60. *Gels.* 2, every fifteen minutes. Patient being put in an erect posture to induce pains, in about half an hour the head was found in the perinæum, and the membranes still unbroken. Slight twitchings of single muscles was noticed, and as she complained now of sharp pains running backward and upward (very marked in *Gels.*), the medicine was stopped. The pulse increased to 80, genuine pains came on, and labor was successfully terminated. One month afterward, albumen had entirely disappeared from the urine. Dr. E. A. Farrington.

Gonorrhœa.—In the first or acute stage of gonorrhœa, *Gelsemium* seems to subdue the inflammatory symptoms, and open the way for other remedies. It is sometimes curative without other means.

Spermatorrhœa.—It has also been highly recommended in spermatorrhœa, and for the evils of onanism, when we find pale face, with blue rings around the eyes; depression of spirits; irritability of the genital organs; tottering gait, and emission of semen during stool. A number of cases are reported cured with this drug alone.

CASE CCCLXXXIII. Spermatorrhœa. H. has blue rings around eyes; discharge of liquor seminis with micturition; during coition too easy erections with discharge of semen too soon; wife is pregnant; has had orchitis after gonorrhœa. *Gels.* 2, and discharge ceased after third day. Dr. C. F. Nichols.

CASE CCCLXXXIV. W., aged twenty-two. Bilious temperament. Has been masturbating a number of years. Has been Allopathically treated. Symptoms: Genital organs relaxed; entire absence of sexual feeling; the organs seem paralyzed; perfect impotence; during the evening a partial erection and slight discharge; mind depressed; engaged to be married; has lost flesh; appetite poor; bowels costive; looks sallow. *Gels.* tincture, two drops, night and morning, caused an improvement in a week, and cured in a few weeks. Dr. W. E. Rogers.

Ovaritis.—In ovaritis, and other affections of the ovary, it is indicated, when there is bilious headache, or pain in the occiput.

Leucorrhœa.—*Gelsemium* has proved curative in leucorrhœa of nervous, hysterical females, with sensation of heaviness in the uterine region; nervousness; excessive langor; feeling of fullness in the hypogastrium; aching across the sacrum; thick, whitish discharge.

Rheumatic dysmenorrhoea Cimicifuga Caulophyllum - In neuralgic dysmenorrhoea of. Xanthoxylum - Magnesia Phos

Uterine Diseases.— In uterine diseases, ulceration, etc., *Gelsemium* has been recommended for great nervous irritation, headache relieved by urination, and cutting pains in the abdomen.

Dysmenorrhœa.— There are cases of spasmodic dysmenorrhœa, for the relief of which, *Gelsemium* is prompt and effectual. It is adapted to hysterical women, who suffer severely in *anticipation* of the flow, and who, in consequence of a delay, which is not the result of a displacement of the womb, of a polypus, or of atresia of the cervix — are kept on the verge of spasms, wakeful, restless, neuralgic and wretched. The indication is strengthened by the occurrence of occasional attacks of ovarian neuralgia, or by a morning diarrhœa, and also by an hereditary tendency to rheumatism. Dr. R. Ludlam.

Menorrhagia.— In menorrhagia, Raue advises it, when the flow is almost continuous, without any pain.

Rigid Os.— This remedy has a great reputation in cases of rigid os. The patient has pains, but they are irregular, and are exerted in the wrong direction.

CASE CCCLXXXV. Rigid os. I found the os uteri somewhat dilated, with the edge hard as stout copper wire, and great muscular rigidity of the perinæum. The uterine action was strong, but irregular. I gave her *Gels.* gtt. xx, in half a wineglass of tepid water. In about ten minutes the uterus began to yield, and the resistance of the perinæum subsided. Previous to this she was in an intensely nervous state, calling aloud for her husband, and declaring she should die. The skin hot and dry; lips parched; and a haggard, wild look of the eye. I, however, cheered her with the assurance that "all was right," and that she would speedily be relieved from her suffering. In two hours from this time she was delivered naturally of a fine, full-grown boy. Now I do not hesitate to state that without the *Gels.*, in all probability the child would not have been born until ten or twelve hours afterward. Dr. E. W. Alabone.

CASE CCCLXXXVI. Primipara, aged thirty-five, was seized at term with severe convulsions. Had thirty-seven in twelve hours. The os was extremely rigid, and slightly open, waters intact. *Gels.* 1, was given every twenty minutes. The os became dilated in an hour and the child was safely delivered in three hours. Dr. M. F. Page.

In rigid os. Rigidity of os uteri [illegible] soon relax. from Glon Cimicifuga Cause

Puerperal convulsion if brain typhus
Puerperal convulsion of anaemia

CASE CCCLXXXVII. Mrs. ——, aged sixteen, in the first stage of labor at full term, the vagina and vulva incredibly small, the os rigid and cartilaginous to the touch. The attending physician thought delivery impossible without a resort to embryotomy. *Gels.* 1, every twenty minutes for two hours, caused softening and dilatation of the os. In twelve hours was delivered of a child weighing eight pounds. Dr. M. F. Page.

Chorea.—In a clinical lecture on *chorea during pregnancy*, Prof. R. Ludlam extols the use of this remedy in those cases of chorea which are complicated with, or which are secondary upon rheumatism.

Puerperal Eclampsia.—*Gelsemium* has been found of service in puerperal eclampsia dependant on uræmia, or rigid os uteri, especially when the patient is anæmic.

CASE CCCLXXXVIII. Puerperal convulsions. Mrs. W. had a convulsion every fifteen minutes, lasting from one to ten minutes. During the intervals rational, knew every one but her child. Did not know that she had been confined, and when questioned, insisted angrily to the contrary; would have every one in the house with her; rather disposed to expose herself; very anxious to know what was the matter with her; burning heat in the head with flushed face; palms of the hands very hot,—bathing them in cold water somewhat modified a convulsion; would cry if not talked to constantly; could not endure gas-light. *Gels.*, and had no return after first dose. Dr. H. J. Orton.

Hysteria.—In hysteria, with impaired vision, it has proved curative.

CASE CCCLXXXIX. Hysteria. *Gels.* 20 cured in a severe case of hysteria from grief, the following symptoms: Pain from the occiput through to the forehead, as if a knife were thrust through; pain across the root of the nose; pain in the eyes as if they were jumping out of the head; pain through the chest, below the heart, from the left side to the right; complete blindness led to remedy. She recovered sight the same evening, next day pains were gone. Dr. W. G. Blakely.

Rheumatism.—We have used *Gelsemium* in rheumatism with high fever, without thirst, profuse sweat of the genitals, and headache in the occiput.

Epileptiform Convulsions.—Dr. Raue advises *Gelsemium* in epileptiform convulsions, after suppressed menses, with severe spasms of the glottis; in epilepsy with dull feeling in the forehead and vertex, and

some pain and fullness in the region of the medulla oblongata before the attack; in the convulsions of children during dentition, wlth sudden loud outcries and peevishness.

Paralysis.—In certain forms of paralysis, *Gelsemium* is applicable when there is loss of motion, but without loss of sensation; paralysis after diphtheria; "paralysis from congestion, spinal and local."

Locomotor Ataxy.—Dr. McClatchey considers *Gelsemium* an important remedy in the treatment of progressive locomotor ataxy. No special indications are given.

CASE CCCXC. Numbness and coldness of the right hand, right side of the face, and right half of the tongue; speech thick, like one, to use a vulgar phrase, "beastly drunk." *Gels.* 1, cured. Several attacks after, relieved at once. Dr. C. A. Jaeger.

CASE CCCXCI. Paralysis. Miss W., aged sixteen, under Allopathic treatment for nine months. Spine sensitive—cannot lie on the back; lower extremities cold and completely paralyzed; pain shooting from the back into the head. Diplopia. Menses have not appeared for six months; bowels costive; no appetite. *Gels.* 1, and *Senecio* 1, two doses a day of each. In three weeks the menses appeared, when the *Senecio* was stopped. Well in four months. Dr. J. E. Brown.

Intermittent Fever.—In intermittent fever, *Gelsemium* should be employed, when the chills run up the back from the sacrum to the base of the occiput, or begin in feet and hands and run up; great nervousness; delirium; vertigo; does not wish to be spoken to; the muscles refuse to obey the will; stupid; cannot open his eyes; he cannot think correctly; any exciting news causes diarrhœa. He staggers as if intoxicated when trying to move. Chilliness every day at the same hour; nervous chill; the skin is warm; wants to be held that he may not shake so much and so hard. Profuse perspiration relieving the pain.

Vernal Intermittents.—For many years Dr. R. Ludlam has observed that this remedy acts as an almost unvarying specific for the cure of ague among the better class of people who, having contracted the disease during a summer or autumn vacation out of town, return to Chicago, escape it during the winter, but come down with it the following spring. For the cure of these "agues away from home, and out of season" he gives *Gelesmium* in first or second decimal dilutions.

CASE CCCXCII. Geo. S. has been hunting a week in Indiana

and has a chill every day. The chill commences in the sacrum and runs up the back to the base of the occiput, and thence to the tip of the tongue. *Gels.* 3, every two hours cured in twenty-four hours. Hoyne.

CASE CCCXCIII. Intermittent. Miss T., aged twenty-one, thin and spare, dark complexion, eyes and hair black, bilious temperament; has had ague for the past year, for which she has taken *Quinine*, barks, and many ague cures. Chill came on in the morning, with drowsiness, no thirst, nor pain in the limbs, but heaviness of the whole body, especially heaviness and weakness of the lower extremities; slight sweat after the fever; tongue pale and clean. *Puls.*, *Ars.*, *Ip.* and *Nux.* all failed. *Gels.* 1, every two hours cured in two days. Dr. I. N. Eldridge.

CASE CCCXCIV. Miss, aged sixteen, had ague, this being the second paroxysm (tertian); chill, with slight shaking, one hour, near noon; fever until night. *Gels.* tinct., every two hours, cured. Dr. J. C. Morgan.

Remittent Fever.—In remittent fever of children it is the very best remedy we have. We have never known it to fail to cure if the patient was without thirst. When thirst is present some other remedy is indicated. In an essay read before the Illinois Homœopathic Medical Association, in 1860, Dr. R. Ludlam first recommended this remedy in the remittents of infants and young children. He advised it for those cases which are characterized by excessive irritability and erethism of the nervous system; and also for such as are apt to be mistaken for a masked intermittent. "In such cases, as well as in those which, toward their close, degenerate into ague in one or another of its protean forms, we may prescribe a low attenuation of *Gelsemium* with confident hope of success."—*North American Journal of Homœopathy*, Vol. IX. p. 415.

Typhoid and Typhus.—The indications for its administration in typhoid and typhus fevers are: Talking delirium as soon as he sleeps; vertigo; sensation of falling; nervousness; does not wish to be spoken to, or drowsy and stupid; severe pains in head, back and limbs; thick, brown coated tongue, or yellow coating; epistaxis; blind spells; muscles refuse to obey the will; extreme prostration; pulse weak and slow when quiet, but greatly accelerated by motion; no thirst of consequence. Meets the first stage best

ptosis Gel - Causticum

CASE CCCXCV. Fever. Man, aged sixty-nine, dull, heavy headache; complains that he feels drowsy and stupid, and that when he attempts to move, is so weak that he can hardly control his movements; feeling of great prostration; tongue slightly coated, can hardly put it out, it trembles so; mouth sticky; no thirst; no appetite; skin hot and dry; pulse 120 and full; the eyes look dull, eyelids drooping; hands tremble violently when trying to lift or move them; legs tremble very much when trying to walk. Patient came near dying three months before with typhoid fever, but had been in good health since. Had been exposed a few days before to a cold snow storm. *Acon.* 30, *Bry.* 30, *Rhus.* 30, did no good. *Gels.* 30, every hour, cured. Dr. E. B. Nast.

CASE CCCXCVI. Mrs. M., aged seventy-four, violent pains in limbs, back and head; pulse rapid; tongue furred; not much thirst; wants to be quiet and let alone; does not want to talk or have persons about her in the room. *Gels.* 80 cured. Dr. J. S. Hall.

CASE CCCXCVII. A lady who had borne several children was subject to severe attacks of vertigo, which were attended with dimness of vision and fever, during which she would appear like one intoxicated. The 3d dilution, given night and morning in drop doses in water, effected a radical cure. I have also found *Gels.* an excellent remedy in low fevers when the pulse was slow, and particularly when by lifting or turning the patient the pulse would become accelerated. Dr. A. E. Small.

Yellow Fever.—The symptoms just mentioned under typhoid would also suggest its employment in yellow fever, and it has been used in this affection to some extent in the southern states.

Retrocedent Measles.—*Gelsemium* is beneficial in retrocedent measles with livid spots, accompanied with dullness of the brain or abdominal or thoracic congestion. and fever-heat with drowsiness.

Scarlet Fever.—It has been employed in scarlet fever when there is fever-heat with drowsiness; sleep with half waking, and murmuring frequently; nervousness; does not want to be spoken to; little thirst; feels very languid and wants to lie still; chilliness or coldness of the hands and feet; throat feels thickened, filled up and sore; tonsils slightly swollen; he staggers as if intoxicated when trying to move; throat somewhat red, with impeded deglutition.

Sleeplessness.—Dr. W. Freeman says: "Want of sleep is very often a most distressing result of the progress of exhausting disease,

such as phthisis. The exhausted brain seems unable to sleep, and the patient lies awake, much as he will sometimes, the night after very exhausting bodily or mental labour. Three drop doses of *Gelsemium* tincture taken at bed time, relieves this sleeplessness very efficiently. This is a large dose, but it does its work."

Snake Bite.—Dr. L. Salger recommends *Gelsemium* for paralytic symptoms following the bite of the Naja tripudians.

VERATRUM VIRIDE.

Veratrum Viride—American Hellebore.
Antidotes.—Stimulants, *Opium.*
Duration of Action——?

Hyperæmia of the Brain is well met by this remedy when we observe flushed face; sensitiveness to light and sound; mental confusion; nausea and vomiting. The patient complains of a throbbing headache; vertigo; double or partial vision; numbness in the limbs; ringing in the ears; palpitation of the heart; oppressed breathing, and great lassitude. It is especially indicated when due to alcoholic stimulants or teething.

Coup de Soleil.—Dr. C. P. Hart gives the following indications for its use in coup de soleil: Thermic fever, with great heat of skin; persistent diarrhœa; violent dyspnœa from pulmonary engorgement; convulsions, paralysis or syncope.

Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis.—In this affection, *Veratrum viride* is useful when the "pulse is labored, slow and irregular, and there seems to be profound congestion of the brain, with loss of consciousness and coldness of the surface;" "there is trembling, as if the child were frightened, and on the verge of spasms;" "it produces constant and severe pains and drawing in back of neck and shoulders; cramps and shocks in limbs; paralysis of sensation and motion." Chill and premonitory stage, and in congestive stage and delirium.

In Amaurosis, *Veratrum viride* has been recommended when there are immense green circles around the candle, which turn red when he closes his eyes from vertigo.

Deafness.—In some cases of deafness this remedy is of service. Moving quickly produces complete deafness, with fainting; dull, roaring sounds in the ears.

Spasm of the muscles of the face, and also paralysis, is speedily controlled by *Veratrum viride*. Symptoms: Convulsive twitching of the facial muscles; mouth drawn down at one corner; face cold and bluish; paleness of the lips.

Tongue.—Dr. W. S. Searle gives as a characteristic symptom for the use of *Veratrum viride:* Tongue—"deep red stripe longitudinally through the center, dry or moist, with white or yellow coating, or no coating at all upon either side." Another important symptom is, the tongue feels as if it had been scalded.

Bronchitis.—In bronchitis, *Veratrum viride* proves curative "when there is a loose, rattling cough, worse by going from a warm to a cold room;" high fever, with tingling and prickling of the skin; oppression of the chest.

Asthma.—Dr. Burt speaks of this remedy, claiming for it wonderful results. "The breathing is excessively labored; patient has to sit up; impossibility of lying down, with cold sweat upon the face."

Pneumonitis.—It is claimed for this drug that it acts like magic in the first stage of pneumonia. Our experience does not accord with this. In the first stage of pneumonia, *Aconite* is the specific. *After* the first stage, *Veratrum viride* plays an important part, and cures these symptoms: Pulse hard, strong and quick, or intermitting; face flushed; cough dry and hacking; respiration labored; expectoration abundant and bloody; tongue has a red streak through the center; sinking, faint feeling in pit of stomach.

"The effect of the tincture in pneumonia displays itself soonest and most certainly upon the accompanying fever. In no case whatever that was submitted to uninterrupted observation was this decided and unquestionable effect absent. After the first large doses, sometimes even in a few hours, a partial or total abatement of the febrile symptoms ensued. It was for this rapid action that the *Veratrum* was indisputably to be preferred to its ally, *Digitalis*, which can only lower

the pulse and the temperature by slow degrees. In a disease which mostly runs its course in a very short time, rapidity of effect cannot be over-estimated; and as the effect of *Veratrum* on the fever displays itself in all stages of the disease, we may almost infer a specific relation between this medicine and pneumonia—a suspicion which is supported by the observation that it acts with far less certainty and constancy on the febrile symptoms of pleurisy, tuberculosis, and typhus. Amongst all the febrile symptoms in pneumonia, the frequency of the pulse is that which *Veratrum* influences in the most striking manner, producing an abatement, not only of the rapidity, but also of the force of the heart's action; the pulse becomes slower, the arteries smaller and softer. Along with this diminution of rapidity of the pulse, the exaltation of temperature is also reduced almost regularly and sychronously. According to the dose, to the longer or shorter use of this medicine, and also according to the state of the local inflammation, the temperature is lowered by one to four centigrades. At the same time, this lowering of the temperature is not interrupted by the discontinuance of the medicine, even though the frequency of pulsation be resumed, as above. Whilst this effect of the *Veratrum* on pulse and temperature is generally complete, it seems to be less constant and manifest on the respiration. However, I have never yet seen dyspnœa to a high degree, and very distressing to the patient, even in bilateral pneumonia, when treated with *Veratrum* tincture. On the whole, the aspect of the case assumes under this treatment, a milder and, so to speak, *calmer* character; and in many instances this circumstance stands in direct contrast to the real severity of the disease." Dr. Drasche.

Case CCCXCVIII. Pneumonia. Mrs. B., aged fifty-five, had high fever; face flushed; vomiting; labored breathing, and expectoration of pus and fluid blood. The tongue had a red streak through the center. *Verat. vir.* cured in twenty-four hours. Dr. H. M. Dayfoot.

Case CCCXCIX. S., after exposure to cold, was taken with severe chills and headache, pain in the right side and cough. Has been sick five days. Has pneumonia, with fever; quick pulse; pain in right side of chest; cough; frequent and labored respiration; expectoration abundant and bloody. *Verat. vir.* tincture was given until there was no trace of blood in the expectoration, and a marked improvement. Dr. M. G. Briry.

Pericarditis.—In pericarditis it is serviceable when there are dull pains in the region of the heart, or burning pains, relieved by keeping quiet; sudden faintness on rising from the bed; syncope when walking, and amelioration of the symptoms on lying down.

CASE CCCC. In a case of dropsy, with disease of the heart, the patient suffered immensely from the palpitation and dyspnœa. Drop doses of the 1st decimal calmed the action of the heart, and the legs poured out the serum of œdematous swelling, with great relief. *British Journal of Homœopathy*, Vol. XX.

Carditis.—Dr. Burt recommends it in rheumatic carditis, with dyspnœa and palpitation of the heart.

Gastralgia.—In gastralgia, with excruciating pains in the stomach nausea and vomiting of food, mucus or blood, *Veratrum viride* is beneficial. The pains return at short intervals and are always accompanied with vomiting.

Cholera Infantum.—Dr. W. C. Richardson, speaking of this disease, says: "*Veratrum viride* is the remedy when the child is anæmic, and there is great arterial excitement, hot surface and opisthotonos.

CASE CCCCI. *Veratrum viride* 3, eased an old lady of severe pains in the colon, when *Coloc.* 6 only modified them. There was great weakness, faintness, flatulency and blueness of the lips, with anxious look and fear of death. Dr. G. M. Ockford.

Dysmenorrhœa.—In dysmenorrhœa this remedy has been used to some extent, externally, but not internally. Whether it would prove efficacious or not in dilutions is still an open question.

CASE CCCCII. Dysmenorrhœa. Menses regular as to time, quantity and character, are preceded for three days by most terrible menstrual colic; the pains extend all over the body; head and face bloodshot; pains running into the head from the neck; pulsations in head, neck and carotids; sight disappears at times, and at others everything is moving in confusion before her eyes; tongue feels heavy, but is clean and looks natural; great thirst; pulse full and bounding. Two ounces of *Verat. vir.* in water as a hip bath, cured. Dr. Eggert.

Chorea during Pregnancy.—It has been employed successfully in many cases of chorea during pregnancy, and also in puerperal convulsions and peritonitis. The following cases well illustrate its action:

I have used it in four cases of puerperal convulsions - cured every case

CASE CCCCIII. Puerperal Convulsions. M. ——, aged nineteen, primipara, was seized with convulsions at the seventh month. Her physician spent the night with her, and gave various remedies including *Bell.*, *Hyos.* and *Ignat.*, without relief. The fits were very frequent, the patient unconscious; no dilatation of the os-uteri; no labor pains, but sterterous breathing, with retching and nausea. I saw her in counsel, and she took *Verat. vir.* 2. in water. The first dose brought some relief, the second much more, and the third stopped the convulsions. She aborted a fortnight later, but without a return of the fits. Dr. R. Ludlam.

CASE CCCCIV. Puerperal Convulsions. M., aged twenty-six, eight hours after confinement, had convulsions. Symptoms: Pain, and a feeling of pressure in the head, extending over the entire head, with a confused feeling, partial loss of memory, etc. Face flushed; heat in head and face; pulse wiry and accelerated; dryness of mouth with thirst. Premonitory symptoms were: slight chilliness, with a little nausea, and twitching of the muscles of the face, which was followed by a rapid, convulsed movement of the muscles of the body and limbs; dilated pupils; difficult breathing, etc., continuing with slight intermission for fifteen minutes. Stupor followed, lasting fifteen minutes. *Bell.* did no good, the paroxysms increasing in frequency and severity. *Verat. vir.* tincture, one drop, arrested them after two more paroxysms. Dr. S. D. Hand.

CASE CCCCV. Mrs. O. was taken with convulsions while the head of the child was passing through the vagina. They did not cease after the expulsion of the placenta. The muscles were thrown into a state of violent spasms of the clonic kind. Face turgid and livid; countenance hideous in expression; great activity of the arterial system. *Verat. vir.* cured in three hours. Dr. L. Younghusband.

CASE CCCCVI. Puerperal Peritonitis. Mrs. R., aged thirty-three, aborted about the third month. Had considerable hæmorrhage daily for three weeks, when she had a chill, followed by fever, with severe pain in the uterine region, and sharp darting pains throughout the abdomen. The fever increased in intensity, pulse being 140, heat of skin 103 degrees, violent headache, with slight delirium on the third day, great tenderness over the whole abdomen, and considerable tympanitis; discharge from uterus became offensive. Fifth day, vomiting

Many times I have used it in the beginning of inflammation in the lying in room & always successfully

Permanganate of Pot. will stop putrid offensive odors bed pan and urinal odors. There is no discharge that will compare for pure stinks but an abortion with retained

began, the patient complaining of agonizing pain in the back of the head and down the spine; also said she could not see. I prescribed *Verat. vir.* gtts. xx, water iv. oz., two tea-spoonfuls every hour; compresses, wrung out in cold water, to be applied to the abdomen, and ordered the attendant to rub the back of the neck and down the spine with the hand dipped in cold water. The next day all the symptoms modified; treatment continued. In ten days the patient was well. No other remedies were used, except permanganate of potash injections, to cleanse the vagina and destroy the odor. Dr. G. C. Brown.

Puerperal Convulsions.—Dr. Kitchen has used it successfully in many cases of puerperal convulsions, but it is not necessary to add to the above.

Puerperal Septicæmia.—In the septic fevers of childbed Prof. Ludlam has great confidence in the power of *Veratrum viride* to reduce the temperature to a living point, to restore the lochia, to stimulate the mammary secretion, and to shield the lungs from serious complications. For this combined purpose he prefers the 2d decimal dilution. In a low potency he says, it is very decidedly contra-indicated in puerperal pyæmia.

Rheumatism.—In rheumatism this drug acts well when we find a red streak through the centre of the tongue, high fever; joints swollen, red and painful; sweat without relief. The joints affected are the shoulder, hip, knee and ankle.

CASE CCCCVII. Rheumatism. G., aged thirty-five, had active inflammatory rheumatism, with painful swelling of the knees and ankles, and high fever. The tongue showed a red streak through the centre, with a coating upon either edge. *Verat. vir.* cured in three days. Dr. H. M. Dayfoot.

CASE CCCCVIII. Acute Rheumatism. Lady aged thirty, had chilliness with aching in the bones, followed by headache and high fever. Her tongue showed the red stripe. *Verat. vir.* cured. Dr. E. Hasbrouck.

CASE CCCCIX. Boy, aged ten. Both knees, ankles and hips affected; joints swollen, red and very painful; high fever; no appetite; much sweat and no relief; tongue dry, with a red stripe in the centre, and white edges. *Verat. vir.* cured in sixty hours. Dr. W. S. Searle.

Red triangle tip only?
Sings have thriving Hyo
Rhus Tox & Sulphur. It is not

Acute Synovitis. Prefer Kali Mur. - Bryonia - For Infantile Convulsions see Passiflora

Acute Synovitis.—Dr. Geo. Moore uses this drug in this affection, by rubbing the part with the concentrated tincture.

CASE CCCCX. Mrs. J. "sprained" her right knee. When I saw her the symptoms were: Great pain and tenderness to touch; lameness and swelling. *Verat. vir.* was rubbed in, and the joint kept still with splint and bandage. No other medicine was used. The *Verat.* was used early, and it was evident that it very quickly acted on the inflamed parts, both in relieving pain, and in reducing tumefaction. Dr. Geo. Moore.

CASE CCCCXI. L., wrenched his right knee. Symptoms, treatment and results were similar to those of above case. *Verat. vir.* alone was employed. Dr. Geo. Moore.

Chorea.—Raue gives the following indications: Most violent distortions of the body, universal, unaffected by sleep; lips embosed with foam; waked up by a continual champing of the teeth; inability to swallow; intense sexual excitement. *Trismus, Tetanus, Catalepsy, Eclampsia* and convulsions of children are other affections in which it has been recommended and used to some extent. The main indications given for its employment is opisthotonos.

Infantile Convulsions.—"For the convulsions incident to the bowel affections of infants and young children, especially if they happen early in the course of such complaints, and are not the result of cerebral anæmia, I have more confidence in this than in any other single remedy." Dr. R. Ludlam.

Scarlatina, Variola.—Here it has been used empirically to subdue arterial excitement. It is very doubtful whether it has ever proved of any great utility.

Fevers.—"Autumnal fevers, of a bilious character, prevalent in southern Illinois, are violent, usually ushered in with a hard chill, vomiting and purging, with a feeble reaction, an oppressed and accelerated pulse, from 100 to 130 per minute; pain in the head, back and limbs, with, or without delirium. I have treated such with ten drops of Norwood's tinct. of *Veratrum viride*, to half tumbler of water, two teaspoonfuls every hour, or two hours, with most gratifying results; so that, after two days, some other remedy usually conducts the cases to convalescence in from four to seven days." (Dr. J. A. Wakeman.) "Fever accompanied by severe vomiting and muscu-

lar pains, and that strong agitation of the heart and arteries which, in delicate organizations, announces impending danger of convulsions. It is here far more reliable than *Belladonna*." Dr. W. H. Holcombe.

High Range of Temperature.—In the after-treatment of ovariotomy, where the temperature runs up to 104, 105, or even 106 degrees, with an alarming rapidity, and the accompanying symptoms show that there is great danger from septic absorption, as well as from local inflammation, Prof. R. Ludlam has had frequent occasion to test the virtues of this remedy. And so also in a high range of temperature in some cases of scarlatina. He gives it in the 2d, or 3d decimal attenuation, and watches its effects very carefully, keeping always within the point of nausea. "In all of these cases the pulse will take care of itself, if the temperature can be regulated."

ARNICA.

Arnica Montana.—Leopard's Bane.
Antidotes.—*Camphor*, *Ignatia*, *Vinegar*.
Duration of Action.—One to ten days.

Anæmia.—Occasionally we find this remedy of service, particularly when the result of an injury with great loss of blood, and delirium in consequence.

Hyperæmia when due to a mechanical injury, with burning pains in the head, the remainder of the body being cool, requires *Arnica*.

Hydrocephalus.—When occasioned by a severe blow upon the head or face, requires *Arnica*.

Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis.—Here it is useful when there are red, blue and yellow spots like ecchymoses; coma somnolentum with delirium and carphologia; body sensitive to touch; twitching of muscles all over the body; aching pains as if bruised; involuntary stools; great exhaustion; convulsions.

CASE CCCCXII. H., aged nine, had an attack of cerebro-spinal meningitis, which after three days, yielded to *Hyos.*, and *Sulph. ether* spray to the back of the neck. He then had a relapse. When I saw him, the only sign of consciousness was, that on touching him anywhere, he would cringe as if it hurt him. *Arnica* 6 was given for three days, with improvement, and then *Arnica* 30 for three weeks. *Sulph. ether* spray was also used. Dr. A. P. Macomber.

Concussion of Brain.—Dr. Gilchrist gives the following indications for *Arnica*: Declines to answer any questions; giddiness and nausea when moving and rising; burning heat in the head, the rest of the body cool; sunken, pale face; redness of one cheek; hot, red, shining swelling of one cheek; twitching of the muscles. Worse in the morning, evening and night; and from moving.

Apoplexy.—*Arnica* is indicated in sanguineous apoplexy of aged persons. The head is alone hot, and the remainder of the body cool; pulse irregular, and intermittent. Dr. Bayes says: "In a few cases of active congestion of the brain, threatening sanguineous apoplexy, *Arnica* has acted admirably. Among my regular *clientelle* was an unusually large number of persons beyond seventy years of age; in no single case during my fourteen years experience, has any one of these been seized with apoplexy. Several have been threatened, but by *Arnica*, *Glon. Op. Aconite* or *Bell.* according to the symptoms presenting, I have always been able to restore the circulation to its equilibrium. I believe very many cases of the apoplexy of old people are due to the pernicious habit of taking aperient medicines; our Homœopathic patients avoid this danger."

Cephalagia.—Here we find *Arnica* curative when there are pressive pains as if the head were being distended from within outwards, aggravated when near the warm stove; sticking pains in the temples and forehead; burning in the brain, the remainder of the body being cool. The headache is apt to be periodical, commencing in the morning and reaching its height in the afternoon. It is accompanied with flickering before the eyes, and is aggravated by reading, writing, talking, motion and after eating. During its continuance the patient must lie perfectly quiet.

Migraine.—Dr. Clotar Muller says: "*Arnica* has hitherto been little or not at all employed in migraine, and yet it fully corresponds to many disorders of that kind, as well in individual symptoms as in the

general character of its effects. The over-sensitiveness of the whole brain, or of individual parts of it, even quite circumscribed to localities, its susceptibility to every shock, movement or exertion, and to reading and reflection; the unilateral commencement of the pains; the easy and rapid transfer of the cerebral irritation to the stomach, ending in nausea, retching and vomiting; even the favorite nail-driving pain, etc.,—all these are symptoms which are quite proper and specific to *Arnica*.

Coldness about the head.—Dr. W. S. Searle mentions the following symptoms of *Arnica*: Sensation on the forehead, as if touched with a cold finger end; cutting pain through the head, as from a knife, followed by a sensation of coldness; coldness changing to heat, or co-existing with it.

CASE CCCCXIII. Lady, aged thirty, had a permanent headache, very severe, occasioned by an injury received nine years ago. *Arnica* 100,000 entirely relieved her. Dr. R. S. Bishop.

Injuries of Eye.—In mechanical injuries of the eye, *Arnica* internally, and a lotion containing a teaspoonful of *Arnica* to a pint of water, externally, is most useful. The following cases well illustrate its action:

CASE CCCCXIV. A bad incised wound of the cornea with protruding iris, was treated with a solution of *Atropine* to draw back the iris, and with *Arnica* 3, internally, after which speedy union took place and cure in seven days. Dr. Payr.

CASE CCCCXV. Mr. C., aged sixty-nine, injured his eye by running against the end of a sharp stick. The pupil was closed; iris ruptured toward the inner canthus; the dislocated lens was lying in the rupture, complicated with rupture of the sclerotica and consequent hernia of vitreous humor and lens. The case was nearly hopeless and declared entirely so by competent Allopathic surgeons. *Arnica* 200, one dose in water, produced great improvement in three weeks. *Bell* 200 prescribed subsequently, allayed all inflammation so that an artificial pupil could be made, which was done in the usual manner. Dr. Bell.

CASE CCCCXVI. Case seen about a week after a violent blow with the fist upon the eye. The tissues around the eye were considerably swollen, very black, blue and green. There was no particular pain but some soreness and an entire loss of sight of that eye. *Arnica* lotion externally, and a drop of the tincture three times daily internally cured, in about a week. Dr. D. M. Brown.

CASE CCCCXVII. Paralysis of the superior oblique muscle of the left eye. After violent muscular exertions and injuries, a man aged twenty-five, saw double on looking down. There was found a deep injury in left upper lid and a corresponding ecchymosis of the bulb. Patient only suffered from diplopia and vertigo; he carried his head forward and to the right; was fearful of his balance, the ground seemed to waver under his feet; relieved by closing the left eye. *Arnica* 3, internally and locally, cured in two months. Dr. Payr.

Asthenopia.—*Arnica* ought to prove curative in this affection, for the disease, according to ophthalmologists, is occasioned by overstraining the eye.

Otitis.—*Arnica* often proves curative when there are stitches in the ears, or pains as if bruised; the head is burning hot and the rest of the body cool; pains worse at night or in the morning; also from cold. A mixture of equal parts of *Sweet oil* and *Arnica* 2d, may be dropped upon a piece of cotton and put in the ear to relieve the pain in otitis and

Otalgia.—It proves just as efficacious in this affection, if there are pains as if bruised, or if the result of an injury.

CASE CCCCXVIII. Lady has had otalgia several months. Since hearing of a serious accident to a friend's ear, has had sore and bruised pain in cartilage of ear, with occasional stitches in ear. *Arnica* 30, for a week cured. Dr. A. P. Bowie.

Deafness—Following typhoid or other continued fevers, is well met by this drug.

Epistaxis.—Frequent bleeding of the nose following great exertion, a fall or blow, or occurring in growing children, with tingling in the nose, usually yields to this remedy. It may be applied locally at the time of the bleeding, one part to ten of cold water.

CASE CCCCXIX. H., aged thirty-two, since six years, every time he washed his face or blew his nose, would loose considerable blood. Six months previous to first bleeding had received a slight blow on the right side of the face near the nose. *Arnica* 200, one dose; bled once next day,—none since. Dr. A. K. Hills.

Teeth.—"*Arnica* is very useful after the extraction of a tooth; it will stop the bleeding and accelerate the healing of the gums. After the insertion of artificial teeth it relieves the pain and swelling; after filing out carious teeth" it mitigates the swelling.

Odontalgia.—When the pains are tearing or throbbing, (aggravated

by heat) and the teeth feel as if they were pressed out by the blood rushing towards them, *Arnica* may be used. Sometimes the roots feel as if they had been scraped with a knife.

CASE CCCCXX. *Arnica* 30, by olfaction, cured the following symptoms after the failure of *Bell.* and *Puls.*: Excruciating pains, cutting, tearing in all the teeth of the right maxilla superior, radiating to the ears, and aggravated by external heat and by inspiring the fresh air. The right side was neither swollen nor red. Dr. Perry.

Glossitis.—*Arnica* has been recommended in this affection, but with what success we are unable to state.

CASE CCCCXXI. Emily S., aged eight months. One large sloughy spot under the tongue, involving the frenum. Is unable to suck, the pain is so intense. *Arnica* gave immediate relief, and the ulcer rapidly healed. J. H. Nankivell.

Hoarseness.—Dr. Newton says that *Arnica* 6, taken immediately, will remove great hoarseness after preaching or public speaking.

Cough.—The *Arnica* cough is dry and concussive, excited by a creeping in the trachea, with difficult, frothy and bloody expectoration. It is indicated also for cough from mechanical injuries.

Laryngo-tracheitis.—This drug is beneficial for nightly, dry, hacking cough, excited by creeping in the trachea; expectoration difficult, frothy or bloody; sometimes consists of glassy slime. During the cough soreness of the thorax, dyspnœa, heaviness and pressure in the chest, vomiting. Children always cry before coughing as if in fear of the pain.

Whooping Cough.—The symptoms just given indicate *Arnica* in this affection. The child cries before and after the paroxysm. Has much soreness and distress before the cough.

CASE CCCCXXII. Whooping cough in a boy five years old, with light complexion, sandy hair, and sanguine temperament. The paroxysms were attended with a great deal of whooping and bleeding at the nose; the eyes were bloodshot. A single dose of three pellets of *Arnica* 30 was given in the evening and he never whooped afterwards. He coughed occasionally for a few days but in the course of a week he was entirely well. There was but one dose given. Dr. W. W.

Asthma.—*Arnica* may be given when the patient during the paroxysms appears to be dying; there is inclination for motion, and sleep-

lessness before midnight. It is a remedy but rarely used in this affection.

Pneumonitis.—When the symptoms mentioned under the headings cough and laryngo-tracheitis are present, we should employ this drug.

CASE CCCCXXIII. German, aged thirty, a brewer, visited beer vaults on a hot day while perspiring freely, and drank freely; a sudden suppression took place, resulting in a severe cold, followed with severe laryngeal and pulmonary cough, ranging throughout a period of several weeks. Constant cough day and night, great and almost insupportable titillation in the larynx and trachea; rawness and scraping in the bronchia. Expectoration offensive, green and purulent, streaked with blood. After each coughing spell would belch up volumes of gas so offensive as to drive everyone out of the room, and so violent in its force as to raise the patient up almost bodily. Was emaciated and prostrated; had profuse cold night sweats, offensive papescent stools, at times involuntary, emitting much the same odor as that accompanying the emissions of gas. Urine scanty, dark brown, with brick-dust sediment. Repugnance to food generally, although craving sour things. Tips of the fingers and end of the nose usually cold. After a number of remedies without benefit, *Arnica* 3 was given every three hours with cure in six weeks. Dr. C. H. Von Tagen.

CASE CCCCXXIV. Pneumonia. B., aged twenty, was taken with a slight chill, with pain in the left breast of a dull aching character; some cough, and spitting of thick white mucus. I diagnosed pneumonia of left lower lobe. Had some fever, headache, which was relieved from motion on the pillow; eyes very red; skin hot and dry; bowels constipated. *He was spitting up frothy phlegm with a good deal of water.* Arnica 400, every four hours for one day, cured in a few days. Dr. W. T. Urie.

Pulmonary Hæmorrhage.—In hæmorrhage after mechanical injuries, and often in the blood-spitting of tuberculous individuals, it proves curative, particularly if the characteristic dry cough is present, with creeping in the trachea.

CASE CCCCXXV. Effects of a fall. Infant, aged six months, lies in nurse's arms as if in semi-collapsed condition; screams when moved; face wan; eyes sunken, blue circle around them; tongue white; skin moist, slight cough, and rough bronchial respiration. Bell. did no good. Arnica every two hours cured. Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

Pleurisy, Pneumothorax or *Hemothorax.*—Following a mechanical injury are other affections in which *Arnica* is very useful. The bed on which the patient lies feels too hard and he keeps changing from place to place. Torpidity; dry cold extremities; great shortness of breath; bruised feeling in the chest; constant dry cough.

Heart.—It has been highly recommended in diseases of the heart when the region of the base of the heart feels as if bruised. Also for *coughs from cardiac* lesion. The cough is paroxysmal, nightly during sleep, but does not awaken the patient.

Hypertrophy of the Heart.—As showing the influence of *Arnica* in this affection, we quote the following case:

CASE CCCCXXVI. Hypertrophy of the heart, induced by over-exertion in young men, I have cured frequently by *Arnica*. A slight dark young man of nineteen came to me with active hypertrophy; the pulsations of the heart were violent, and plainly seen through his clothes, before stripping him for examination. The enlargement was very considerable, the bellows-sound well marked. He had been for several months under physicians of the old school, both in London and Brighton, who gave an unfavorable prognosis, which had been so far verified, as under their treatment he was rapidly getting worse. The only cause traceable was his having over-strained himself in athletic sports and games. He was very anxious to get into the army and was greatly dispirited by the decided opinion of his former physicians, that he would never be well enough to pass muster. Having seen several such cases, induced by rowing and cricketing, get well under *Arnica*, I told him I thought I could cure him in six months, if he would strictly conform to my rules during the whole of that time. The prospect of getting into the army induced him to promise this. I ordered abstinence from all severe physical exertion, from rowing, riding, running, especially from lifting heavy weights, and from doing anything in a hurry. I then put him on *Arnica* 3 cent. a pilule three times a day. I continued this for a month with decided benefit, then gave him *Lyc.* 6, for a week, but he did not improve, so I went back to *Arnica*, occasionally changing the dilution to higher or lower. I found it was rather difficult to restrain him, and allowed him gentle rowing, but only by himself, so that he might not be tempted to pull beyond his strength. He made an excellent recovery within four months. He entered a hussar regiment and was passed by the surgeon as perfectly

sound, as indeed he was; all trace of heart affection was perfectly removed. Dr. Wm. Bayes.

Angina Pectoris.—In some forms of angina pectoris, when almost any exertion brings on the pain, *Arnica* from the 1st to the 3d dilution often gives great relief during the paroxysm. Dr. Bayes.

We will add to this the following indications by Dr. H. N. Martin: Sudden pain as if the heart was tightly grasped by a hand. Pains extending in the direction of the liver, upward through the left pectoral region, and down the left arm.

Palpitation of the Heart.—We have found it useful for palpitation, in plethoric persons with a very red face, coming on after any unusual exertion.

CASE CCCCXXVII. Sarah ——, aged seventy-five, has palpitation of the heart, which comes on after almost any exertion; lasts two hours, and goes off by resting. In other respects well, except that her left eye is weak and waters. *Arnica* 3, a pill twice a day. In two weeks palpitation cured; eye remains the same. *Sulph.* 12, twice a day helped the eye, but the lids becoming inflamed, *Sulphur* ointment was used successfully. Dr. Bayes.

Gastritis.—*Arnica* is beneficial when the affection is occasioned by a fall or blow upon the epigastrium; great distress after eating; sleepless nights, with constant change of position; constipation, difficulty in breathing; eructations tasting of rotten eggs; burning heat of the head; vomiting of dark, clotted blood.

Gastrodynia.—In gastrodynia also, with feeling of nausea or repletion, after eating; constipation.

CASE CCCCXXVIII. This was the second time she had marked help from pain. Her other affection, for which she first came to me, was a curious one, and for which her Old School doctors could do very little. She was impetuous in temperament; had dark hair; suffered from agonizing pain after food, which came without warning, and spread over her chest; the bowels were confined; and *Nux vom.* 3x was prescribed with benefit. However, it struck me that the pain came on during eating, and was muscular. *Arnica* 3x was prescribed, and gave permanent relief. I think I have previously seen this kind of thing helped by *Arnica* when the pain is *during* eating, while *Nux* better helps pain *after* eating. Dr. Ussher.

CASE CCCCXXIX. B., aged twenty-nine, has been ill ten days.

Severe pain in stomach, worse after meals; no pain at night in bed, but returns as soon as he rises; no vomiting; pulse 100. He is confident that his illness was brought on by carrying a heavy load of nets. *Arnica* gave instant relief. Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

CASE CCCCXXX. Pain in stomach, and under lower part of the sternum, without entire intermission. At intervals the severity increases; at times cannot swallow any liquid; water immediately ejected. Constant desire to drink, without ability. No relief from *Morphia*. Fourteen years ago patient was injured by a fall. *Arnica* 11, one dose a week for four weeks cured. Dr. T. D. Pritchard.

Chronic Catarrh of Stomach.—The indications for the use of *Arnica* are the same as in gastritis, with the addition of: distension of the abdomen after eating, with much wind and putrid eructations; much mucus in the mouth and stomach; aching or burning pain in the pit of the stomach, increased by pressure.

Hæmatemesis when due to injuries or over exertion, particularly if the blood is dark and clotted, suggests *Arnica*. Bruised and sore feeling all over the body.

Enteritis and Peritonitis.—Dr. Gilchrist suggests *Arnica* for, feeling of repletion in the stomach, although he has eaten nothing, accompanied by a loathing of food; stitches under the false ribs arresting the breath; colic resembling dysentery; sharp thrusts in the abdomen from one side to the other; hard, difficult stool, with pressure in the abdomen; frequent small stools consisting only of slime; constipation; bloody urine. Worse in the morning, evening and night; also on moving the body, before and after urinating. Better when lying down on the sound side.

Intestinal Catarrh.—The main indications for the use of *Arnica* are, foul and putrid eructations and stools, with feeling of nauseous repletion after eating. Brown, fermented stools; aversion to food.

CASE CCCCXXXI. Girl, aged two and one-half. Since several weeks fluid, foamy, acrid and foul smelling stools, several times a day, passing at the same time large quantities of wind; abdomen bloated; appetite small; eructations of foul smelling air; restless sleep at night; temperature of skin variable; face sallow; weak and irritable; slight cough; tincture *Arnica ex radice*. Cured in three days. days. Dr. Schmid.

Periproctitis, when caused by a bruise, fall, riding on horseback or a velocipede, is well met by this remedy.

Hæmorrhoids.—Locally and internally it relieves piles, when there is painful pressure in the rectum, constipation, and some tenesmus. Aggravation from cold things.

Dysentery.—Although not often indicated, *Arnica* meets these symptoms; taste and eructations as of rotten eggs; loud rumbling in the bowels; stools of blood and feces; constant sense of fullness in the stomach, with nausea; bruised pain in the back; tenesmus of the neck of the bladder, with frequent urging to urinate; offensive breath; repugnance to animal food and broths; constant thirst; all drinks taste badly to him.

CASE CCCCXXXII. Mrs. H., aged thirty-five. Violent cutting and burning pain in the hypogastrium, of an intermitting character, attended with scanty slimy, dark colored, bloody stools, every four or five hours; tenesmus severe at the time of passing stool. Usual remedies were of no avail. *Arnica* 3 cured in twenty-four hours. Dr. O. C. Brickley.

Cholera Infantum.—Dr. H. V. Miller gives the following indications: Languor and drowsiness; pale face; sunken features; head and breast warm; abdomen and limbs cold; involuntary stools, with egg smelling flatus at night; small quantity of urine passed, staining the napkin a yellow brown.

Hæmaturia occasioned by straining, lifting, or other injury, suggests *Arnica*.

CASE CCCCXXXIII. Miss A—, aged twenty-five, while in the act of lifting, three days ago, was suddenly seized with pain in the left kidney. This was followed by a discharge of very bloody urine, which has since continued, notwithstanding that she has taken *Acon.*, *Canth.* and *Cann.* Has tenderness on pressure over left kidney; some pain in the part on bending the back; no fever. *Arnica* 3 every two hours. Cured in three days. Dr. Geo. W. Richards.

CASE CCCCXXXIV. Nocturnal enuresis. Female, aged thirteen, suffered from an accident some seven years ago, by chamber vessel breaking while she was sitting on it. Wound was healed up smooth, past discovery. *Arnica* 3 cured in from four to seven days. Dr. O. J. Lyon.

Nephritis.—The following case illustrates the action of *Arnica* in this affection:

CASE CCCCXXXV. H. was suddenly seized by intense colicky pains affecting stomach and bowels. Pains were preceded by a chill and attended by nausea and vomiting, which afforded no relief, but produced most excruciating and agonizing pains in the epigastric region, extending to the right hypochondrium and downward to the groin. Also some pain in the region of the lumbar vertebræ. Urination was difficult and urine scanty, of a dark color, and deposited a thick, brown sedinent. Cured by tincture of *Arnica*, drop doses. Dr. A. E. Small.

Nephralgia.—Prof. A. E. Small was, we believe, the first to call attention to *Arnica* in this affection. Since he published the case given below we have frequently used the remedy and with considerable success.

CASE CCCCXXXVI. Agonizing pains in back and hips, indicative of trouble in the ureters, from the passage of calculi. Pains piercing as if knives were plunged into the region of the kidneys; chilly and inclined to vomiting. *Morphine* afforded no relief. In addition violent tenesmus of the bladder. Fifteen drops of 1st dec. dil. of *Arnica* was put in half a glass of water and a teaspoonful given. Before a half hour had passed she said she was greatly relieved. A few weeks after she had another attack which a single dose of the *Arnica* cured. Dr. A. E. Small.

Cystitis when the result of a blow, fall, or other injury, suggests this medicinal agent. *Retention* of *Urine*, with feeling of fullness in the bladder and

Incontinence, from paralysis of the sphincter, with constant dribbling, indicates *Arnica*.

Urethritis, when due to internal injury, is well met by this drug.

CASE CCCCXXXVII. H. fell with the whole weight of his body on the perinæum and fainted; pain soon passed off; some weeks afterward pain when urinating and discharge of pus from the urethra; pain along the raphi perinæi. *Arnica* 30 internally and a solution of *Arnica* tincture internally, cured in a week. Dr. Baethig.

Varicocele.—In this affection *Hamamelis* or *Pulsatilla* are usually employed, but when due to injuries or contusions, the external and internal use of this remedy is necessary.

Orchitis.—Injuries of the testicle are usually best met by *Conium*, but when we observe a "reddish blue swelling of the penis and scrotum, with inflammatory swelling of the testicles and painful swelling of the spermatic cord, with lancinations from the testes to the abdomen," *Arnica* is the proper remedy.

Syphilis.—Here it is not often of service, except where the parts have been bruised by handling or otherwise.

In the diseases of women *Arnica* proves curative for:

1. *Metritis*, when due to a blow, fall, or other injury.

2. *Displacements of the Uterus* from the same causes. She cannot walk erect on account of a sore feeling in the uterine region; the bed or couch upon which she lies feels too hard, complains constantly of it and keeps changing from place to place.

3. *Metrorrhagia* after mechanical injuries or following very difficult labor, with much soreness of the parts. Vertigo with burning in the brain, the remainder of the body being cool. Sore and bruised feeling all through the patient.

4. *Ulceration of the Uterus* where there is tendency of ulcer to bleed.

5. *Mastitis* following a contusion, with soreness of the nipples.

6. *After-pains*, where they return every time the child nurses.

7. *Ovaritis.*—Dr. R. Ludlam has great confidence in the internal administation of *Arnica* for ovaritis when it has been caused directly or remotely by a jar, a bruise, or a strain. Some cases are due to a pressure of the gravid, or a sub-involuted uterus, in lateral displacements of the organ, and for these *Arnica* is often curative. And so also in inflammation of the left ovary which is incident to obstinate constipation or dysentery.

Tympanitis.—Dr. B. Ehrman recommends *Arnica* for tympanitis following confinement. He mentions a case in which the distension vanished immediately after taking the remedy.

Asphyxia Neonatorum.—*Arnica* is valuable if the mother has had a very long and painful labor, and if the child appears bruised.

CASE CCCXXXVIII. Cases of painful menstruation which can be traced to a fall, as upon the ice, or down stairs, or to strain as from lifting too heavy burthens, may sometimes be cured with *Arnica*. Two cases of this kind were shown in the Hahnemann Hospital Clinic, one caused by carrying coal up a long flight of stairs, and another by lifting a heavy tub of water; both were cured by the internal use of *Arnica*. Professor Ludlam.

Puerperal Endometritis.—Professor Ludlam has the greatest confidence in the use of *Arnica* as a prophylactic, and as a remedy for the early stage of this disease. It is the most effectual antidote that we have for the *traumatic* injury of the endometrium consequent upon labor, whether it be natural or not.

Myelitis.—Dr. Gilchrist recommends *Arnica* for: Heaviness in all the limbs: painful lameness of the joints; general sinking of strength, quarrelsome and peevish, with a tendency to start; stitches under the false ribs arresting breath; sharp thrusts through the abdomen; frequent small stools, consisting only of slime; tenesmus of the neck of the bladder, with stitches in the urethra; stitching pain in one side of the chest, with sharp cough which increases the pain; tingling in the vertebral column, pricking in the knee when touched.

Tabes Dorsalis, with symptoms similar to those just mentioned, would indicate *Arnica* if due to over-exertion.

Rheumatism.—It may be given for tearing pains, weary and bruised feelings in the extremities, numbness and swelling of affected parts; all the joints of the bones and cartilages of the chest feel painful, as if bruised during motion and breathing; uneasiness in the painful parts, has to change position, every place seems to be too hard; does not want to be touched. Dr. Bayes says; "Among the laboring classes in agricultural districts, a life of heavy toil, of daily physical strain, lifting heavy weights, and of exposure to all kinds of weather, often causes a comparatively early old age, with supposed rheumatic pains, which incapacitate them from further toil, and send them to sit in the chimney corner in their warmest wraps, in all but the hottest weather. I have seen many of these miserables greatly benefitted by *Arnica* 1st to 3. In rheumatism of the intercostal muscles (false pleurisy) *Arnica* is rapidly curative."

CASE CCCCXXXIX. Pain in region of left ribs immediately below the heart; pressing pain, torturing day and night. *Arnica* cured in two weeks. Dr. Stens Sr.

CASE CCCCXL. Man, aged seventy, had been confined to bed with articular rheumatism, complicated with gout, for ten years. Shoulders, elbows and knees almost rigid; fingers and toes swollen and distorted; digestive organs disordered; little sleep day or night; tongue dry and white; pulse full and quick. Five years before he was bed-ridden, he had a fall from a ladder, and from that time the limbs

I do not think much of a cure that takes nine months!!!

began to become rigid. *Arnica*, and anointing the joints with *Arnica* liniment, enabled the old man at the end of nine months to walk with crutches. Dr. Neville Wood.

Podagra.— Here it often proves serviceable, when there is the greatest fear of being struck by persons coming across the room towards him.

Morbus Coxarius, or *tumor albus genu* occasioned by a blow or fall should be treated at first with this remedy. Also, injuries of the shoulder joint.

CASE CCCCXLI. A gentleman residing at Teneriffe consulted me about his shoulder-joint. Some years before, while riding up a beautiful valley, his horse fell with him over a precipice, injuring his shoulder greatly. He suffered more or less pain ever since. Being a Homœopath he had used *Arnica* at times, but with little effect. Still *Arnica* occurred to me to be the medicine indicated. I therefore ordered a higher dilution than he had used before, and a few doses of the 30th radically cured him. Dr. Bayes.

CASE CCCCXLII. Pain in the right hip-joint after a strain. It is boring, tearing, and shifting to different parts of the leg; worse at night; he cannot find an easy position. Through the day and during motion the pain is bearable. Various salves, ointments and liniments had been of no avail. *Arnica* 30, one dose every evening, did not change it, but *Arnica* 200, in water, one teaspoonful every night, cured it entirely. Dr. Bojanus.

Sciatica, "when caused by over-exertion, marching, with formication and lame feeling," suggests *Arnica*, particularly if there is necessity to change the position of the limbs constantly, because everything on which he lies seems too hard.

CASE CCCCXLIII. Ann ——, aged forty, has for two years suffered from lameness of the right side, in the "locking;" when turning in bed, or rising from a seat, she suffers much pain and halts in walking; pain as if the part had been bruised. *Arnica* cured in a fortnight. Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

Spasmus Facialis.— Raue recommends it when caused by external injuries.

Convulsions, when due to mechanical injuries, should be treated in the first instance with *Arnica*.

CASE CCCCXLIV. Miss C., aged fourteen, country girl of full habit,

had been lacing tightly for a week. Had convulsions every five minutes, with incessant twitching of the muscles of the upper extremities, and a violent pain in the region of the heart, with arrest of breathing. During the arrest of respiration, constant shaking of the hands, and quivering of the body; the head was thrown back and the mouth open. Paroxysms ended with a violent cough. Allopaths had given *Chloroform*. Gave *Bell.* without benefit, and then *Arnica* 3, which cured in a few days. Hoyne.

Paralysis, the result of injuries, or "in consequence of exudations within the brain or spine; in consequence of apoplexy, weakening diseases; protracted intermittent fevers and ischias," suggests *Arnica*.

CASE CCCCXLV. Mary ——, aged fifty-five, was on an intensely cold day, in December, washing some linen at a spring. She suddenly felt that her right arm and right leg had become dead, but her speech was not affected. She had great difficulty in returning to the house, and felt confusion of mind, with some headache. *Arnica* cured in a fortnight. Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

Intermittent Fever.—It should be used when the head is hot and the face red during the chill, and when there is yawning and thirst before the chill, thirst during the chill, but not during the heat or sweat. Paroxysms come on in the morning, with vomiting after drinking; tired feeling in the limbs as if beaten; pain in all the bones as if in the periosteum; bed feels too hard. During heat, headache, yellowness of the face, stupor. Sweat smells sour. During apyrexia, soreness of the spleen, bruised pain in limbs, aversion to meat. Dr. Lippe says the epidemic of 1872, frequently presented the following symptoms which were cured with *Arnica* 40,000: Tired feeling in the body and limbs, as if he had worked hard, or had been beaten or bruised; thirst preceding the chill, or during the chill and fever.

CASE CCCCXLVI. A youth of eighteen, tall and well formed, had chills for several months. On inquiring it was found that six months before he had received an injury in the back by a fall. In every access of the fever the seat of the hurt became very painful. *Arnica* in water every six hours, stopped the chills at once. Dr. C. P. Jennings.

CASE CCCCXLVII. Congestive Chills. Great sensibility of cervical vertebra to pressure; fever, coma, insensibility; case assumed a typhoid type on the second week. *Arnica* 200, one dose, with general amelioration in three hours. Dr. J. G. Greenleaf.

Relapsing Fever.—During an epidemic of this disease, Dr. H. M. Payne found this drug of considerable service.

Typhus and Typhoid Fevers.—The indications are, greatest indifference; torpor; putrid breath, and red spots like suggilations on the body; delirium, with great weakness; picking at bed clothes; epistaxis; wishes to be moved often because everything upon which he lies seems too hard; dryness of the mouth; dry brown tongue with a dry brown streak through the middle; hemorrhage from tongue; stools and urine often involuntary; distension of the abdomen before stool, with rumbling in the bowels; unrefreshing sleep with troublesome dreams; general sinking of the forces; bed sores; miliary eruption; cough with bloody expectoration and pleuritic stitches. *Arnica* is very similar to *Rhus* (see p. 138) in these affections, and frequently proves serviceable when *Rhus*. fails to relieve.

CASE CCCCXLVIII. Typhoid, with delirium, etc. Tongue very heavily coated with a dark brown or black coating, very dry, deeply cracked and bleeding profusely, so the pillow, sheets, etc. were covered with blood; sordes; fetid breath; stools of dark, decomposed blood; purple spots on head, face, hands and lower extremities. *Arnica* improved this case at once. Dr. C. L. Hart.

Boils.—*Arnica* locally and internally gives relief when the pain is excessive. We usually apply it locally, mixed with equal parts of sweet oil. Dr. Bayes says: "Boils in rowing men are well treated with *Arnica*, externally applied, in the shape of lotion or plaster, and internally administered at the same time. The pain of carbunculous boil is mitigated by fomentations of hot water, very weakly impregnated with *Arnica*; a teaspoonful to a pint of water."

Varicose Ulcers.—Dr. Bojanus recommends *Arnica* for bleeding varices, external or internal. The varicose ulcers are torpid, have a dirty bluish bottom, no purulent, but watery fetid secretion; no crusts or half transparent crusts, similar to thick glue, of fetid odor.

Injuries.—Dr. Bayes says: "The influence of *Arnica* on all ailments resulting from injuries is wonderful. I once converted an Allopathic friend by its effects, in this manner: His youngest daughter, a delicate little girl seven years old, broke her thigh; she was unable to sleep, from the continued starting of the limb, which, as she was a nervous, timid child, frightened her as well as gave her great pain. All the Allopathic armamenta were powerless against this foe, and the poor

child was in a pitiable case. Her father, partly by the mother's persuasions, partly by his own strong love for his child, overcame his professional prejudices, and he came to me for aid. *Arnica* 12th cent. in three globule doses, cured this distressing symptom; the little maiden's sleep came the first night after taking the *Arnica*. * * * * Hunting men now and then get falls that shake every bone in their bodies; the effects of these concussions, though no bones are broken, are generally sufficiently painful next day to impress the recollection of their spill on them for some time. A few doses of the 1st dec. dilution of *Arnica*, swallowed at once in a glass of sherry, or a single drop of the strong tincture of *Arnica*, in a glass of water or of sherry, or brandy and water, works wonders in these cases. Next morning, instead of being stiff and miserable, the rider who came to grief on yesterday, is ready for anything."

Dr. R. T. Cooper says: "*Arnica* is appropriate not alone to primary injuries, but a natural incapacity to resist the bad effects of contusions, sprains, etc., constitutes an indication for its use. A tendency on the part of the muscular and fibrous structures to remain long unduly influenced by such mechanical injuries as sprains and contusions, is one of its indications. In persons who are liable to strain joints, the ligamentous structures being weak and flexible, *Arnica* is of little service; but when we meet those in whom such injuries are accompanied by a decided alteration in the tissue vitality, and the part manifests an inability to resume its normal condition, (sub-acute inflammation being present,) and a tendency to a repetition of the strain, we have superadded a systemic weakness indicating *Arnica*. It is indicated in the first or congestive stage of injuries, and when this congestive stage has a tendency to repeat itself."

Dr. R. Hughes, says:

"Its use in mechanical injuries has come to be associated with Homœopathy, but it was known in Germany before Hahnemann was born. The only credit Homœopathy can claim is that she has kept the tradition of its virtues alive. To an injury what *Aconite* is to a chill; will almost infallibly neutralize the ill effects if given before organic mischief has been set up; and, as with *Acon.*, we must not be too ready to assume that the time for giving it has gone by. The parts specially involved in mechanical injuries are the muscles, and on these *Arnica* specially acts. Above all things a myotic; the main remedy

for myalgia; over-exertion of healthy muscles, or the normal use of weak muscles; pleurodynia, known as spurious pleurisy, which may be readily induced by over-exertion; this must be distinguished from muscular rheumatism, which yields better to *Bry.* or *Actæa*; pain coming on immediately after food, even during the act of swallowing, the patients being weak and of lax fibre, having had myalgia elsewhere. Though it affects the muscles chiefly, it checks the hæmorrhage attending violence, as in epistaxis from a blow, hæmoptysis from coughing; obviates danger from concussion of the brain; covers the whole effect of the injury attending violence. For external injury, may be used locally as well as internally. It produces in some constitutions cutaneous eruption of very fine vesicles on an erythematous base with much heat and itching, hence is preventive and curative of erysipelas; also useful for chronic congestive vertigo; for dysentery, tormina, tenesmus; checks suppuration. As an antidote against mechanical violence *Arnica* is almost unique, but in some points is resembled by *Rhus* and *Hyper.*; in action on the muscles by *Bry.* and *Actæa*; as a cutaneous irritant is allied to *Rhus* and *Croton*."

CASE CCCCXLIX. Pathogenetic effects from *Arnica*, 18th dilution. Mr. J. sought advice for palpitation of the heart and other symptoms, which indicated *Arnica*. He objected to taking the medicine, saying that when he had taken *Arnica* on two former occasions, it had induced erysipelas. Nevertheless, *Arnica* was prescribed, and he was assured that the dose was so small it could not possibly harm him. The dose given was three globules of *Arnica*, 18th dilution, every four or six hours. Next day he had an erysipelatoid swelling of both lips, especially the upper, and of both eyelids. On leaving off the medicine, and giving *Camphor*, the swelling and irritation (which was considerable) subsided, and the patient was well in thirty-six hours. Dr. Bayes.

CASE CCCCL. An old lady applied *Arnica* to a knee injured by a fall. It occasioned swelling of the knee, and the surface of the joint was equally covered by a smooth, bright florid rash. *Ignat.* lotion removed the symptoms. Dr. C. T Blake.

his drug of Usrat Alta. will go nearer
taking a patient out of the grave
to has one leg in than any other
ugo I know of = C.S.S.

CARBO VEGETABILIS.

Carbo Vegetabilis.—Vegetable Charcoal,
Antidotes.—*Arsen.*, *Camph.*, *Coff.*, *Lach.*, *Nitr. sp.*
Duration of Action.—About thirty days.

Anæmia of the brain is well met by this drug when due to loss of animal fluids, if these symptoms are present: Anxiety as if oppressed; very peevish, irritable; confusion of the head, which makes thinking difficult; vertigo on stooping, on turning in bed, from gargling the throat; dull headache in the occiput; burning in the eyes; emaciation; great prostration.

Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis.—Here it is useful in the later stages of the disease for singultus, excessive prostration and emaciation, and involuntary stools. It follows well after *Arsenicum* or *China*.

Cephalalgia.—Various kinds of headache are relieved by *Carbo veg.*, particularly when the head feels heavy, muddled, with pressive pain in the forehead, just over the eyes, or in the occiput. Even the hat feels heavy to the patient. The headache is accompanied by chilliness and pressure in the eyes, heaviness in all the limbs as from cold. It is aggravated by reading, change from warmth to cold, after eating, or stooping, and at night. It will be more strongly indicated if there is great liability of taking cold in the head.

Eyes.—It has been used to some extent in chronic diseases of the eye, particularly *blepharitis*, with itching of the margins of the lids, heaviness over the orbit and drawing over the eye through the head, with morning agglutination.

CASE CCCCLI. C., of nervo-sanguine temperament, had weakness of vision. While traveling in the car was in the habit of reading. When reading the paper would appear blurred and the letters run

together, with a pain of a pressing and burning character in the eyes. *Carbo veg.* 3 cured. Dr. Geo. Ockford.

Otitis Externa.—Occasionally useful when the meatus is inflamed, sensitive to touch; scrofulous persons, weak, emaciated, with feeble pulse.

Otorrhœa.—It has been highly recommended in purulent otorrhœa dependent on suppuration of the inner ear. Membrani tympani and external meatus inflamed, sensitive to touch; more or less deafness; offensive discharge. *Calc. Sulph.* and *Sil.* are more often indicated.

Nasal Catarrh.—*Carbo veg.* is occasionally useful for sneezing, with constant and violent crawling in the nose; frequent bleeding of the nose, especially after straining at stool, with paleness of the face; itching around the nostrils; evening hoarseness.

Epistaxis.—When the nose bleeds severely in the morning, or after straining at stool, with great paleness of the face and small, intermitting pulse *Carbo veg.* should be given. Especially suitable for aged people, convalescents from fever, and weak, emaciated persons, with feeble pulse, when the bleeding is frequent and persistent.

Odontalgia.—It often relieves toothache in persons who have taken much *Mercury*. Quite profuse bleeding of the gums when cleaning the teeth; the gums are painful and sensitive when chewing; teeth ache when touched by the tongue; pains are drawing, tearing, worse after eating; pustules on the gums; the gums recede from the teeth; increased flow of saliva; bitter mucus in the mouth.

Stomatitis.—The above symptoms suggest its administration in this affection, particularly the increased flow of saliva, and the swollen receding gums. It is particularly valuable after the abuse of *Mercury*.

CASE CCCCLII. Boy, aged nine; face pale and œdematous; tongue thickened and swollen, hangs out of the mouth, from which constantly runs a foamy, foul-smelling saliva; tongue coated with heavy gray layer, edges show red furrows corresponding to the teeth; gums red, swollen, standing off, and bleed easily; also an exhausting, green, slimy diarrhœa, brought on by rubbing with a strong *mercurial* ointment for an itching eruption. *Merc. rub.* 3, followed by *Carbo veg.* 3, restored him to health in three weeks. Dr. Mossa.

Aphonia.—Occasionally we meet with cases of hoarseness, or loss of voice, which shows itself only towards evening and during the

night, and in the morning disappears. In such cases often there is no perceptible disease of the throat or vocal chords, and *Carbo veg.* is almost a specific. Also useful for persistent hoarseness after measles; for great and long lasting hoarseness in bronchitis, phthisis pulmonalis, etc.

CASE CCCCLIII. Miss B., aged nineteen, had a cold some months ago, since which time she has had hoarseness and loss of voice every day from 5 P. M. to 6 or 7 A. M. A number of remedies were given without benefit, but *Carbo veg.* 200 relieved in a few days. Hoyne.

Cancer of the Tongue.—*Carbo veg.* may be used when the saliva is greatly increased; the parotid glands swollen; the tongue difficult to move, with difficult speech: great sensitiveness and rawness of the tongue.

Parotitis.—It is valuable for metastasis to the testicles, or when the glands become indurated. The food cannot easily be swallowed; the throat seems constricted with spasms, though without pain.

Laryngo-Tracheitis.—Particularly suitable for chronic cases in weak, emaciated persons, with spasmodic, hollow, dry cough, and scanty, yellowish, or purulent expectoration. Great and long-lasting hoarseness. Follows well after *Bell.* if there is irritative fever.

Bronchitis.—*Carbo veg.* meets these symptoms: Spasmodic cough, caused by a feeling as if sulphur vapor were inhaled, or by a creeping irritation in the larynx and throat; great roughness in the larynx, with deep, rough voice; burning under the sternum; evening hoarseness; profuse yellow, green, or purulent expectoration, of a sour or salty taste and disagreeable odor; coldness of skin; cold knees; pointed nose. Dr. Meyhoffer says: "*Carbo veg.* is the panacea for poor, exhausted constitutions, and aged people with great torpor of the bronchial lining; profuse muco-purulent sputa, or deficient power of expectoration, with symptoms of imperfect oxidation of the blood; lips and nails blue, extremities cold, etc. The weaker the invalids, the better the higher dilutions work."

CASE CCCCLIV. A lady had a dry cough, with hoarseness, worse toward evening, and got *Carbo. veg.* 200. Afterward she said she never got cured so quickly of a cough. Dr. H. V. Miller.

CASE CCCCLV. Chronic catarrh of the bronchi and stomach. Cough, with copious expectoration at night and in the morning; tightness of the chest; sickly appearance; great sleeplessness at

night; through the day pyrosis, with a great flow of water from the mouth. *Carbo veg.* 3 cured. Dr. Reiss.

CASE CCCCLVI. Mrs. W. caught cold fourteen days ago, and has coughed for a week. Allopathy has failed to relieve. Cough worse by day, in the open air, and during supper; continuous, hard and dry; soreness of the chest and heat of the body when coughing; feeling of mucus in the throat at night, choking her when she coughs; the choking is relieved when sitting up or moving; itching (internally) from the throat down the center of the chest; worse when coughing. *Carbo veg.* 300 cured. Dr. E. W. Berridge.

CASE CCCCLVII. I was called to a family (always Allopathic, but wished to try Homœopathy as a *dernier resort*), and was brought before a child two months old, and apparently dying. The patient presented a hippocratic countenance, the eyes half open, nose pinched and cold, lips blue, pupils insensible; no complaining or crying from the child. The pulse I found small and quick, difficult to count, but beyond 130; the body thin, lean and marbled; feet and hands blue and cold, although constant application of hot cloths is made; abdomen distended with gas; respiration frequent, but not full. Auscultation revealed only tracheal sounds, and no vesicular murmur. The breath is cold. The previous history of the case, although not very clear, was not more encouraging. The child had, during the last two months, three nurses; since three or four days she had fever and a cough, and since noon has ceased to cough and to nurse; no stool or urine. Although preparing the parents for the speedy death of the child, I ordered a more frequent application of warm cloths, and in the meantime dissolved four globules of *Carbo veg.* 30, in seven or eight teaspoonfuls of water. A few doses of this were given every ten minutes. * * * The child improved from this time. Dr. Gounard.

Whooping Cough.—"This is one of our best whooping cough remedies, especially in the beginning of the disease, and is applicable in many epidemics, especially when they occur in damp and cold, or in cold and frosty weather. In this affection it is often suitable after *Veratrum*. In threatening paralysis of the brain it is *the* remedy, *par excellence*." Dry, hollow, spasmodic cough, excited by a creeping in the larynx, with a yellow, greenish, or purulent expectoration. Spasmodic cough in three or four paroxysms daily.

Asthma.—The asthma of old people, especially inveterate cases, requires *Carbo veg.* when the attack comes on early in the morning. Main indications are: appearance as if dying, increase of saliva, and better in cold air. Five remedies have the symptom, in asthma, "appearance as if dying," viz., *Arnica*, *China*, *Coffea*, *Opium* and *Carbo veg.*

Pneumonitis.—In the later stages this drug is beneficial when there seems to be a complete giving-out of the vital forces, as shown by the cold skin, cold breath, cold extremities, feeble pulse, hippocratic features, stiffness of the tongue, sopor, and great emaciation.

CASE CCCCLVIII. Pneumo-typhus. Student. Since four weeks, under Allopathic treatment. Emaciation; rattling in the lungs. *Tart. em.* 3 had no effect. Suddenly, at night, the patient grew icy cold, with cold perspiration; oppression; quick pulse; loss of consciousness. *Carbo veg.* 3, every three hours, for three weeks, cured. Dr. Heyne.

Phthisis Pulmonalis.—Here we find *Carbo veg.* of very great importance, particularly in weak cachectic persons with feeble pulse. Burning pain in the chest; great and long-lasting hoarseness, coming on about 5 P. M. daily; great sensitiveness to changes of temperature; dry, hollow, spasmodic cough, continuing until masses of green, or yellow, or purulent and offensive sputa are discharged; great emaciation and prostration; frequent bleeding at the nose; cold knees at night in bed.

CASE CCCCLIX. Man, aged fifty-three, thirteen years ago, was badly burned on left side of chin and neck up to the ear, by the explosion of some roman candles he was carrying; was confined to his room for three months; since has had pain in lowermost point of left lung; lately seemingly going into a decline. Symptoms: Emaciated, dizzy when ascending, assimilation poor; considerable sweating of the head, especially at night; exceeding pallor; pain in left lung, hard, heavy constant, confined to the main bronchial tubes; cough at night only, lasting all night, dry, hacking, producing frontal headache; occasional acidity of the stomach; bowels constipated; feet cold and damp. *Calc. carb.* 200, one dose relieved the cough, but not the pain in the left lung, nor the great susceptibility to cold, and aggravation therefrom. *Sil.* 200 did nothing. Considering the anamnesis of the case, "inhalation of fire" suggested *Carbo veg.* Two doses of the 200th sufficed to remedy the whole trouble. *Medical Investigator*, Vol. 10. P. 210.

Emphysema.— Raue gives the following indications: *Carbo veg.* often after *Arsen.*; great dyspnœa; cough in violent spells, with great anxiety, with watery, profuse expectoration, and under great exertion. He also advises it in

Œdema of the lungs, for collapsed state.

Hæmoptysis.— Here this drug is of great value when the characteristic symptoms are present: Cold skin; cold breath; cold extremities; feeble pulse; burning pains in the chest; evening hoarseness coming on about 5 P. M.; great dyspnœa; dryness in the trachea not relieved by hacking.

Pleuritis.— *Carbo veg.* proves curative when the patient is weak, emaciated, with feeble pulse, pale, sallow, and sunken features, and has a spasmodic cough, raising with difficulty a yellowish or greenish mucus which often has a disagreeable odor.

CASE CCCCLX. Man who had been treated Allopathically for a pleurisy (perhaps pericarditis), had never fully recovered, and had remaining an orgasm of the blood showing itself in palpitation of the heart visible to the eye. Venesection, *Laur.*, *Dig.*, *Sulph.* and *Morph.* had not benefitted him. Rest disturbed at night; sensation of weakness worse in morning; vague tearing pain in the extremities. There was also a very irregular, intermitting frequent pulse, weak and empty, and profuse perspiration, becoming cold in a very short time; no cough, but internal heat, anguish and great thirst. Auscultation and percussion showed nothing abnormal. *Ars.* 2, relieved somewhat, but *Carbo veg.* 1st, every two hours, relieved the above symptoms and also an abnormal ashy-gray color, and mushy consistency of the bowels. Dr. Schmid.

Heart.— In affections of this organ, *Carbo veg.* is useful when there is marked dyspnœa, and a cyanotic color of the skin.

Angina Pectoris.— When the attacks are brought on, or aggravated by an accumulation of gas in the bowels, *Carbo veg.* is indispensable.

CASE CCCCLXI. In a case of hypertrophy of the heart which came under my notice some time ago, the patient was greatly troubled with flatulent eructations after eating the smallest morsel of food. These eructations caused also violent palpitation of the heart. A very few doses of the 200th of *Carbo veg.* relieved this complication in a very short time. Hoyne.

CASE CCCCLXII. Mrs. E., aged forty, fat, childless, has been

treated Allopathically for beginning dropsy of the pericardium without relief. She has spells of dyspnœa with palpitation of the heart; red face which is otherwise pale; great anxiety; has to unfasten her dresses and a continuous gulping up of a glassy tough slime which flows from the mouth. The more copious this eructation the sooner she feels relieved. She has several such attacks a day, and they are surely hastened and brought on by motion. But even at night, when lying on the back, they will come on. The tongue is coated yellowish in the middle; digestion weak; she dares eat but little at a time and can't bear anything fat; after eating a little more than usual she has painful palpitation of the heart. The sounds of the heart are not perfectly clear, but do not indicate an organic disease of the heart; perhaps they might suggest some fatty deposition upon the heart. The abdomen is enormously bloated with gasses. She has continual rheumatic pains in the limbs; on the right elbow there is a large so-called rheumatic induration. After *Carbo veg.* 3, she had no more of the attacks. Dr. Goullon, Jr.

Dyspepsia and gastric derangements brought on by excesses, by the immoderate use of ardent spirits, or being a remnant of previous disease, are rapidly cured by this medicine, if the most innocent food disagrees producing flatulence and waterbrash, disgust for meat, and desire for acids. Dr. Bayes says: "It is in chronic ailments of the digestive functions that I have seen the greatest proofs of the curative power of *Carbo veg.* When indigestion comes on in the evening and keeps the patient awake during the early part of the night, often with great flatulence, *Carbo veg.* 6th or 3d, will give great relief and generally cure. Acid or acrid eructations also indicate *Carbo veg.* 6. This condition is usually accompanied by constipation, but sometimes by diarrhœa; in both cases flatulence is a troublesome symptom, and occasionally painful smarting in the lower bowel and perinæum."

CASE CCCCLXIII. "Bellyache, with rumbling and emission of damp, warm, inodorous flatulence;" so moist as to soil the person and the linen, producing a yellow stain; several cases relieved by a few doses *Carbo veg.* 30th cent. Dr. J. A. Wakeman.

CASE CCCCLXIV. W., aged twenty-two, dressmaker, is a thin wearied looking woman, evidently overworked; admits that she sits up all night 'plying her needle and thread' at least once a week. For two years past she has suffered much from dyspeptic symptoms.

Tongue is clean, but her appetite is indifferent, and any meal is followed by an aching pain beneath the lower part of the sternum and across the epigastrium. Suffers much from heartburn and flatulence; bowels confined; is weak and always tired; her pulse corresponding to her generally feeble condition. *Carbo veg.* 6, every four hours; to restrict her work within reasonable limits, and to take a daily walk. Well in four weeks. Dr. A. C. Pope.

Colic.—Wind colic usually yields to a few drops of *Nux. vom.*; in some cases however it is necessary to resort to *Carbo veg.*, especially when the most innocent food disagrees; much belching of sour and rancid air; palpitation of heart.

Gastralgia.—*Carbo veg.* has been given successfully after the failure of *Nux. vom.* when the affection is the result of intemperate habits, or rich living, and in nursing women. The most innocent food disagrees; burning pains extending down to the small of the back and up to the shoulders; contractive cramp in the stomach, in paroxysms, with distension of the abdomen, aggravated by lying down; sour rancid belchings.

CASE CCCCLXV. M., aged eighteen, for the last two years menstruating, complained without any apparent cause, of the following symptoms: Eructation of bitter water; difficulty of deglutition; sensation as if the throat was filled with phlegm, which caused continual swallowing and loss of appetite. After each meal, distention of the abdomen, with griping pain, but mostly a burning in the stomach; tongue white; bowels constipated; the distended abdomen filled with gas and not painful to pressure. *Carbo veg.* 2, four times a day, removed the painful symptoms in four days. There remained yet anorexia, which subsided after *Puls.* 2, for two days was taken. The cardialgia has not appeared again for five years. *Zeitft. f. Hom. Klin.*, Vol. I.

CASE CCCCLXVI. S., aged thirty, mother of several children, had been ill for eight days, from a violent cardialgia, caused by eating fat pork and sauerkraut. She suffered from a troublesome burning, aggravated by the least food, and only relieved (temporarily) by drinking cold water; the tongue coated white, epigastric region distended, constipation with occasional diarrhœa. *Puls.* 2, for two days had no effect, neither did *Nux vom.* 2; but *Carbo veg.* 1, gave speedy and lasting relief. *Zeitft. f. Hom. Klin.* Vol. I.

Ulcus Ventriculi Perforans.—Raue mentions these indications: Gray, yellowish face; dry tongue; vomiting of sour, bilious or bloody masses; burning in the stomach; worse after eating; better from drinking cold water; eructations; distention of stomach and bowels; costiveness.

Cancer of the Stomach.—Symptoms similar to the above would suggest its administration in this disease. The patient is weak, emaciated, with feeble pulse, cold extremities, and cold sticky sweat. Has also burning pains in the stomach, and small of the back.

Hæmatemesis.—*Carbo veg.* is useful for the after-effects of the hæmorrhage; for the weakness, emaciation, and coldness of the extremities.

Intestinal Catarrh.—In diarrhœa *Carbo veg.* is useful, in the latter stages for frequent, involuntary, putrid smelling stools, with trembling weakness afterwards; excessive accumulation of wind in the bowels, with emission of very putrid flatus; tongue and skin cold; profuse and constant salivation; great paleness of the face; slimy fecal diarrhœa in scrofulous persons.

Cholera Infantum.—Here it meets collapse, blue and cold skin; cadaverous stools, cold breath and tongue. The same symptoms indicate it in true

Cholera, when the pulse is gone, the voice lost, and the patient seems to be dying. Collapse without stool.

CASE CCCCLXVII. Anæmia after summer complaint. A little child, teething, had summer complaint; was relieved of these symptoms in a great degree, but remained very feeble; had pallid anæmia; very passive in manner; very white skin. *Carbo veg.* 30, restored it. Dr. J. C. Morgan.

Dysentery.—After the failure of *Arsenicum* in this affection, we use it for slimy, bloody discharges with burning cutting pains, before, during and after stool; topor, depression; cold breath and tongue; excessive prostration, and trembling after stool; aggravation from cold drinks and greasy food.

Constipation.—When the stool is tough, scanty, not properly cohering, but breaking off, *Carbo veg.* is sufficient. Frequent urging to stool with burning and tingling in the rectum, and sometimes labor-like pains.

Hæmorrhage from the Bowels.—When followed by excessive prostration, cold breath and tongue, suggests this remedy.

Hæmorrhoids.—When accompanied with a foul smelling discharge, itching, and epistaxis after straining at stool, are well met by *Carbo veg.* The patient is greatly troubled with flatulence, which is very putrid; frequently in women, varicose veins in the vulva.

Tuberculosis Intestinalis and Cancer.—The symptoms mentioned under intestinal catarrh are sufficient guides to its use.

Jaundice following or accompanying intermittent fever, disappears under the influence of this drug, if the characteristics are present, viz: dark red urine accompanied by roughness of the throat; cold extremities even in bed; great prostration; emaciation; very feeble pulse; constipation or slimy diarrhœa.

Spleen Affections.—Dr. Rapp advises it for, pressing pinching pain in the region of the spleen; bloatedness; denseness of the abdomen; fullness, rumbling and rolling in the abdomen; quick, sudden stitches like lightning.

Incontinence of Urine.—Berjeau says: *Carbo veg.* is good when attended with acidity of the stomach, and alternating or existing simultaneously with palpitation of the heart.

Diabetes.—Rummel believes he saw benefit from the use of this drug.

Bright's Disease.—Charcoal meets the chronic form of this disease when caused by alcoholic drinks.

Addison's Disease.—It has been recommended in this affection.

Cystitis.—*Carbo veg.* is suitable for chronic cases in old people, when the urine is thick and milky, with tearing and drawing pains in the urethra; weakness, with coldness, chilliness, and palpitation of the heart.

Gonorrhœa requires this drug when the discharge is very offensive.

Syphilis.—"Syphilitic ulcers with high edges; ulcers that have become irritable from topical treatment; margins of the sore sharp, ragged and undermined; discharge thin, acrid, and offensive; the sore is painful, and liable to bleed copiously when touched; syphilitic ulcers or disease in those who have been under mercurial treatment; vesicles or blisters on the prepuce; burning of the labia; eruption of moist, copper-colored, or red spots; burning eruption on the skin." Worse on getting warm in bed.

Syphilitic Bubo.—It should be employed after suppuration if the prostration is excessive and the dicharges offensive. And in

Spermatorrhœa when the affection has greatly prostrated the patient.

and he has moreover, constipation and heartburn, distress and flatulence after eating the smallest quantity of food.

Onanism.—Similar symptoms indicate it in this disease.

The following affections of women are often benefitted by *Carbo veg:*

1. *Leucorrhœa*, with too early and too copious menses; discharge worse in the morning on rising; itching sorenes and rawness in the pudendum. "The difference between *Calc.* and *Carbo veg.* is, that in the former the skin, the glandular and osseous system is affected, whereas *Carbo veg.* acts especially on the stomach and intestines, which are supersensitive in spite of their debility and total prostration of digestive powers."

2. *Cancer of Uterus*, when varicose veins are very abundant in the external genital organs; the most innocent food disagrees, producing flatulency; burning pains in the uterus; prostration; cold extremities.

3. *Nymphomania*, with "varicose veins in the vulva; itching at the same time of both the vulva and the anus; much belching of wind which affords relief for a short time only."

4. *Vulvitis.*—Heat, redness and itching of the vulva; aphthæ of the vulva.

5. *Dysmenorrhœa.*—"Before the menses; much itching about the vulva; itching of old tetters, or of the skin about the neck and shoulders. During menses, cutting pain in the abdomen, pain in the back, and pain in the bones as if bruised."

6. *Menorrhagia*, with similar symptoms, when the menses are too early and too profuse.

7. *Metrorrhagia*, passive, with much itching of the vulva and anus.

8. *Amenorrhœa*, with violent itching of the skin, or of old tetters about the time the menses should come on.

9. *Pruritus Vulvæ*, with itching of the vulva and the anus at the same time; heat, redness and soreness of the vulva after scratching; aphthæ of the vulva.

10. *Offensive lochia* of a dark brown color.

CASE CCCCLXVIII. Dr. Ruppich. On eighth day, was called, and found her extremely weak, having had profuse discharge since labor; paleness; burning pains in the greatly distended uterus, which felt hard and was painful to the touch; discharge sometimes black, lumpy or brown fluid blood, of most disgusting smell; hammering tearing pains in both thighs, increased by motion; strong pulsations in the

umbilical region; pulse empty, weak and frequent; frequent yawning. *Sec. cor.* 6, stopped the hæmorrhage, but a brown, foul-smelling lochia remained. *Carbo veg.* 18,000. Two days later, lochia like serum without smell. *China* 12, a dose every other day restored to health.

11. *Mastitis*, with burning pains and erysipelatous inflammation; gastric difficulties; constipation.

Morbus Coxarius.— *Carbo veg.* proves useful in the stage of suppuration, when the discharge is ichorous and offensive, and the patient greatly debilitated. He cannot eat the simplest kinds of food without bringing on flatulence or waterbrash.

Chlorosis.— It has cured when there were, vertigo from moving the head rapidly; heaviness as if a weight were on the eyes; morning leucorrhœa,—acrid, excoriating the parts; slimy fecal diarrhœa or constipation; gums swollen, scorbutic, receding from the teeth; hoarseness in the evening; emaciation.

Pyæmia.— The remedy which has given us the best results is *Carbo veg.*, particularly when the prostration was excessive, and the stools frequent and offensive.

Scorbutus.— It may be administered when the gums are painful and sensitive when chewing, and bleed when cleaning the teeth; the gums recede from the teeth; increased flow of saliva; lymphatic swellings with suppuration and burning pains; readily bleeding ulcers; greenish fetid expectoration; debility. Dr. Eidherr reports a case where the disease was limited to the groins, cured with *Carbo veg.*

Intermittent Fever.—The main indications for *Carbo veg.* are weak pulse; one-sided chill; chill beginning in left hand; irregular paroxysms sometimes beginning with sweat followed by chill. Before the chill, coldness of the feet; toothache; lassitude; during chill pain in back and limbs; during heat, pain in the legs, sweat. Thirst only during chill; offensive-smelling perspiration.

CASE CCCCLXIX. H., aged thirty-eight, tertian intermittent fever, consisting of, first: chill, then heat, then sweat, with pain in back and bones, and considerable thirst. Before chill, cold feet, lassitude; chill begins in left hand, spreads over whole body, and lasts only one or two hours; high fever follows, with pain in head, nausea, incoherent talking, no thirst; then profuse sour-smelling perspiration, with sleep. Irritable and sensitive before, during and after the attack; easily offended and easily excited to mirth. Has received Allopathic and

Homœopathic treatment for nine months. *Carbo veg.* 4000, one dose cured. Dr. A. P. Skeels.

CASE CCCCLXX. Chill in hands and feet, with tearing pains in bones of lower limbs with desire to stretch them, and great languor. *Carbo veg.* 300. No return of paroxysm, but the languor continues. Dr. C. H. Von Tagen.

CASE CCCCLXXI. I once made a good cure of an obstinate case (obstinate until I found the right medicine), in a miasmatic district, by this remedy, which was suggested by the prominence of the following symptom: *coldness of the knees even in bed.* Dr. ——.

Remittent Fever.—It is serviceable when the patient has lymphatic swellings; is weak, emaciated; with a feeble pulse; if a well-chosen remedy does not act.

Yellow Fever.—In the latter stages, for "hæmorrhages, with great paleness of the face, violent headache, great heaviness in the limbs, and trembling of the body."

Typhus and Typhoid.—In these fevers, according to Raue, "It is often at the brink of death a savior, especially in those states of collapse, dissolution of blood, and paralytic conditions which seem rapidly to invade the whole organism. All this is indicated by stupor, out of which the patient can scarcely be roused for a moment; the eyes are dull, without luster, and the pupils without reaction against light; the hearing is gone; the face is pale, sunken, hippocratic, cold; there are hæmorrhages from the mouth and nose; there is colliquative diarrhœa, brownish, grayish, or bloody, of a cadaverous smell, and involuntary. The cough has ceased, and the collecting secretions cause loud, rattling breathing, a sign of beginning paralysis of the lungs; the circulation is without energy; the blood stagnates in the capillaries, and causes cyanotic blueness of the face, lips and tongue; ecchymotic spots here and there; the pulse is extremely weak, frequent, small, scarcely perceptible; face and extremities grow cold, and become covered with cold perspiration—all signs of beginning paralysis of the heart; in short, the patient offers a picture of complete torpor of all vital functions, thus differing entirely from that of *Arsenic*, which is always more or less associated with erethism of the system."

Dr. Bayes says: "I have seen it of great use in rousing patients

from the prostration, almost amounting to collapse, in the advanced stage of typhus and typhoid fever."

CASE CCCCLXXII. Typhus. Boy, aged fourteen. Third week, symptoms were: Unconsciousness; profuse, involuntary diarrhœa; abdomen distended; spleen enlarged; urine passed involuntarily; tongue dry, black, cracked; complete exhaustion; mucous rales in the lungs; dull sound on percussion, and respiratory murmur almost inaudible in posterior portion of thorax; frequent, rough, hollow cough. Next day found him under the table, where he had fallen, in the midst of his excretions, cold, unconscious, almost moribund. After a few respiratory acts there would be an intermission of several respirations. At each respiration, the patient, with distorted features, snapped at the air, and gasped exactly like a dying fish; pulse small, frequent; skin cold. *Carbo veg.* 200, every two hours, produced an improvement in a few hours, and on the second day he was incomparably better. *Mur. ac.* finished the cure. Dr. Battman.

Morbilli.—It well meets the hoarseness, which often becomes chronic, after this disease.

Scarlatina.—It may be employed in the last stage, when there is complete giving way of the life-forces; when the extremities and breath become cold; when the body has a livid, purple look; stools and urine are passed involuntarily.

Carbuncles are cured by *Carbo veg.* when they are of a dark, blackish appearance, and have a fetid odor.

Scabies.—It should be given after the abuse of mercurial salves, when there is much belching of wind and passing of flatus; fine rash, fine and moist, itching most after undressing.

Eczema.—Dr. A. R. Morgan gives the following indications: "Cachectic individuals. Fine rash, fine and moist, accompanied by burning sensation on different parts of the body, not especially the spot where the eruption is; appears on face and chin. Action on venous capillaries. Hæmorrhoids with flatulence. Aggravation from warmth and water.

Prurigo, *Nettle rash*, *Scald-head*, *Intertrigo*, and *Naevi materni* are other affections in which *Carbo veg.* has been of service.

Ulcers.—It proves curative in ulcers of scorbutic persons, "with livid color, easily bleeding and fetid secretion." Follows well after *Arsenic.*

CONIUM.

Conium Maculatum.—Hemlock.
Antidotes.—Alcoholic Stimulants, *Coffea*, *Nitr. Sp.*
Duration of Action.—One Month.

Mental Symptoms.—The important mental symptoms are: Dreads being alone but avoids society; great concern about little things; inability to sustain any mental effort; loss of memory.

Cephalalgia.—*Conium* has served us when these symptoms were present: Brain sensitive to noise; sensation as if the brain were too full and would burst; pain in the occiput;—at every pulse it feels as though pierced with a knife; sensation as of a large heavy lump in brain; spells of tearing headache with nausea.

CASE CCCCLXXIII. After over-study, feeling at times of a foreign body under the skull, in vertex; better during reading, worse after reading; worse on going to sleep, or from excitement, or thinking of the pain; better by touch. The relief during reading seemed to rise from the mind being diverted from the pain. *Conium* 3000, one dose cured. Dr. Berridge.

CASE CCCCLXXIV. Eyes feel as if pulled outwards from the nose (ext., rectus mus.); photophobia; vertical pain in head worse in the open air; often has to leave school from a sensation coming over her —an overpowering giddiness; long sighted. *Conium* 3x cured. Dr. R. T. Cooper.

Migraine.—Dr. Trinks says: "*Conium* I have several times tried with hysterical elderly unmarried women, but without observing any beneficial results."

Ophthalmia.—In scrofulous affections of the eye, *Conium* is very useful, particularly when the disease is chronic accompanied with great photophobia, and burning heat, from time to time, in the eye, but no inflammation.

CASE CCCCLXXV. Young lady, aged eighteen, lymphatic scrofulous constitution; swollen glands around the neck; severe photophobia; both daylight and artificial light unbearable; no inflammation, no pain. *Conium* 200, one dose cured the eyes in six days; — two months later the swollen glands had disappeared. Dr. W. Eggert.

CASE CCCCLXXVI. July 14. S., aged four and one half, right eye bloodshot; lachrymation; it always aches on lying down to sleep; agglutination in forenoon; irritable; urine turbid; had jaundice two years ago; has had "drops" for eyes; always thirsty; sweats often in head, face and neck. *Conium* 200, three doses two hours apart. July 18 nearly well. Cured. Dr. R. M. Theobold.

Injuries.— After wounds of the eye, *Conium* is some times useful for the photophobia that remains.

CASE CCCCLXXVII. After a wound of the cornea, in a boy aged eight, some humor of the eye had escaped through the wound; the iris had fallen forward and part of the same was pinched between the lips of the wound. Dilating the pupil with *Bell.* caused the iris to retract to its former place; *Arnica* 3 cured the wound, and *Conium* 6 the photophobia which had long resisted other remedies. Dr. Dudgeon.

Iritis. —The following symptoms indicate it in this affection: Pressure in the eyes, especially when reading; drawing pain and redness of the eyes; heat and burning in eyes; tremulous look, as if the eyes were trembling; photophobia, with pale redness of the eyeball, or partial congestion of the conjunctiva; obstruction of sight; red appearance of objects; dark points and colored streaks in the room; aversion to light without inflammation of the eyes; aching in the eyeballs, increased by reading in the evening, and by closing the eye.

Cancer, Polypi of Conjunctiva.— Dr. Payr suggests its employment in these affections.

Amblyopia.— It has been recommended for amblyopia due to injury of the spinal cord.

CASE CCCCLXXVIII. A young man was violently thrown from his carriage; for several days he was senseless and in convulsions. On recovering partly from the shock was unable to distinguish persons and objects about him. *Arnica* was the main remedy. *Conium* afterwards removed the spinal irritation consequent upon the shock and restored also the sight. Dr. A. E. Small.

Cataract.— It is claimed that *Conium* has cured cataract following an injury of the eye.

CASE CCCCLXXIX. Among the curiosities of practice I would mention the cure of a case of cataract following an injury to the right eye, which had caused total loss of sight. The patient was taking *Conium* 3 for a fetid ulcer on the leg, and after a course of about a fortnight she, to her surprise, found sight returning to the eye in which for eighteen years she was totally blind. When I left Cambridge the sight was not fully restored, but the patient could distinguish colors and could tell whether the dress was striped, and whether a piece of paper was plain or printed upon. Dr. Wm. Bayes.

Pustular Inflammation of the Cornea and Conjunctiva.— Dr. Geo. S. Norton gives the following indications: Pustules on the cornea with some discharge and intense photophobia; eye feels worse at night. The intense photophobia and profuse lachrymation are out of all proportion to the amount of trouble; thus the lids are only opened with great difficulty, and when done a flood of hot tears spurt out. Pains various, worse at night. With all this intense photophobia, etc., there is very slight or no redness of the conjunctiva, not sufficient to account for the severity of the symptoms.

CASE CCCCLXXX. Bertha H., aged five; has been troubled much with phlyctenular conjunctivitis. Pustules superficial; she had been declared to be scrofulous by another oculist, and her system treated on general principles. *Photophobia intense, wholly out of proportion to appearances, and when the eyes are opened a gush of hot tears takes place.* Goes around with her head and body bowed down from the photophobia. *Conium* 3x cured. Dr. C. H. Vilas.

Chronic Otitis.— *Conium* proves beneficial when there are stitches in and about the ear, with the accumulation of a quantity of ear-wax, and bloody pus; humming noises in the ear and deafness, ceasing when the ear-wax is removed.

Coryza.— The acute form of catarrh seldom requires this remedy, but in

Chronic Catarrh.— *Conium* is suitable for old people and old cases. There is a taste as of a cold extending from the posterior nares to the mouth. The smell is very acute, or there is a smell as of tar in the back part of the nose, with imaginary taste of tar. The nose is usually obstructed.

Epistaxis.—When due to suppressed menses, or when accompanied with a purulent discharge from the nose, and an excessively acute smell requires *Conium*. The nose bleeds when sneezing; jerking sensation in the cardiac region; nose bleed of aged persons.

Cancer of Nose, Tongue, Lip, etc.—It has been recommended for these affections, and there is no reason why it should not prove as serviceable as in cancer of the breast.

Acne.—Dr. Hirsch employs it in acne of the face (obstinate cases), in combination with baths of salt water twice a week.

Prosopalgia.—In this affection *Conium* undoubtedly deserves the first place when the pain is worse at night, with or without swelling of the cheek. We were the first to call attention to this remedy in this affection, (see *Medical Investigator*, Vol. VI.)

Odontalgia.— *Conium* cures when the teeth feel loose while chewing; drawings in the hollow teeth on eating, not on drinking cold things.

CASE CCCCLXXXI. Three years since we had under treatment a case of spermatorrhœa, in a young man. The disease was the result of onanism, and was most aggravated. *Conium* was exhibited in the first decimal dilution; a dose three times each day. The first dose induced "pain in the teeth," a jerking pain, and during mastication the teeth seemed to be "loose." For three days the pain was severe for an hour after each dose, and then gradually subsided, to be renewed when the next dose was taken. The patient had no decayed teeth, and had never before suffered odontalgia. On his second visit he mentioned the matter, and objected to taking any more of "that medicine." We, however, gave him the third, and this reproduced the same symptom, but in a minor degree. The following week, contrary to his wish *Conium* was repeated in the 15th and the symptom was again observed, but consisted simply of *twinges* in the teeth, and these were not unbearable. During the exhibition of *Conium* the excessive nocturnal (and daily) pollutions were markedly reduced in frequency and quantity. Dr. E. A. Guilbert.

Glossitis.—"Soreness of the tongue, soreness about the root of the tongue, glossitis, swelling of the amygdaloid glands, I have seen cured very speedily by *Conium* 1st to 30th." Dr. Wm. Bayes.

Diphtheria.—Occasionally *Conium* is useful, for, deficient circulation in the venous capillaries; somnolence with constantly waking up and changing position; incessant coughing, with sawing, snoring breath-

ing; much difficulty in voiding urine, which becomes turbid on standing; exudation dirty grayish.

Spasmodic Stricture of Œsophagus.—This remedy sometimes cures after the failure of *Hyos.*, *Cicuta*, *Bell.*, *Aconite*, etc. Pressure in the œsophagus, as if a round body were ascending from the stomach; spasmodic constriction of the throat; hard swelling of the glands, with stinging and stitches after contusions and bruises. Worse at night; when eating; when lying down.

Laryngo-Tracheitis.—*Conium* removes these symptoms: scraping in the larynx, with the sensation of a dry spot in that place causing a dry hard cough and hoarseness; hacking almost continual cough, worse at night on lying down,—obliges him to sit up; during cough, headache, stitching pains in the side of the chest, flatulence, pains in abdomen; lying down and taking a deep breath causes cough also in the day-time. Especially suitable for aged persons, scrofulous individuals, and children.

Bronchitis.—"*Conium* is one of the most important intercurrent medicines," according to Meyhoffer, "in those forms of chronic cough which can only be referred to enlargement of the bronchial glands or irritation of the laryngeal lining. A dose usually prevents (if taken at bed-time) the dry hacking laryngeal cough. In swelling of the bronchial glands its action is less prompt and its influence soon exhausted."

Whooping Cough, following measles or scarlatina, in scrofulous children, is well met by *Conium*. Also coughs during pregnancy, when the cough is dry, periodic caused by an itching in the throat; aggravation when talking or laughing. Hacking almost continual cough, worse at night lying down. *Conium* will be found of excellent service for the dry cough which is a frequent accompaniment of hypertrophy of the heart.

Asthma.—In rare cases of asthma, *Conium* is undoubtedly a valuable remedy; acts with better effect on light-haired persons. Principal symptoms: face of bluish-red color, urine pale, and sweat on the lower part of the body. The paroxysm is apt to come on in wet weather. Nervous bronchial asthma.

Hæmorrhage from the lungs after masturbation requires *Conium* for its cure.

Hypertrophy of the Heart.—*Conium* has served us well when this

affection is accompanied by a periodic dry cough, aggravated by lying down.

Ulcus Ventriculi Perforans.—Here the hemlock relieves, when there are frequent sour eructations with hardness and distension of the abdomen; vomiting that looks like black coffee grounds; distension of the epigastrium and pressure in the stomach after eating; the worst pains come on at night and rouse him from sleep.

Cancer.—Similar symptoms indicate it in cancer of the stomach, and *hematemesis*, with suppressed menstrual discharge.

Intestinal Catarrh.—The following are characteristic symptoms of *Conium:* Heat and burning in the rectum during stool; frequent stitches in the arms between stools; great weakness and trembling after stool; stools liquid, fecal,—mingled with hard lumps; undigested. Particularly useful when the diarrhœa continues through the day but not at night.

Dysentery.—The same or similar symptoms demand its employment in this affection.

CASE CCCCLXXXII. Mrs.——, aged thirty-six, dark eyes and hair, of a nervous, bilious, irritable temperament, had been ill for seven weeks, with acute disease of the heart. Complained at first of pain and tenderness in the epigastric region, which increased for four days, and gradually extended over the abdomen, with extreme tenderness, and considerable swelling and distension. Stools were as often as every ten or fifteen minutes, of a purulent character, mixed with patches resembling scrapings of the bowels, accompanied with the most violent pain and tenesmus, resisting for four days all my efforts to relieve her. The pain and tenesmus were slightly relieved by *Merc. cor.* I was then induced, by a little clinical experience, to try *Conium* 200. Convalescence followed, and she soon recovered, the remaining treatment being based upon proper indications. Dr. Jno. Moore.

CASE CCCCLXXXIII. Mr.——, aged forty, dark skin, and nervous, bilious temperament, was taken at 2 P. M. with a violent diarrhœa. At 8 P. M. found the patient with frequent and febrile pulse, skin hot and dry; the alvine discharges every fifteen minutes, accompanied with pain and tenesmus. Gave him *Aconite*, *Merc. cor.* and *Colocynth*, without any apparent benefit. Left him at five in the morning. Was called again at eight; patient was worse; gave of *Coniam* 200 five

drops. The patient remained easy and quiet for three hours, then he had another stool, but with much less pain. Took no more medicine. He recovered promptly and entirely. Dr. Jno. Moore.

CASE CCCCLXXXIV. Chronic dysentery of four years standing cured with a single dose of the 200th of this remedy. The symptoms which led me to give it were, "trembling and weak feeling after stool, vertigo when lying down, craving for salt things, frequent urging to urinate especially at night, with intermittent flow of urine. The stools numbered from ten to fourteen a day." Dr. Goodman.

Periproctitis.— *Conium* has proved of service in some cases due to traumatic causes, with tenesmus and dull pains in the region of the rectum, aggravated by sitting and walking.

Constipation.— *Conium* may be successfully employed for constipation when there is "frequent urging without stool, or a small quantity is expelled at a time; chilliness during stool; palpitation of the heart and tremulous weakness afterwards; the flow of urine suddenly stops and continues after a short intermission; dizziness when turning in bed."

Hæmorrhoids, if accompanied with bleeding and tenesmus of the rectum may be cured by *Conium*.

CASE CCCCLXXXV. Two married ladies, with bleeding piles (they believed they had dysentery), were cured by one dose each of *Conium* 200. Two soldiers, with lienteric diarrhœa, previously resisting all medication, convalesced immediately after taking *Conium* 200. Two children, who had been treated by Old School three months without benefit, recovered promptly after taking a few doses of *Conium* 200. This remedy has never failed me in tenesmus of the rectum. It also gives me the highest satisfaction in the treatment of hemorrhoids. Dr. J. Moore.

Jaundice.— *Conium* meets this symptom when the liver is swollen, when the patient sees dark points and colored streaks in the room, and when he has much difficulty in voiding urine,—it flows and stops again, then flows and stops at each emission.

Spleen.— Dr. Rapp advises it in affections of this organ for, pressing, tensive pains in the hypochondrium; painful tension around the hypochondrium, as if constricted. Stitch pain in the region of the liver; colicky pain of the most violent kind; dry, spasmodic, tickling cough in the night, with pressure upon the chest; glandular swellings.

Pancreatis.— Here *Conium* is sometimes useful as the following case illustrates :

CASE CCCCLXXXVI. An acute inflammation of the pancreas we met in a woman who was suddenly attacked in the night with vomiting, and diarrhœa of white substance, which consisted of saliva without any admixture of the contents of either stomach or bowels. As the woman was of a gouty nature, she received one drop of *Conium* which at once set her all right. In lymphatic, scrofulous and tuberculous persons are indicated *Conium*, followed by calcareous preparations. Dr. J. Buchner.

Nephritis.— *Conium* has occasionally proved serviceable, when micturition was difficult and painful, the urine being voided drop by drop, and the pains in the kidneys unusually severe, especially at night.

Gonorrhœa.— *Conium* has served us occasionally when there were burning stitches extending the whole length of the penis, with more or less tenderness of the testicles and spermatic cords.

Phymosis, *Paraphymosis.* When due to contusions, especially after the use of *Arnica*, usually yield to the curative powers of this drug.

Prostatitis.— When the urinary symptoms are as follows, this drug proves curative, viz., much difficulty in voiding urine, — it flows and stops ; burning during and after micturition ; sharp stitches about the neck of the bladder ; urine deposits pus or a whitish mucous substance.

Orchitis due to a contusion is well met by *Conium*.

Stricture of the Urethra.— This remedy has not, we believe, ever been recommended for this affection. The following case shows that it ought not to be overlooked.

CASE CCCCLXXXVII. C., aged sixty, gentleman of wealth and leisure, contracted gonorrhœa when a young man, which was cured (?) by *Nitrate of Silver* injections. Ever since then has been troubled more or less with stricture of the urethra, increasing of late years to that extent that at times it was almost impossible to pass even the smallest catheter. These facts came to my knowledge while prescribing for some other difficulty. A large number of physicians had treated him unsuccessfully, so that he considered himself incurable. As an experiment merely, the urinary symptoms indicating it, *Conium* 200 was given, a dose every night. For eight months I did not see him. At the end of that time he came in to get some more of

the medicine saying that it had nearly cured him, but lately it was getting worse again. *Conium* 200 was repeated and he now has no difficulty whatever. Whether the case is cured or not cannot be stated yet. Hoyne.

Syphilitic Sarcocele.—*Conium* is the best remedy for this affection, when due to a bruise, or when complicated with glandular enlargements, eruptions, etc.

CASE CCCCLXXXVIII. A tramp came into the hospital with syphilitic sarcocele, who stated that he had syphilis some years ago, but that the swelling of the testicle was due to an injury, or rather from the chafing of the pantaloons in walking. He was totally unable to go any further. *Conium* 200 continued for three days enabled him to proceed on his journey. Hoyne.

Hydrocele occasioned by a mechanical injury sometimes yields to *Conium*.

Injuries.—In all injuries of the testicles and spermatic cords *Conium* is the remedy and not *Arnica*. The former meets all cases of indurations from injuries.

Blennorrhœa Vesicæ.—In catarrh of the bladder with the characteristic urinary symptoms, and discharge of viscid mucus, *Conium* is serviceable.

Ovaritis, due to an injury, or when it becomes chronic requires *Conium*, if the ovary is enlarged and indurated, attended with lancinating pains, and nausea and vomiting; pains in the breasts before the menses; pains in the iliac region; acrid leucorrhœa; urinary complaints; indurated os.

Leucorrhœa, burning, smarting, excoriating, of a milk-white color, with itching of the vulva, requires *Conium*. The glands in such cases are apt to be indurated, the menses too early and scanty, the abdominal pains, labor-like.

Metritis suggests *Conium*, when the pulse is very irregular, the pains in the region of the uterus aching and burning, and the flow of urine intermittent.

Displacements of Uterus.—Indications for *Conium* are: Burning, smarting, excoriating leucorrhœa; burning, sore aching pain in the region of the uterus; pressure from above downwards; pain in the breasts before the menses; intermittent flow of urine; much troubled with vertigo when lying down; great concern about little things.

I cured one case of Scirrhous Mammary gland with Conium CM. One dose of it it had lasted for 12 years in 2 weeks

CASE CCCCLXXXIX. Miss G., aged twenty-five, has always had dysmenorrhœa, the flow late, scanty, almost stopped; epistaxis, cough, stitches through the left lung, at times. Two years ago after unusual exertion and care, had bearing down pains, etc. *Bry.*, *Sep.*, *Sulph.* and *Graph.* relieved dysmenorrhœa somewhat but the prolapsus pains increased; examination showed uterus prolapsed and anteverted; bearing down as though the womb would be forced from the vulva, aggravated when standing and walking, before and during the menses; intermittent flow of urine, with cutting after micturition; obstinate constipation, absence of stools for seven days (long standing); stools large, hard, and followed by tremulous weakness; she must lie down; dull pain below left mamma (one year). *Conium* 1000 with prompt relief and speedy cure. Dr. Goodno.

Cancer.— Guernsey suggests it for cancer of the uterus when there are burning stitches, stinging, nausea, vomiting and sadness. The breasts are relaxed except at the menstrual periods, when they often swell and become sore and painful. The urine intermits in its flow. There is much vertigo, particularly on turning the head when lying in a prostrate position.

Amenorrhœa.— Similar symptoms to those just mentioned would indicate it in this affection.

Dysmenorrhœa when accompanied with sharp pains about the heart suggests *Conium*. Menses feeble and scanty with pains in the breasts, thighs and abdomen of a drawing character; much vertigo whilst lying down; intermittent flow of urine.

CASE CCCCXC. Miss A. P., aged twenty-eight. Has pain during the menses which commences in the hypogastric region and goes down the legs; then sharp pains in the back; chills during pains commencing in the breasts. Vertigo at night in bed, everything turns around. Fullness and bearing down in the abdomen; menstruation five days too soon, too profuse but natural in color; has weak spells. *Conium* 1000 one dose cured. Dr. H. Martin.

CASE CCCCXCI. Mrs. G., 299 Lake St., Cleveland, aged fifty-two of fair complexion and mild disposition, called me to see her, May 18, 1868. Her catamenia had been frequent and profuse, but latterly returned every six weeks, and continued profusely from one to two weeks. At the above date, she had had for six weeks a constant, profuse, uterine discharge, much of the time of dark, coagulated blood.

I have cured many mammary tumors
with Conium 30. Kali mur & Phytolacca 3x
Kali. Alum - 6 ⅌ =

The os uteri was much swollen, indurated, and irregular. The back was pained, the feet and ankles slightly swollen; there was a sense of fullness in the epigastrium, while eating, and a feeling of fatigue after sleep. Anæmia and prostration were marked, and the features pallid. *Conium*, at first the 12th, and afterward the 200th potency, was sufficient for the speedy and permanent relief of all these symptoms. Dr. G. W. Barnes.

Pruritus Vulvæ following the menses and accompanied with bearing down pains, is relieved by this remedy.

Mastitis, due to a bruise requires *Conium*. Also

Cancer of Breast due to the same cause. The breast is always very tender just before the menses; dull aching, stinging pains; the worst pains come on at night and rouse her from sleep; itching of breast and nipple, burning after rubbing. Pains are better from warmth and motion. It is useful only in the earlier stages of the disease. Key

CASE CCCCXCII. *Tumor* of left mamma just below the nipple, hard, round, movable, not painful on pressure but somewhat sensitive, occasional shooting pains. *Conium* 3 night and morning. A few drops were externally applied every night. It disappeared in three months. Dr. W. T. Helmuth. Mod

CASE CCCCXCIII. Mammary induration, following an abscess o the right mammary gland, remaining without change for two years. A single dose of *Conium* removed the induration in three days. Dr. Friese. Mod

CASE CCCCXCIV. Scirrhous cancer of breast. Mrs. H., aged forty-seven. Left breast stony, hard, and about the size of half-pint measure; pains sharp and twinging, accompanied with sudden attacks of momentary blindness; offensive foot-sweat; sharp pains in left ear. *Conium* 1000 every fourth week for three months; cancer then soft and pulpy, but exuded an acrid, bloody matter; foot-sweat and symptoms at the eyes remained. *Sil.* 1000 finished the case in a few weeks. Dr. A. Thompson. Mod

CASE CCCCXCV. N., aged sixty-two. Stony; hard, sharp, shooting pains and occasional twinges. *Conium* 1000, repeated every four weeks, cured in three and one-half months. Dr. A. Thompson. Mod

CASE CCCCXCVI. Mrs. R., aged fifty-four years. Stony, hard, large as a tea-cup; pains shooting; sense of great heaviness in the breast. *Conium* 1000. In four weeks pain much less. *Conium* 1000, Mod

onium in Mammary tumor should alwa
given in 30 up to CM & never had i
work low =

at intervals of four weeks. At end of fourth month, cancer had disappeared. Dr. A. Thompson.

CASE CCCCXCVII. A strong corpulent woman had a scirrhus in her mamma, as hard as a cartilage, and uneven, which had grown during her climacteric years to the size of a hen's egg. *Sil.* 24, for two months, did not affect it. *Conium* 6, same result. *Conium* 30, four times daily. Scirrhus disappeared in six months, and she has remained well ever since (six years). Dr. H. C. Schneider.

CASE CCCCXCVIII. Mrs. B., aged thirty-five years, fell, striking the left breast on the back of a chair. Four weeks after, there was a hard lump, the size of a walnut, in the right breast, to the right of the nipple; dull, heavy pain in the breast constantly; at night, after the spot had been irritated in any way, sharp and shooting pains. *Conium* 200, every seven days, for two months, cured completely. Dr. Gilchrist.

CASE CCCCXCIX. Mrs. H., aged thirty years, consulted me in 1869, for a tumor in the left breast. She gave the following history. Five years previously she had a hard cancer on the left lower eyelid, which was cured in about four months by the constant use of Fowler's solution of *Arsenic*. During the interval, her mother had died with cancer of the breast, as had, also, another member of the family. At that time the tumor was as large as a hen's egg, and as hard as a stone, painful when pressed. Had considerable pain in the breast before the menses, especially at night; is very irritable. *Conium* 200 was administered for about two weeks. At the end of this time, the tumor was smaller, and perhaps not quite as hard; otherwise, the patient remained the same. On consultation with Dr. Guernsey, of Philadelphia, *Conium* 800 was given for a period of over two months, with slight improvement. *Conium* 71,000 was then given with complete cure, and the patient still remains well. Hoyne.

CASE D. Mrs. V., aged thirty-five years, had a small cancer of the eye, which was removed. Some time afterward it reappeared in the right breast. The tumor was small, but very hard. *Conium* 200 cured in about two months. Still well. Hoyne.

Case DI. Mrs. S., has had a hard cancer of the right breast for two or more years. Is fearful, as it has grown considerably during her climacteric period. Considerable pain in the breasts before the menses, has been a constant symptom monthly. *Conium* 200 cured in four months. Hoyne.

CASE DII. Mammary neuralgia, resulting from contusion. M., aged fifty-five years, four years ago received a blow on the left breast, and a second on the same place a month ago. Since then, has suffered incessantly with a burning pain, radiating to the arm-pit, where a small gland, very sensitive to the touch, may be felt; pain worse at night, keeping her awake; no swelling of the breast, but the organ is sensitive. *Conium* 30 cured in a few months. *U. S. Journal of Homœopathy*, Vol. I, p. 513.

CASE DIII. Uterine polypi. Woman, aged fifty-four years, plethoric, with frequent attacks of an apoplectic nature; headache; fainting fits; skin of a pale, yellow color; excruciating pains in the throat; weight, and lancinating pains in the womb and ovaries, extending through the whole lower part of the abdomen, hips and back; constant pain in liver, with headache and œdema; during stool a foreign body protrudes from the vulva; copious and frequent uterine hæmorrhages; leucorrhœa reddish, extremely fetid; constipation and diarrhœa alternately. *Conium* 6 caused, after the third dose, an expulsion of the polypus, and *Conium* 15 the expulsion of another, after a severe aggravation. After *Conium* 30, another aggravation, followed with severe menorrhagia, and the expulsion of three smaller polypi. Cured. Raue's Record, 74.

Spinal Irritation.—In diseases of the sexual organs, with pain and soreness of the spine, and stitches in the small of the back, *Conium* is useful.

Spasmus Facialis.—We should expect *Conium* to prove serviceable. In two girls who were poisoned by the hemlock, there were frequent convulsions of the muscles of the face, so that the face remained with a frightful expression, together with frequent contractions of other muscles.

Paralysis.—*Conium* "paralyses the spinal cord from below upward, killing at last by asphyxia." It has been highly recommended in general paralysis, and that which follows diphtheria. *Gels.*, however, is preferable in the latter case.

Chlorosis.—Raue mentions it in this connection, but we think, without sufficient reason. Should a case be complicated with facial neuralgia, aggravated at night, it might prove curative.

Intermittent Fever.—Very seldom of use in this disease, except when the sweating stage is invariably accompanied with an eruption.

Fetid Perspiration.—For the cure of this distressing complaint, *Conium* occupies the first place, according to Dr. Gorton.

CASE DIV. The courses were scanty, offensive, and of a very dark clotty consistence and color. There were also, in each of the two cases, catarrh of the nasal and pharyngeal fossæ. One of the two cases was offensive in all her secretions, which compelled her to make free use of perfumes, in order to render herself barely presentable in society. The chief source of the fetid odor was the axilla. Soap and water were of little avail. The odor was aggravated in warm weather, and also when the unhappy subjects of it were fatigued, or became unduly excited or anxious upon any matter. In spite of the most vigorous attempts at disinfection, the presence of either of these cases could be readily detected by the peculiar fetor which they incessantly but insensibly, exhaled. *Conium*, given at variable intervals, beginning with the 1st cent. potency, and ending with the 30th cent. was followed, in the course of three months, with a very gratifying amelioration of the distressing complaint, in each case. The defects of the catamenia were also partly removed, and the condition of the secretions and excretions generally improved by the medicament. Dr. D. A. Gorton.

Skin Diseases.—In the following affections of the skin, *Conium* has proved curative:

Herpes, humid or scurfy, principally on the arms or face.

Impetigo.—"Sero-purulent eruption in aged people; old maids with hypochondriacal humor. Vertigo when turning over in bed, looking up, etc. Old men weak and feeble. Scrofulosis, with engorgement of the lymphatics. Sero-purulent eruption, especially on the mons veneris." Dr. A. R. Morgan.

Impetigo Capitis.—It is considered the best remedy for this affection by Dr. E. Blake.

Fistulous Ulcers.—When the glands of the neck are swollen and indurated, particularly in aged people. Dr. Bayes says "Ulcerations of a malignant character, or chronic ulcers with very fetid discharge. I have seen greatly relieved by the internal administration of *Conium*, *inter alia*."

CASE DV. A peculiar tumor in the central part of the back, as big as a cherry, growing on half an inch long pedicle; tumor and pedicle are of a bluish color. *Conium* 20, one dose every evening

for eight days. The tumor commenced to shrink, and fell off after three weeks. Dr. Stens, Sr.

IGNATIA.

Ignatia Amara.—St. Ignatius' Bean.
Antidotes.—*Arnica*, *Camphor*, *Puls.*, *Bell.*, *Vinegar.*
Duration of Action.—One to ten days.

Mental Symptoms.—These are well marked, peculiar, characteristic. The most important are: "Full of suppressed grief, seems to be weighed down by it—broods over imaginary troubles;" sadness and sighing; fright followed by sadness; symptoms change often from joy to sadness; ailments from grief, disappointed affection or suppressed mental emotion. Prof. S. A. Jones adds to these, "a torrent of words pour out of the mind, and the confusion of the writing is caused by the profusion of thinking."

Vertigo.—In many cases of dizziness we find it useful, particularly when accompanied with a weak, faint feeling at the pit of the stomach.

CASE DVI. An aged woman over-sensitive against external impressions; spinal affection (paralysis, fixed pain in the spine); habitual constipation (sedentary habit); right half of the body the weakest side; periodical fits of vertigo intolerable, with intolerable pain in back following; slightest motion of the head, especially stooping, increases vertigo; gastric symptoms; gaping; coated tongue; anæmia; tingling as of ants; jerkings; heaviness of right arm which had been paralyzed. *Ignatia* 3 cured. Dr. Goullon.

CASE DVII. In consequence of a reverse of fortune, a lady, a vendress of linen goods was suddenly attacked with a continued fever. Neither *Aconite*, *Bry.*, *Nux* or *Rhus*, produced any relief, but *Ignatia* 24m entirely cured. Dr. Dulac.

Traumatic Delirium.—Dr. Gilchrist suggests *Ignatia* for great tendency to start; boldness; the slightest contradiction irritates; ill-humor

and anger, impatience, irresoluteness; quarrelsome; intolerance of noise; sadness; weeping and laughing almost in one breath; sweat on the face; face pale, red or bluish; involuntary sighing.

Hydrocephaloid.— Dr. Butman says, "*Ignatia* is good in hydrocephaloid caused by a sudden metastasis from bowels to brain during dentition, with sudden pale face, rolling, tossing of head, difficult swallowing, delirium, with convulsive motions of eyes and lids.

Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis.— Here it is sometimes useful, particularly in little girls or hysterical women, with blue veins in the upper lids, pale anxious face, and frequent change of symptoms from joy to sadness.

Headache.— *Ignatia* is one of the very best remedies in headaches characterized by a sensation as if a nail were driven out through the side of the head, relieved by lying on it; headaches aggravated by smoking, taking a pinch of snuff, or being in a room where another is smoking; headaches, periodical, weekly, monthly, unilateral; nervous headaches, when the eyes are involved, with burning lachrymation, and pressure in the eye from within outward; headaches which increase gradually and suddenly abate; headaches in highly sensitive and nervous persons, or in those who are filled with anxiety, grief or sadness. Throbbing pains in the occiput, worse from cold, pressing at stool, smoking, snuffing or smelling tobacco, noise, light, stooping, and changing the position suddenly; some relief from stimulants and external heat.

Migraine.— Clotar Muller says: "Very near to *Nux vom.* in cases of this disease, stands *Ignatia*. Evidently this remedy has much that is in accordance and analogous with migraine, as the sensitive, excitable, hysterical character of the patient, the sanguino-nervous temperament, the tender enthusiastic nature, the easy reaction to sorrow, vexation, terror, etc.

CASE DVIII. Mrs. G., aged thirty-four, blonde, leucophlegmatic; rather fleshy; passed climacteric four years ago. For eight years nervous periodical headaches coming at same hour and day, weekly, lasting forty-eight hours. They come and go at 11 A. M. Attack preceded by a sense of vacuity in stomach and chest, stiffness of the nuchæ and muscles on each side. At the end of twelve hours, from the attack, the pain extends to the vertex and remains there several hours, being of a compressive and burning character. They

continue their course towards sinciput and eyes, the latter feeling hot and heavy. Nausea and salivation last till the attack ceases. The first night of the attack she cannot sleep, though with eyes closed perceives figures and objects moving about. Sleeplessness, profuse diuresis of pale urine, melancholia and much sighing succeed each attack. *Ignatia* 200 cured. Dr. P. Bender.

CASE DIX. Intense pain over right eye and seemingly through the supra-orbital foramen; pains as though a needle were pushed through into the brain, pressure from without inward; appetite disordered; sometimes mad delirium, nausea and vomiting. Eyes red, swollen and protruding. Comes on in the morning, at or near nine o'clock, generally stopping at 2 P. M. Aggravated by noise, washing hands in cold water, dropping the head forward, stepping heavily. Amelioration by soft pressure, lying on back and heat. *Ignatia* 200 one dose, relieved in two hours, and cured permanently. Dr. T. D. Stow.

Syndesmitis Exanthematica.—Dr. Payr advises *Ignatia* for an irritable condition of the eye with a hyperæsthesia of the ciliary ganglion. The same author advises its administration in

Herpes Corneæ especially in the commencement before pimples have formed, when there is only slight injection, pain, dacryorrhœa and photophobia.

Amblyopia when accompanied with spasmodic affections requires this drug.

Deafness.—*Ignatia* proves curative when there is hard hearing except for speech, with stitches and tugging pains in the ears. Ringing in the ears.

Catarrh.—Dr. H. V. Miller recommends it in nasal catarrh, for soreness and sensitiveness of the inner nose with swelling of it. Ulcerated nostrils; stoppage of the nostril. Dry coryza.

Prosopalgia.—*Ignatia* proves curative when the attack comes on suddenly after shocks to the nervous system, as grief, terror, etc., or occurring during pregnancy, or due to excesses in mental work, suppressed perspiration, or hæmorrhoidal fluxes. Very rarely is the attack preceded by premonitory symptoms, as twitching in the face, feeling of tension, etc. Occasionally the attacks are intermittent, alternating with neuralgia of other parts. The pains are boring, drawing, twisting, running along the course of the infra-orbital.

supra-orbital or nasal nerves, accompanied with partial spasms of the facial muscles, lachrymation and photophobia.

CASE DX. A person affected with hæmorrhoids, who had a fissure had frequent attacks of proctalgia. Every time this was removed by *Nit. ac.*, prosopalgia occurred and *Ignatia* never failed to cure rapidly. Dr. G. Gerson.

CASE DXI. Mrs. W. Pale face, dark hair; worse every afternoon after five o'clock; perspires on the face with the pain. *Bell.* was apparently indicated, and the pain was bettered; then the gums were inflamed, and she had *Hepar*. The pain continued, of a jerking character, and *Puls.* was administered, but gave no *relief*, which it would have done if her temperament had been considered, and the pain had been on left side instead of the right. She now told me that she was *very depressed, given to brooding and inconsolable.* I gave her *Kalmia* which relieved, but did not conquer the pain. All this from August 20th to September 2nd, but on September 9th, *Ignatia* 3x put the enemy to flight, and was repeated on the 17th, when she was cheerful and happy. Dr. Ussher.

Odontalgia.—*Ignatia* will be found serviceable in toothache when the patient is of a "more tender and sensitive disposition, sometimes cheerful, at other times inclined to tears; particularly for persons who grieve much; when the jaw teeth feel as if crushed; when there is a boring pain in the front teeth, and a soreness in all the teeth; worse after drinking coffee, after working, after dinner, in the morning, after lying down, and in the morning on awaking."

Tonsillitis.—Use *Ignatia* for redness, inflammation and soreness of the inner mouth; stitches in the throat between the acts of deglutition; sensation as of a lump in the throat when not swallowing; when swallowing, sensation as if he swallowed over a lump, with soreness and crackling noise; inflamed, swollen, and indurated tonsils, with small ulcers on them; pain in the submaxillary glands when moving the neck; constrictive sensation in the trachea and larynx; low voice; painless glandular swelling in the neck. Worse during expiration; on chewing. Better during inspiration, and when eating.

Chronic Enlargement of the Tonsils.—*Ignatia* is often of service when there are stitches in the throat between the acts of deglutition, and difficulty in swallowing solid or fluid food. The more he swallows, however, the better he feels.

Œdema Glottidis.—This drug has been recommended in this affection, but probably without sufficient reasons. There are no cases on record reported cured with it.

Laryngismus Stridulus.—Drs. T. F. Allen and W. S. Searle have employed *Ignatia* in this affection. The indication is difficult inspiration; easy expiration.

Whooping Cough, when aggravated in the evening, or by fright, vexation, tobacco smoke or brandy, suggests *Ignatia*. Expectoration very scanty and difficult; involuntary discharge of urine.

Diphtheria.—Dr. Jos. C. Guernsey advises it in this affection.

Asthma.—In the treatment of asthma this drug is suitable, especially in anæmic persons of an hysterical diathesis (if I may so call it), when the attack comes on in the day, or evening before midnight. During the attack the face is livid, the saliva increased, the urine pale and copious, often passed involuntarily, the abdomen bloated, and a partial sweat covers the chest. Cold air seems to relieve.

Cough.—Dr. Hirschel says: "*Ignatia* is only suitable for coughs of central origin, as from spinal irritation, or when in hysterical persons, catarrhal, laryngeal and tracheal affections take on a nervous character. Perhaps, also, in bronchial asthma, or angina pectoris of such persons. The cough is tickling, dry, as from dust or *Sulphur* vapors, constricting in the pit of the throat, with the globus hystericus, and similar symptoms. Dr. Shuldham says: "*Ignatia* is characterized by dryness of cough, and a sensation of something tickling in the throat (the offending uvula), and the more the patient coughs, the worse is the cough, and the patient too. The cough of *Ignatia* is a true spasm, and a difficult one to deal with. When it occurs in nervous, sensitive patients, the influence of the drug is more readily felt. *Ignatia* is suitable for thin, delicate-looking people, as a rule, who wear an anxious look."

Case DXII. Hollow, spasmodic cough, worse in the evening, with but little expectoration, leaving pain in the trachea. *Ignatia* cured. Dr. W. M. Williamson.

Catarrh of the Larynx and Bronchia, requires *Ignatia*, when the cough is dry and rough, with fluent coryza, headache and weak voice; cough as if there was a feather in the throat. It is especially adapted to persons who have experienced much grief.

Bronchitis.—In the treatment of bronchitis, "*Ignatia* stands in the

same relation to children and females that *Nux vom.* does to sanguine bilious men. Through its influence on the spinal and ganglionic nerves it relieves the nervous cough and oppression so frequently accompanying catarrhal affections in young people and women. Its action is characterized by great mobility in the nervous phenomena." Meyhoffer.

Hiccough.—This in children is sometimes quite a troublesome affection, and is generally relieved by *Ignatia.*

Gastritis.—*Ignatia* comes into play when the affection is occasioned or aggravated by habitual smoking, grief, mental emotions, or starvation. Feeling of emptiness, and aching in the stomach; gulping up of ingesta or bitter fluid; flat taste; tired feeling in the limbs; painful bloating of the abdomen after a meal, with hiccough after eating or drinking.

Gastralgia, with stitching pains, due to the same causes, is well met by this remedy. Sensation in the stomach as if one had been fasting too long; as if the stomach were empty; gnawing, cutting pain in the stomach; nausea and vomiting of mucus; poor digestion; urine pale and profuse; periodical paroxysms of cramps in the stomach; epigastrium sensitive to touch. The patient wishes to be alone.

CASE DXIII. Lady, who formerly suffered from spasmodic ructus and singultus, had a return of the trouble, caused by violent mental excitement. Cured in a few days with *Ignatia.* Dr. Hilberger.

CASE DXIV. Frequent eructation of gases, where neither weakness of digestion nor any other gastric affection could be diagnosed. It was excited by pressure on any part of the body, or by shaking of hands. *Ignatia* cured. Dr. Gaspary.

CASE DXV. *Ignatia* 3 cured alternate diarrhœa and constipation, following inflammation of the bowels. There was tenesmus only after a discharge. Dr. A. T. Squier.

Constipation.—*Ignatia* relieves when the evacuation of feces is difficult, because of a seeming inactivity of the rectum—the patient cannot make a violent effort to expel them without danger of eversion and prolapsus of the rectum; frequent, unsuccessful desire; even moderate pressure causes prolapsus.

Cholera Infantum.—Dr. A. T. Squier says: "After other remedies, *Ignatia* 200 cured when there was pale, cold, fixed, staring look, occasional screams, and vomiting of food."

Hæmorrhoids.— Here it is one of our most useful remedies, particularly for sudden, sharp stitches in the rectum, shooting upward into the body; after stool a violent, stabbing stitch from the anus up into the rectum; frequent, spasmodic constrictions of the anus after stool; bleeding after and during stool; pains in the tumors during cough; the tumors prolapse at every stool, and have to be replaced; they are sore as if excoriated; the hæmorrhage and the pain is worse when the stool is loose. Hæmorrhoids after confinement. Dr. Dunham remarks: "I speak of *Ignatia*, which I have found indicated, and of exceeding efficacy in cases of hæmorrhoids. The symptoms which indicate this drug are quite numerous. The evacuation of feces is difficult, because of seeming inactivity of the rectum; the person cannot make a violent effort to expel them without danger of prolapsus of the rectum. After stool, painful constriction of the anus; recurring pains in the anus, compounded of soreness and spasmodic constriction or pressure; moderate effort at stool causes prolapsus ani. After stool, a violent, stabbing stitch from the anus up into the rectum. Bleeding during and after stool. I have regarded the symptom, stitch upward into the rectum, as a characteristic indication for *Ignatia* in bleeding hæmorrhoids, when the other symptoms at all corresponded, and I do not remember to have failed in any case in which this symptom was present. *Ignatia* is also a valuable remedy in fissures of the anus."

Key

CASE DXVI. Since birth of first child, eleven years before, Mrs. D. has suffered with piles, bleeding but slightly, and protruding at stool, which is followed by severe contractive pain in the anus and stitches up the rectum, lasting until exactly 5 P. M. each day, when the pain suddenly ceased. There was prompt relief from *Ignatia* 6. Raue's Record, '74.

Key

CASE DXVII. Mrs. S., aged thirty-nine, has been subject to hæmorrhoids for several years; the past year very troublesome; profuse bleeding with every stool; tumors prolapse; are at first soft, but soon become hard; have to be replaced, but prolapse again from exercise in walking. Sharp stitches from the anus upward into the rectum. *Ignatia* 200 cured. Dr. C. Dunham.

Key

Proctitis and Periproctitis are affections which sometimes require this drug, especially when caused by cold, and accompanied by pressing pains and erections during stool.

Itching of the Anus and Perineum, when a purely nervous sensation, yields to a few doses of *Ignatia*. It has proved serviceable also, when the itching was due to the presence of *ascarides*, or *tape worm*, with creeping in the lower part of the rectum; or with convulsions, loss of speech and consciousness.

CASE DXVIII. Patient had suffered for some days previous to her admission, from convulsions, falling prostrate suddenly, and remaining unconscious for half an hour, after which, she was unable to speak for a few minutes. Took *Ignatia*, and next day passed a tape worm, and the convulsions did not recur. Dr. Wurmb.

Colic after grief or fright, in sensitive persons, with periodical abdominal spasms, is well met by *Ignatia*, if the pains are aggravated by coffee, brandy, or sweet things. The pains run up into the chest, and to the sides.

Congestion of Liver.—Ignatia is particularly suitable for women, and meets the same symptoms that *Nux vom.* does in men (page 81). *Hysterical* women, with profuse, irregular menses, easily frightened or offended, are the proper subjects for its use.

Jaundice.—This symptom yields to *Ignatia*, if caused by anger, vexation, or chamomile tea, or when accompanied by flatulence, "silent melancholy, and twitching of one muscle at a time."

The following diseases of women are benefited by *Ignatia:*

1. *Gonorrhœa.*—"For violent, cramp-like pressure on the uterus, followed by purulent, corrosive discharge, with swelling of the clitoris, and weakness of the remainder of the genital organs, sometimes attended with uterine spasms." Berjeau.

2. *Ovaritis*, when due to fright, grief, disappointed love. Peculiar feeling of weakness in the epigastrium and pit of the stomach; despondency; purulent leucorrhœa.

3. *Leucorrhœa*, with a weak feeling in the stomach, violent, crampy pains in the uterus, with purulent, acrid discharge. Full of grief.

4. *Uterine Displacements*, with similar symptoms to the above. Uterine cramps, with cutting stitches; menses scanty, black, of a putrid odor. Aggravation of pains by drinking coffee, brandy, or smell of tobacco smoke.

5. *Metrorrhagia* after mental excitement, grief, etc., or abuse of chamomile tea. Languor unto fainting; empty feeling at pit of stomach; despondency.

6. *Menorrhagia*, with similar symptoms. Flow profuse, too frequent, and lasts too long.

7. *Amenorrhœa*, caused by grief, vexation, etc., with the peculiar feeling of emptiness in the stomach. Strongly inclined to solitude. Key

CASE DXIX. *Ignatia* brought on a flow in a lady of sixty-two, who had suffered from grief; also in a lady of thirty, whose menses had been suppressed three months. Dr. W. McGeorge.

8. "*Pruritus* of young girls, with leucorrhœa, and associated with ascaris vermicularis, is cured by nightly injections of a strong decoction of garlic, with an internal dose of *Ignatia*." Dr. W. H. Holcombe.

9. *Puerperal Convulsions*, with deep sighing and sobbing, or laughing and crying; eyes turned upward; confused feeling in the brain.

CASE DXX. (Menstruation). Lady, aged twenty-six, married, but childless. Excitable temperament. For fifteen years, from the commencement of her scanty menstruation, had been attacked at every period, by violent spasms and pains, lasting several days, and resembling the pains of parturition. Various remedies were given without effect. *Ignatia* cured before the next period, and has been well since. Dr. Hilberger.

CASE DXXI. Mrs. T., aged thirty-three, when seven months pregnant with her fifth child, had spasms, with twitching of the muscles of the mouth and eyes; wild expression; eyes upturned; constant attempt to tear her hair; laughing and crying; nervous and excitable. *Ignatia* every three hours cured. Dr. I. D. Johnson.

CASE DXXII. Suppression of the menses, caused by vexation, was cured with *Ignatia* 1. Dr. Gaspary.

CASE DXXIII. A lady of weakly constitution once said to me, soon after the birth of the child, "My after-birth never moves under an hour." At the time there was no evidence of uterine action. *Ignatia* was given, and in five minutes there was the sensation of its movement, and in five minutes more the process was completed. Dr. Leadam.

Stiffness of Neck.—"Stiffness or pain in the nape of the neck, with a tendency to spasmodic closure of the jaws, and waking the patient out of sleep, is a symptom often cured by *Ignatia*." Dr. Wm. Bayes.

Spinal Anæmia.—Dr. J. M. Kershaw gives the following indications for *Ignatia:* Considerable hyperæsthesia, with exalted condition of the mental. Well-marked hysteric manifestations, melancholic in

character. Lancinating pains in back and neck, but evanescent. Globus hystericus very prominent.

Rheumatism.—Dr. P. P. Wells gives these indications for *Ignatia:* Pains in the joints, as if sprained or dislocated. In the periosteum and long bones, pressing, bruised pain, especially at night, and in bed; and the pains appear while lying on the side, disappear when lying on the back. Relief by change of position. Great sensibility to currents of air. Alternations of disposition, showing opposite states at short intervals. The general condition apathetic and depressed. Period of exacerbation, afternoon, evening, and after midnight.

Sciatica, when it presents the following symptoms, demands this remedy, viz., tearing, boring pains about the hip and down the thigh, lasting for a time, and then slowly leaving. Pains are aggravated at night; are preceded, or accompanied with chilliness and thirst. The attacks are intermittent, occurring three or four times a day.

CASE DXXIV. E., aged fifty, of sedentary habits, has suffered for three months from excruciating neuralgia of the sciatic nerve, and its perineal branches. Pain is acute, of a tearing, digging, boring character, and lasts sixty to ninety minutes, when it slowly departs. The paroxysms are preceded by intense coldness and shivering, and come on both day and night, but are worse at night, obliging him to get up and walk about the room. There are three or four each day and night. *Ignatia* 1x, every three hours, cured in two days. Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

Chorea.—At the onset of the disease, when caused by fright, or mental excitement, *Ignatia* is valuable, particularly where we observe continual agitation of the body; tottering walk; liability to fall; involuntary lifting of the knees in walking, and sobbing and sighing. The convulsions in grave cases are greatest in the jaws, obliging the patient to distort the mouth, as in immoderate laughter. Aggravation from eating, and amelioration from lying on the back. Key

CASE DXXV. One case occurred in a youth of sixteen. The affection arose from a fright, sustained two years before. *Ignatia* 6 cured the patient in four weeks.

Spasmus Facialis frequently yields to *Ignatia*, when caused by fright or terror.

Epilepsy and Convulsions of children, also, when produced by fright,

grief, or punishment, or occurring during dentition. Tetanic convulsions, with frequent inclination to yawn.

CASE DXXVI. Mrs. S., aged thirty-two, has had epilepsy seven years. Cause, grief from harsh treatment. She falls, and bites her tongue; lameness afterward; appetite and digestion variable. *Ignatia* 3 and 6 cured the epileptic fits. Dr. B. de Gersdorff. Key

CASE DXXVII. Spasmodic affection in a boy, after fright, in spells, from six to ten times daily. He suddenly feels sleepy, and lies down, or he goes to sleep while standing, and falls; he then lies quietly and unconscious for half an hour, or for several hours, when at once, with still closed eyes, he forms his hands into fists, hides under the bed-cover, and peeps timidly from under it; his extremities commence jerking upward; even his body is thrown upward, and his lower jaw thrust forward. He then awakes suddenly, with a jerk of respiration, and complains of hunger. *Ignatia* 12, one dose every night; well in two weeks. Dr. Ruckert.

Paralysis.—Raue suggests this drug "after great mental emotions, and night-watching in the sick chamber." Key

CASE DXXVIII. Mrs. C., aged twenty-five, has had paralysis agitans ever since she can remember. *Ignatia* 3, every three hours, increased the weakness and trembling of the hands very much, and I was told not to call again. Dr. A. F. Squier.

Chlorosis.—*Ignatia* is the best remedy in this affection when the stomach is very delicate, and there is œdema of the lower limbs, particularly in nervous, hysterical women. Also when caused by disappointed love, or sorrow. Key

Intermittent Fever.—*Ignatia* meets either the anticipating or postponing type. Deep sighings; during chill vomiting of food; chill with thirst, relieved by going to a warm stove, or external application of warm things; during heat, coldness of the feet, internal shivering; during the fever, violent itching, nettle-rash over the whole body, no thirst, external warmth unpleasant; shivering, with colic; sleep and sweat last.

Typhus and Typhoid.—We are rarely obliged to resort to *Ignatia* in these fevers. When we observe the characteristic weakness of the stomach, the mental symptoms strongly marked (grief, etc.), and a hysterical tendency, with jerking of the tendons and sleeplessness, it may be given.

Yellow Fever.—Dr. Holcombe suggests *Ignatia* for sleeplessness mental depression, and nervous restlessness, especially at night.

Urticaria.—*Ignatia* proves curative when the eruption makes its appearance during the chilly stage of intermittent fever, and when the itching disappears after scratching.

Sleeplessness sometimes yields to *St. Ignatius bean* when the patient broods over imaginary troubles.

Perspiration on the face, especially while eating, suggests this remedy.

CASE DXXIX. I once saw a patient who was troubled with excessive perspiration, always coming on during a meal. He was a man of extremely excitable and nervous temperament. A few doses of *Ignatia* 12 quickly cured him. Dr. W. Bayes.

LYCOPODIUM.

Lycopodium clavatum.—Wolfsfoot.
Antidotes.—*Camphor, Coffee, Puls., Caust.*
Duration of Action.—About a month.

Mental Symptoms.—The prominent ones are: Great fear of bein left alone; observing disposition; mental, nervous and bodily weakness; disinclination to work; melancholy; confusion of thoughts and forgetfulness, using wrong words; absent-minded, supposing himself to be at two places at a time; weeps the whole day, can not calm herself, worse from 4 to 8 P. M.; haughty disposition when sick, mistrustful, slow of comprehension. Pride; egotism; envy.

CASE DXXX. A man complained that he was forgetful, mixed up letters and syllables of words in writing or left out parts of them; confusion of thoughts. *Lyc.* 3x cured him. Dr. T. G. Oehme.

CASE DXXXI. An unmarried lady aged forty-one has suffered with melancholia nineteen years, eight of which were passed in an insane

ultipsoric-polychrest-Hahnemann
cured it from a baby powder to a gram
medy by treating the spores - C. B. S -

asylum without benefit. Mental state quiet, inobtrusive; does not care what is done with or about her; disinclination to work; constipation. Acknowledges that when a young girl, she suffered with itching on the vulva, relieved by scratching, which produced a pleasurable emotion. Knowing the sinfulness of the habit she now tries to abstain from it and only gives way to it after most intense itching. *Ars.* 3 had no effect. *Lyc.* 2d trit. twice a day, cured her entirely in six weeks. Dr. Elb.

CASE DXXXII. Lady aged sixty-two, good humored, of sanguine temperament and good health, used to high living, got in a depressed state of mind during a sojourn in Berlin. Loss of appetite and constipation. *Ars.* did no good. *Lyc.* 2 cured her in two weeks. Dr. Elb.

CASE DXXXIII. Miss C., aged eighteen, fair blonde, temperament in health gentle but vivacious. For one year previous to attack, depression of spirits, disinclination to see friends; inclined to seclusion and solitude; emaciation; weakness of memory and dullness of mind. Relieved by *Sulph.* The attacks come on after several weeks excitement and pleasure; incessant talking, constant change of subject, with a degree of velocity which made it impossible to trace the connection of her thoughts. The disease changed with but slight improvement, during several weeks treatment. April 18, imperiousness; speaks with an air of command; manner stiff and pretentious; strikes her attendant and grows angry; scolds much and violently at imaginary persons, or laughs alternately, or is excessively hilarious; too early and too profuse menstruation. *Lyc.* 200. Improvement commenced on second day, continued gradually under an occasional dose of *Lyc.*, and health was again restored. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

Vertigo in a hot room; vertigo when drinking, and when sleeping are all symptoms calling for the use of this drug.

Anæmia of the brain with either of the above symptoms yields to this remedy.

Hyperæmia when due to the suppression of a habitual discharge, with vertigo and constipation should call our attention to *Lycopodium*.

Hydrocephalus, when accompanied with suppression of urine, dilated pupils, sopor, and twitching of the muscles suggests *Lycopodium*.

CASE DXXXIV. F., aged three and one-half months, was taken with bronchitis for which *Aconite* and *Bry.* were given. The follow-

ing day the bronchial symptoms had disappeared but the child had high fever, short unequal breathing; soporous condition; full perspiration about the head; sudden screaming; pupils dilated, insensible to light; secretion of urine diminished. *Bell.* 3 had no effect, but the child grew worse. Suppression of urine; perfect sopor; coolness of the body; spasms of the extremities, and muscles of the face; pulse small, trembling, impossible to count. *Lyc.* 6 every three hours removed these symptoms in two days, and the bronchitis again made its appearance. (Cured by *Phos.* followed by *Tart. em.*) Dr. Elb.

Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis.— We find it beneficial for frequent jerking of the limbs, or even the whole body, whether awake or asleep; sinking of the lower jaw; irritable with dread of being left alone; fan-like motion of alæ nasi; constant fermentation in the abdomen with bloating; reddish urine.

Impetigo of the Scalp is best met by *Lycopodium* when the eruption is moist, discharging a thick and offensive matter.

CASE DXXXV. Herpes tonsurans; on vertex, a circular patch denuded of hair, while the scalp was puffed up by an accumulation in the subadjacent cellular tissues of bloody pus of an offensive nature, which was discharged from time to time. *Lyc.* 30 cured. Dr. P. E. Arcularius.

Ophthalmia Neonatorum is cured by *Lycopodium* when there is a profuse discharge of pus; nightly agglutination of the eyes; red, inflamed conjunctiva; sight weak; sometimes corrosive discharge.

Arthritic Ophthalmia.—Dr. Gilchrist gives the following indications: Pressure as from dust in the eyes; bruised pain in the eyes; tensive pain in left eye; stitches in the eyes, without any redness; itching in the canthi; smarting, burning in eyes; inflamed aching lids, with nightly agglutination in outer canthi; hordeolum; purulent gum in eyes, with smarting pain; mucus in eyes; dryness of eyes in the evening; dim hot eyes; spasmodic twitching of lower lid; sight weak; black spots hover before the eyes at a short distance; twinkling before the eyes when going to bed; sparks before the eyes in the dark; blackness before the eyes; sensation of vibration before the eyes; stitches and soreness in eyes when looking at light in the evening; sight obscured, as if from feathers before the eyes; half sight, perpendicular; eyes wide open, fixed, and insensible to light.

CASE DXXXVI. Miss B., aged thirty years, of nervous organiza-

tion was sent to me "suffering from a severe intra-ocular trouble causing blindness at times." Ophthalmoscope revealed atrophy of the optic nerve and retina. V was 6-200. Has severe headache, pain in the spine, and many symptoms of chronic dyspepsia. Sees best at twilight. Case incurable, but *Lyc.* 30x trituration, so far improved her sight that "she is able to read from a newspaper, and can sew some." General health much improved, and "in every way the change is wonderful." Dr. C. H. Vilas.

Cataract.—Raue suggests *Lycopodium* for cataract after typhus, or suppressed menses.

CASE DXXXVII. Hemeralopia. W., aged nineteen, worked in a brass foundry for one week; had been obliged to stop work at four o'clock, because he could not see after that hour, in the month of October. Attack came suddenly with severe cutting pains. *Lyc.* 200 one dose; resumed work well in four days. Dr. T. F. Allen.

Inflammation of the Lachrymal Passages.—This remedy may be used in chronic cases, as it possesses the power of subduing the inflammation and altering the diseased meibomian secretion.

Otitis.—Particularly in the chronic form is this drug useful. Main symptoms: Music and sounds affect the hearing painfully; over-sensitiveness of hearing; buzzing sounds in the ear; eruptions about the ear.

Deafness and Otorrhœa, with purulent ichorous discharge, after scarlet fever have been cured by *Lycopodium*. Still as a general rule, *Nitric acid* is a better remedy for deafness, and *Pulsatilla* for otorrhœa, after scarlatina.

Coryza.—*Lycopodium* is serviceable for coryza with acid discharge making the upper lip sore, or dry catarrh with stoppage of the nose; complete obstruction at the root of the nose obliging him to breathe through the mouth; either dull or over-sensitive smell; scurfs in the nose; mucous cough; dull headache with burning in the forehead.

Chronic Catarrh.—*Lycopodium* is indicated in persons who are very fond of sweetmeats; and in those in whom the upper part of the body is emaciated. Such persons are apt to be afflicted with a hacking cough, raising, from time to time, a grayish or whitish mucus, which has a salty taste. The discharge from the nose is also of a grayish color, often indurated, and is most abundant in the afternoon and evening; or the nose is obstructed high up—he has to sleep with his

mouth open, or even in the daytime he frequently has to breathe through his mouth. The back part of the mouth is filled with tough mucus. The smell is very sensitive or lost. The remedy is not often indicated.

Epizootic.—Dr. W. E. Payne says, when cough was excited by going down hill, *Lycopodium* 30 cured the case.

Crusta Lactea.—When the eruption is filled with deep cracks, we should bear this drug in mind. The discharge is abundant and fetid; there are fetid and moist scabs behind the ears.

Pimples.—Dr. Morgan gives *Lycopodium* for sore acrid pimples on the end of the nose.

CASE DXXXVIII. An eruption on the face of long standing; supposed to have been contracted at the barber's. Occupies the whole right cheek, is thick, dry and scaly, itching and troublesome. There seemed to be a constant disposition to breaking out on the left cheek also, but was never quite accomplished. *Lyc.* 43m one dose, and after several weeks *Lyc.* cm cured. Dr. H. N. Guernsey.

Odontalgia.—*Lycopodium* has among its symptoms: The teeth become yellow; the teeth are excessively painful when touching them, or when chewing, as if from subcutaneous ulceration; toothache only at night; swelling between the upper gums and the malar bone with some swelling of the cheeks. Toothache ameliorated by getting warm in bed; opposite by warm drinks.

CASE DXXXIX. *Lycopodium* 1m cured a swelling between the upper gums and the malar bone, with some swelling of the cheek. The next morning the patient awoke with a violent headache, with throbbing on the top of the head, which *Lyc.* 10m relieved in an hour. Dr. S. Swan.

Tongue.—Raue gives the following indications for this remedy: A heavy, also trembling tongue; or an involuntary darting of the tongue out of the mouth, and moving between the lips to and fro, in typhoid conditions.

Tonsillitis.—*Lycopodium* cures when the posterior part of the mouth is covered by a tough mucus; inflammation of the throat with stitches in swallowing; the tonsils are swollen, and suppurate; tonsils enlarged, indurated and studded with many small ulcers, with frequent attacks of inflammation of the throat; ulceration of the tonsils with stinging pains; hoarseness; stiffness and swelling of one

yc - may remove membrane from right side & if go to left then give Lachesis 30

side of the neck; dryness of the throat with thirst. Worse from 4 to 8 P. M.

CASE DXL. Mrs. T., swollen, congested tonsils, with yellow, small patches on each; great difficulty in swallowing with pain on left side, shifting to the right and spreads to the ear; heat and chills alternating; commencing to get worse in the afternoon at four o'clock. *Lach.* 200 did no good. There appeared during the night, a pemphigus on the thumb of the left hand, and during the day one on the third finger, which caused terrible burning pain. *Lyc.* 200 cured in three days. Dr. W. Eggert.

Follicularis when commencing on the right side and spreading to the left suggests *Lycopodium*. Sensation when swallowing as if the head opened; fauces look brown-red; blue margins around the eyes. Also

Aphthæ with ulcers under the tongue, being very troublesome when talking or eating; vesicles on the tip of the tongue, which feel as if raw or burnt.

Diphtheria.—Here we find it indispensable. The soreness and deposit comes on the right side first and spreads to the left; membrane of a pearly hue, sometimes beginning in the nose; sensation when swallowing as if the head opened, and pain shooting down into the abdomen; when sitting up pain shoots through the head; difficulty of breathing, with fan-like motion of alæ nasi; keeps the mouth constantly open; voice feeble and husky; soporous condition, and on being aroused is cross, irritable or indifferent. Aggravation from swallowing warm drinks; on right side.

CASE DXLI. Girl aged ten. Inflammation and swelling of the tonsils with membranous deposit; pulse over 100; respiration hurried. *Merc. sol.* 200 benefited her somewhat, but two days later;—cannot breathe through either nostril; a discharge from right nostril which is ichorous and corroding; fan-like motion of the nostrils, although she cannot breathe through the nose; violent and hurried beating of the heart and sinking spells. *Lyc.* 200 every two hours cured in two days. Dr. M. G. Houghton.

CASE DXLII. Diphtheritis membranosa. Miss C., aged twenty, had diphtheria for which *Lach.*, *Merc. sol.* and *Merc. jod.* were given in vain. December 8th symptoms were: Diphtheritic membrane on

tonsils and fauces much increased; fauces are red and covered with whitish patches; tickling, irritation and stinging in the throat on going to sleep, followed after coughing, by smarting, burning and throbbing; worse on the right side of the throat and fauces; nausea, loss of appetite; great weakness and depression; pulse 90, hard; considerable fetor. *Lyc.* 200 two doses, produced an immediate improvement and recovery, (slight paralysis of the velum remained some time.) Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

CASE DXLIII. Right side of throat worse; right tonsil more swollen and painful than the left; membrane on right tonsil; pains in limbs yesterday,—none to-day. *Lyc.* 200 three powders—one every eighteen hours. To gargle the throat every four hours with a mixture of equal portions of alcohol and water. Cured. Dr. Blakely.

CASE DXLIV. Soreness in right side of fauces, headache, nausea, vomiting, chilliness. Right tonsil swollen dark-red, patched with diphtheritic membranes; could swallow warm drinks best; fan-like movements of the nostrils. *Lyc.* 30 cured. Dr. T. D. Stow.

CASE DXLV. Pain in upper part of the throat and soreness of right tonsil. Had a chill, and then high fever early this morning. Cannot swallow warm drinks; fauces dark red and inflamed; large patch of diphtheritic deposit on right tonsil. Attack first in right side of fauces and later in left side; worse when swallowing warm drinks and after sleep. Fan-like movements of the alæ nasi. *Lyc.* 30 cured. Dr. T. D. Stow.

CASE DXLVI. Two cases of diphtheria, cured, one with *Lyc.* 200 and the other with *Lyc.* 600. Dr. Goodno.

CASE DXLVII. Sore throat for six days, commencing on the right side. Tongue very much swollen for two days—cannot protrude it beyond the teeth, hindering swallowing and speaking; pulse 130, skin hot; restless at night; increased saliva; breath offensive; left side of face swollen two days. *Lyc.* 200 and 5000 repeated doses cured in four days. Dr. E. W. Berridge.

Croup.—Dr. S. Lilienthal gives the following indications for *Lycopodium:* Hoarseness remaining after croup; in last stage of croup, a loose cough in daytime and suffocative fits at night; in general suffocative paroxysms alternating with few intervals.

Coughs in General.—Here *Lycopodium* is a remedy of great power, particularly when the cough is worse from 4 to 8 P. M. The cough is

excited by a tickling in the trachea; after awhile a quantity of gray or whitish mucus is expectorated. The cough is accompanied by a feeling of continuous pressure in the left chest; circumscribed redness of the cheeks; blue margins around the eyes with livid face, deep wrinkled skin and blue lips.

CASE DXLVIII. Lady, aged eighteen, of consumptive family, has coughed nearly a year. Cough, almost continual, deep, short, with occasional expectoration during the day, of thick gray matter; in morning, greenish and profuse; hoarseness and dyspnœa; cannot lie on left side; dullness in upper part of left lung and mucous rattle during respiration; a full inspiration induces coughing. Flushes of heat; circumscribed redness of the cheeks, and slight nightly perspiration. *Lyc.* 12, two doses cured in a little over a month. Dr. C. W. Boyce.

Whooping Cough.—The above indications are sufficient for its administration in this affection. It corresponds in an equal degree to childhood and old age, and possesses many of the symptoms that indicate *Calc.*

Pneumonitis.—*Lycopodium* meets the following indications: Right side most affected; circumscribed redness of the cheeks; cough day and night; fan-like motion of the alæ nasi; patient raises a whole mouthful of mucus at a time of a bloody or grayish color; sweat without relief; cough worse from 4 to 8 P. M.; great fear of being left alone.

CASE DXLIX. Boy, sixteen years old, had been exposed at a fire; was very weak, and had a dull pain in the right side of the chest, coughed considerably, and was feverish. Dullness in the right mammary and infra-mammary regions, and absence of respiratory murmur; in the infra-clavicular region, a feeble respiratory murmur, and also crepitation. He has now but little pain, coughs a good deal, and expectorates a sticky mucus, which is frothy and occasionally a little bloody; pulse is 120, and temperature 102½°. Considerable thirst, a poor appetite, and constipated bowels. At times a little rust-colored sputum is seen. *Aconite* 3 and *Phos.* 3 without benefit. The expectoration became purulent, the hoarse cough was almost constant day and night, there were night sweats and constipation. *Lyc.* 200 was then given, a dose every two hours. Improvement at once set in, he

slept better, coughed less, raised less, and his appetite improved. Dr. J. S. Mitchell.

CASE DL. Boy, aged ten, of consumptive family, one lung implicated. *Phos.* did no good. Breathing labored with much oppression; lung hepatized throughout the middle and lower lobes; high pulse, with distressed anxious countenance. Fan-like motion of the alæ nasi. *Lyc.* 30 cured in a few days. Dr. J. E. Jones.

Tuberculosis (pulmonary).— This drug is usually the one first thought of in cases of consumption; and it is true that it is very often useful and curative. The main indications are: Observing dispositions; almost continual cough, (day and night) with expectoration of whitish mucus or large quantities of pus; blue margins around the eyes; circumscribed redness of the cheeks; night sweats, perspiration cold, clammy, sour, fetid; aggravation from 4 to 8 P. M.; emaciation of the upper part of body, while the lower is enormously distended; prostration after coughing; rawness of the throat.

CASE DLI. Mr. R., aged thirty-five, affected with pulmonary tuberculosis, gave the following symptoms: January 1867, sharp pain at base of left lung; short hacking cough, with expectoration of whitish mucus; weak after coughing; nightly fever; rawness of the throat, and says he is better in dry cold air. *Lyc.* 200, and a change of climate greatly benefited him, so that in a month he returned with an increase of weight and looking well. Hoyne.

CASE DLII. Cough from bronchial irritation. K., aged fourteen, remarkably feeble and lean, and of weak muscular development, but of sensitive mind and excellent intellect, whose mother died of consumption, has coughed for more than a week, dry and hoarse, day and night; coughs also in his sleep, then violent dry cough in the morning; great emaciation; auscultation and percussion elicit no signs of serious lesion of lungs; respiration and action of heart abnormally rapid from nervous excitement. *Lyc.* 200 two doses produced immediate improvement and subsequent rapid recovery. The same symptoms were corroborated soon afterwards by another case, (dry cough day and night, in feeble, emaciated boy.) Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

Asthma due to mental excitment, or aggravated by constipation or cold suggests *Lycopodium.*

CASE DLIII. Mrs. Z., aged forty-five, thin, pale yellowish complexion, after a violent emotion, two years and a half ago, had

asthma. Came on repeatedly after constipation, vexation or other mental excitement, or after getting her feet cold. The attack appeared to consist in this, that the stomach swelled out, whereupon a pressure set in upon the soft parts of the back, which seized her like a vice, midway between the shoulder blades, so that the breathing was gasping and hesitating; was obliged to lie or kneel down for anguish. Eructation alleviated but flatus or stool caused its disappearance. Duration of attack about half an hour. Enlargement of the liver. *Lyc.* 3 trit. every second day cured. Dr. B. Hirschell.

Bronchitis.— Meyhoffer says, "The fact is that since I learnt to appreciate its efficacy in chronic pneumonia I have not failed to observe also its vitalizing influence on those forms of bronchitis characterized by copious muco-serous or muco-purulent secretion. These morbid phenomena, being habitually the result of more or less serious alterations, it follows that *Lycopodium* acts favorably in *emphysema*, dilatation of the air tubes, and senile catarrh. Constant tickling cough, worse at night, numerous loud mucous rattles, with rare and scanty sputa, are symptoms lying especially within the range of its action. Low dilutions of it are not ineffectual, but higher ones work better."

Hydrothorax.— Here it may be used for the continual cough; the dyspnœa worse when lying down; the depraved digestion with cutting pains across the hypogastrium; the constipation; the grayish expectoration and the frequent jerking of the limbs while sleeping.—all symptoms sometimes present.

Heart Disease.—"*Lycopodium* 30th to 200th dil.; if there are typhoid symptoms present; neck drawn towards the right side; trembling palpitation; pulsating tearing in the region of the heart. Stitches in the left side of chest." Dr. Siegrist, Raue's Record 1875, p. 127. "Wind gurgles under apex of heart in left hypochondrium, with oppressed breathing." Dr. J. C. Morgan.

Anuerism.—Dr. R. Hughes cured a case of carotid anuerism in four days with *Lycopodium* 12.

Diaphragmitis.—*Lycopodium* is sometimes of service especially when the patient complains of a "sense of constriction from the right side all around the short ribs; cannot stretch himself nor lie upon the back; nor stand upright." Raue.

Gastralgia and Chronic Gastritis.—These affections suggest this

remedy when occasioned by heavy bread, crackers, pies, sour beer, and chickory coffee. Hungry but soon satisfied; constipation, vertigo, belching of tasteless wind; sweet things taste sour; much rumbling of wind; cutting pains across the hypogastrium from right to left.

Ulcus Ventriculi Perforans.— Raue advises it for: "Earthy color of the face; rising of sour acrid fluid; vomiting of sour water and mucus; fullness of stomach and abdomen; pain in the stomach after eating; rumbling and gurgling in the abdomen; constipation; scanty urine; worse from sitting bent; better from rising and walking about; no pain at night, when warm in bed.

Cancer of the Stomach.— Similar symptoms to those just mentioned would indicate it in this affection.

Dyspepsia.— *Lycopodium* is one of our most valuable remedies. It meets: hungry but soon satisfied, soon filled up; distension of the stomach after a meal; empty and sour eructations, with sour taste of everything even sweet things; constant fermentation in the abdomen, like a pot of yeast working; constipation, vertigo, dull frontal headache.

CASE DLIV. For two hours after eating spits up his food, but it is not acrid. A few mouthfuls of food seem to fill him to the throat. Stomach bloats a great deal with flatus, which gives him much distress. Bowels constipated. Has much dull frontal headache. Has taken much cathartic medicine, which does no good. *Lyc.* 30 cured. Dr. W. H. Burt.

CASE DLV. Cramps in the stomach, of a contortional nature, ameliorated by bending; brought on always by eating fruit; accompanied by nausea and constant urging to swallow; flowing saliva and poor appetite; constipation with drawing pain in the abdomen. Headache better when lying down; morose disposition. *Lyc.* 3, nine doses, one night and morning, cured. Dr. Haustein.

Proctitis.— We have found it beneficial when the following symptoms are prominent: Relaxation of the mucous lining with prolapsus; dribbling of urine; red sand in the urine; tenesmus of the rectum and bladder.

Enteritis.— Here it has been used after the acute symptoms have been subdued by *Aconite*, especially if caused or aggravated by flatulent indigestible food.

Chronic Diarrhœa.—In acute intestinal catarrh *Lycopodium* is rarely of benefit, but in the chronic form it is of great importance. The patient is weak and nervous, low spirited; has slow and depraved digestion; blue margins around the eyes; stools thin, brown, mixed with hard lumps or thin and yellowish; he is apt to be worse between 4 and 8 P. M. and after a meal; is somewhat relieved after eructating and passing flatus.

Dysentery.—It may be given when the above symptoms are present, particularly when there is tenesmus of the rectum and bladder at the same time.

CASE DLVI. Dysentery. A lady had excessive flatulence, constant and distressing pressure on the rectum, urgent straining, with shuddering and sense of inefficient evacuation. Discharges small, shaggy, reddish mucus extruded with great difficulty, with coincident tenesmus of the urethra. *Lyc.* 200 cured promptly. Dr. W. H. Holcomb.

Constipation.—*Lycopodium* relieves when it is due to heavy farinaceous and fermentable food. The abdomen is distended with flatus after eating; ineffectual urging, owing to contraction of the rectum; hungry all the time but soon satisfied.

CASE DLVII. Man aged forty-five. Hunger, without being able to eat a proper quantity of food, because of a fullness and distension of the stomach, which would commence soon after he began to eat, and compel him to stop eating before he had taken even a moderate meal. Eructations of tasteless flatus, and vertigo. *Lyc.* 4 once a day cured in ten days. Dr. J. Jeanes.

CASE DLVIII. Man aged twenty-one. Constipation with attacks of vertigo running into insensibility. *Lyc.* 30 cured. Dr. J. Jeanes.

Hernia.—Dr. J. F. Baker says: "Invariably, for right-sided inguinal or scrotal hernia, I have found that *Lycopodium* 4m was a specific. Of this potency I usually give one dose a day for three days only. In many cases the tumor disappears within a week. In less than half an hour, I once entirely relieved a case of right-sided hernia with *Lycopodium* 200. About three years ago, with *Lycopodium* 4m, I cured a case of irreducible right-sided hernia. Many surgeons had tried taxis in this case and failed. Four doses, one every four weeks, effected a perfect cure, and there has been no return of the complaint."

Hæmorrhoids.—It meets chronic cases best, particularly when the tumors are of large size. Narrowing of the rectum causing a pro-

trusion at stool; the protruded varices are painful when sitting; itching eruption about the anus and perineum painful to the touch. Constipation, hard stool with ineffectual desire to evacuate; hæmorrhage from the rectum, even after a soft stool; contractive pain in the perineum, after scanty hard stool; stitches in the rectum; itching and tension in the anus; distension of the varices of the rectum; frequent desire to urinate, copious emission; sandy sediment in the urine.

Enteralgia, Flatulency.—*Lycopodium* relieves these symptoms; much borborygmus particularly in left hypochondria; cutting pains across the abdomen from right to left; constant fermentation in the abdomen; pains pressing downwards upon the bladder and rectum; obstinate constipation; eructations do not relieve, but the passage of flatus does; unsuccessful urging to stool; attack occasioned by vegetables or other flatulent food.

CASE DLIX. A gentleman who has not been well for several weeks, has been for several days uncomfortably distended with flatulence; abdomen much enlarged, and the least quantity of food seems to fill him full. *Lyc.* 200. Next day reported abdomen reduced nine inches, and feeling well. Dr. J. B. Bell.

CASE DLX. Abdominal enlargement hard to the touch; patient had ceased to menstruate. After *Lyc.* 200 appeared a diarrhœa of melanotic appearance and the tumor disappeared in a few weeks. Dr. Williams.

Tuberculosis Intestinalis.—We have employed this drug with considerable benefit especially when the characteristic stomach and abdominal symptoms were present, viz., the depraved digestion, the obstinate constipation, and the flatulent distension of the abdomen.

Helminthiasis.—*Lycopodium* has been recommended for the symptoms which are sometimes due to the presence of worms, viz., hungry, but soon satisfied, soon filled up; blue margins around the eyes; pale, earthy complexion; constipation, vertigo, belching of tasteless wind; sensation as of something crawling in the stomach and bowels; frequent jerking of the limbs, day and night.

Peritonitis soon yields to the influence of this remedy when there are cutting pains across the abdomen from right to left; much rumbling of gas in the left hypochondrium; a feeling as if a hard body were rolling to that side; much red sand in the urine; constipation; terrific

One foot hot the other cold is a Key note that never fails if case can be cured - give 200 a Chn.

pain in the back previous to urination, relieved as soon as the urine begins to flow.

Ascites.— *Lycopodium* is useful when the result of alcoholic drinks, venesection, or when it follows intermittent fever or liver diseases. Emaciation of the upper part of the body while the lower is enormously swollen; pain in the back previous to urination; much red sand in the urine; pale, earthy complexion; restless sleep, awaking frightened; constipation.

CASE DLXI. Ascites in consequence of suppressed intermittent fever. Swelling of abdomen; pressing in temples; spasmodic complaints with urination; stitch pain during urination. *Bry.* 30 and *Sulph.* 200 without benefit. Pressing in abdomen; constriction in pit of stomach; stool two or three times a day; general perspiration with red face; desire for acids and fish; pressing in both hypochondria, worse when turning in bed. *Lyc.* 30 and later 200th cured. Dr. Kirsch.

CASE DLXII. Woman, aged fifty. Has had several children. Abuse of spirituous liquors. Ascites uncomplicated with other affections, cured by *Lyc.* Dr. Ruckert.

Hepatic Diseases.— *Lycopodium* is one of our most important remedies in affections of the liver. The main indications are: Hæmorrhoidal ailments; chronic constipation, or chronic diarrhœa; tension around the hypochondria as from a band; vomiting of blood; chronic sore pain in the region of the liver, aggravated by pressure; foamy urine with reddish sediment; incarcerated flatulence; exudation of serum into the peritoneal cavity; rapid emaciation; one foot hot the other cold; crossness on awaking from sleep; aggravation from 4 to 8 P. M.; slow or chronic cases; cases due to fright.

Jaundice accompanied with any of the above symptoms usually yields to the action of this remedy.

Pancreas.— In affections of this organ it has been successfully employed.

CASE DLXIII. Sickly lady, aged fifty. Sick for some time. Silent, melancholic, at times irritable; ashy color and œdema of the face; anorexia, much thirst, feeling of fullness, heaviness and distension in the region of stomach and bowels; after eating constant inclination to vomit, accumulation of saliva in the mouth, nausea, occasional vomiting; abdomen tympanitic, not painful on pressure, but hard;

distension in region of spleen; painful and emaciated upper extremities, lower limbs œdematous; dyspnœa, stool hard, sleep restless, skin inactive. *Lyc.* 10, two doses effected a cure in two weeks. Dr. Gauwerky.

Diabetes Insipidus.— *Lycopodium* proves curative when the symptoms are: Mental, nervous and bodily weakness; fear of being left alone; low spiritedness; thirst at night; hungry but soon satisfied; constipation; sexual desire and power gone.

CASE DLXIV. Woman, aged fifty-four. Had bronchial catarrh which was relieved by *Bry.* Soon after she complained of great thirst, drinking daily about twenty-two tumblerfuls of water; flow of urine is largely increased, and of a pale watery color; it contains less uric acid, coloring matter, and phosphates than normal, and what is rarely found in diabetes its specific gravity is lessened; traces of sugar could be found only at a later period. *Phos. ac.*, *Nitr. ac.*, *Arg. nitr.* were of no benefit. *Sulph. ac.* seemed to have a transient beneficial effect, whilst *Lyc.* 6 diminished the thirst rapidly and restored the urine nearly to its normal condition. Whether this was a permanent cure, could not be stated when this was written. Dr. F. O. Muller.

Diabetes Mellitus.— In true diabetes *Lycopodium* has proved curative. It meets these symptoms: Urine clear like water or turbid, excessive thirst especially at night; obstinate constipation,—feces small in quantity and hard; low-spiritedness; loss of sexual power.

Hematuria.— *Lycopodium* will be found beneficial when it is accompanied with chronic catarrh or gravel.

CASE DLXV. Lady, aged sixty-four. Debility from excessive micturition; the latter came in a gush; after sitting long clots would fall to the floor; severe pain in right groin on rising from a seat, relieved after motion. *Lyc.* 10m cured. Dr. Ad. Lippe.

CASE DLXVI. T., aged forty-eight. Has had attacks of renal colic for four or five years, passing small calculi of a grayish color, hard and of the size of a pea. After the passage of the last one the urine became bloody and he passed clots of blood. The coagula are large and long and he sometimes passes enough to fill a tumbler in [illegible]e hours. Various remedies failed to relieve. He has nausea with [illegible]ase of fullness after eating even a slight amount, with some [illegible]ling in the abdomen; considerable flatulence and constipation;

some headache beginning at 3 or 4 o'clock P. M., and lasting till evening. *Lyc.* 3 and later the 200 entirely cured. Dr. G. H. Hackett.

Bright's Disease.—This remedy has a powerful influence on the kidneys, and in both the acute and chronic forms of this disease is often beneficial. Indications—increased secretion of a whitish-turbid foaming urine; red sand in the urine; pain in the back previous to urination with relief as soon as the urine begins to flow; low-spiritedness; great weakness; emaciation of the upper part of the body.

Nephritis and other renal diseases are well cured by *Lycopodium* when there are tearing and pressing pains in the renal region or bladder; when there is a deposit of red sand, mucus, or lithic acid; when there is colic, dysuria, strangury, hæmorrhage.

Renal Colic, particularly in elderly people, when the pain is felt along the ureturs into the bladder requires this drug. The urine is reddish-brown, mucous, and deposits a sandy sediment. Lithic acid gravel.

Cystitis.—It may be used in this affection for burning, cutting or pressing pains in the region of the bladder; frequent emissions of turbid milky urine depositing a thick purulent sediment; pain in small of back before urinating; bloody urine; aggravation of the symptoms from 4 to 8 P. M. and after eating and drinking.

CASE DLXVII. Unmarried lady, aged twenty-seven. Bilious temperament. Teeth ulcerate easily, feel loose and ache; pain in bowels after eating; moving about as from flatus; stool difficult to pass, and with much flatus; urine very hot, formerly sediment, but since so hot no sediment; pain in small of back when standing. *Lyc.* 1m, one dose, removed all symptoms in a few hours and there was no return. Dr. C. M. Conant.

Spasm of the Bladder yields to the action of *Lycopodium* when caused by gravel.

Strangury has been relieved by it, as the following case will illustrate.

CASE DLXVIII. A young married lady, in the fifth month of her third pregnancy, suffered with continued painful desire to urinate, which was paroxysmally very violent, and these not unfrequently would cause spasmodic retention of urine, with pain in the bladder, and tympanitic distension of the abdomen. *Lyc.* 5 effected after two days a permanent cure. Yt. f. Hom. Kli. Vol. 2.

Retention of urine in hysterical subjects, after the failure of *Ign.* suggests *Lycopodium*, or when the retention is due to severe pressure during labor.

CASE DLXIX. A lady in the fifth month of gestation, complained of violent cramp-like pain in the bladder, inclination to pass water, but unable to do so, also distension of the abdomen from incarcerated flatus. *Lyc.* 30 affected a cure in two days. Dr. Goullon.

Nocturnal Enuresis depending on severe irritation of the mucous coat of the bladder, or acidity of the urine, is well met by this curative agent.

CASE DLXX. A lady had violent bearing-down pains in the hypogastric region, with pressure upon the bladder and frequent desire to urinate; these pains were always worse when lying down and especially in the night, when they amounted almost to a spasm. Riding on horseback always relieved the pains. *Lyc.* 6m cured her in a few days. Eight months subsequently she had a slight return, which disappeared after one dose of *Lyc.* 200. Dr. H. N. Martin.

Gonorrhœa.— It has been used to some extent in women for a copious bloody and milky discharge with burning in the vagina; smarting in the urethra.

Gleet.— In some few cases we have found this drug indispensable, particularly when the patient has pain in the back previous to urination; copious thick white sediment; weakness of sexual organs; constipation, heaviness and pain in the testicles.

CASE DLXXI. M., aged thirty-five, has had gleet some years. Now complains of pain in the back before urinating; loss of sexual power; urine deposits a copious sediment of a whitish color; sometimes a reddish sediment but not often; emaciation and languor. *Lyc.* 200 daily for several weeks cured. Hoyne.

Impotence and Loss of Sexual Desire.— We have found *Lycopodium* one of the best remedies in these cases. Many might be quoted but we shall mention but three.

CASE DLXXII. C., aged twenty-five, quite fast. Has had as many as three connections during a night, and as many as twenty a week. Is now used up; feels exhausted, wretched; the penis is cold, blue, relaxed; loss of sexual desire. *Lyc.* 200 restored him in a few weeks. Hoyne.

CASE DLXXIII. Mrs. A., aged about thirty, from frequent sexual

intercourse which she enjoyed exceedingly, has now a perfect dread of it. Is very nervous, dyspeptic; has leucorrhœa; pain in the right ovary; pain in the back; has lost considerable flesh. *Lyc.* 200 entirely relieved these symptoms in a month. Hoyne.

CASE DLXXIV. W., aged thirty-four, complains of complete prostration of the sexual organs, induced by excessive sexual indulgence. *Lyc.* 200 cured. Hoyne.

Varicocele.—*Lycopodium* has been recommended for this affection when the sexual power is very weak and the desire depressed.

Chancre.—It meets chancres with raised edges; chancres with all the characters of an indolent ulcer, the margins thick, rounded and prominent, without the slightest appearance of granulations, or if there are any, of a flabby appearance.

Prostatis.—The indications here are, pressing in the perineum near the anus, while urinating, and often when not urinating. Stitches in the neck of the bladder and anus at the same time.

Caries and Necrosis (syphilitic).—Berjeau says, *Lycopodium* is useful as an intermediate remedy, when the discharge is of a bright lemon-yellow color.

Condylomata.—This remedy has cured pediculated fig warts after the failure of *Thuja* and *Nitric ac.*

Women.—In the following diseases of women *Lycopodium* is a remedy of considerable importance.

1. *Ovaritis.*—Commences in right ovary and inclines to the left; cutting and shooting pains; aggravation from 4 to 8 P. M.; fear of being left alone; constipation.

2. *Ovarian Dropsy*, with similar pains and aggravation; pressure on the rectum and bladder; much red sand in the urine; nightly thirst.

3. *Leucorrhœa*, yellow, milky or bloody, profuse, with cutting pains across the right side to the left; discharge of wind from the vagina; pain in the back previous to urination; frequent flushes of the face; uterine pains run up; tendency to abortus.

4. *Uterine Displacements*, with dyspepsia and rumbling of gas in the eft hypochondrium; chronic dryness of the vagina; sharp pains about the labia; obstinate constipation; discharge of wind from vagina; red sand and mucus in the urine; backache relieved by urination; frequent jerking of the limbs, or of the body, whether

awake or asleep; uterine pains run up; leucorrhœa, profuse, whitish or bloody; aggravation from 4 to 8 P. M.; varicose veins.

5. *Polypi* with similar symptoms.

6. *Cancer* with like symptoms.

7. *Metritis* with like symptoms.

8. *Metrorrhagia* with cutting pains across the right side to the left; sensation of pressure through vagina on stooping; pain in small of back extending into thighs; blood black, clotted with occasionally a bright red tinge; much rumbling in the abdomen; restless sleep with troublesome dreams, and crossness on awaking, increased discharge of blood during every stool.

9. *Menorrhagia.*—Melancholy before menses; menses too soon and too profuse, with flatulency and distension of the abdomen; blue margins around the eyes with livid face, deep wrinkled skin and blue lips; aggravation during stool and from 4 to 8 P. M.

10. *Amenorrhœa* due to fright; dryness of the vagina; slow and depraved digestion; sour taste, eructations and vomiting; bloating; liver spots on the chest and abdomen.

CASE DLXXV. Woman, aged forty. Menses absent a year; has aborted within this time; small ulcers on the os uteri; leucorrhœa yellow and thin; denies venereal disease; constant regurgitation of food, sour, bitter; vomiting with aching pain in epigastrium shortly after eating; uses pills for constipation; has a large goitre, right side, painless; pains in lumbar region and nape of the neck; all pains tend to the right side. Prescribed *Lyc.* 30. Menses appeared in two days; goitre better. Dr. C. F. Nichols.

11. *Dysmenorrhœa* with shooting and cutting pains across the abdomen from right to left; pains sometimes run upwards; pain in the back previous to urination; pain in the temples as if they were being screwed towards each other; dyspeptic ailments.

12. *Pruritus Vulvæ* with chronic dryness of the vagina; menses too soon and too profuse; varicose veins, constipation.

13. *Vomiting during Pregnancy*, with depraved digestion, flatulency, sour taste, eructations and vomiting; constipation; jerking in the limbs.

CASE DLXXVI. Lady, pregnant six months, weak in knees and legs from vomiting. Burning in the throat when eating; an hour after eating nausea and vomiting with great straining causing pain in

head and back, and bloody extravasations about the eyes. After vomiting, cramps in abdomen; what she vomites tastes bitter; wind in stomach and bowels, which causes a crampy sensation upwards towards the chest. Brandy brings on belching and relieves the cramps; constipation; better in the open air. *Lyc.* one dose, Jenichens, relieved her entirely. Dr. C. G. Raue.

14. *Cancer of Breast*, with burning, stitching pains; dyspeptic symptoms; circumscribed redness of the cheeks; irritable, music and sounds aggravate her symptoms; worse from 4 to 8 P. M.

15. *Labor-pains* when they are spasmodic and so violent that the woman says she cannot bear them; sharp pains run around each labia; the uterine pains run upward; jerking of the limbs and even of the whole body — cannot keep quiet; observes everything that is going on around her.

16. *Sore Nipples*, when they bleed much; constipation.

CASE DLXXVII. Mrs. B., confined five days ago. Since two days soreness and fissures of both nipples; tendency to constipation. *Lyc.* 200, one dose cured in five days. Dr. Tietze.

CASE DLXXVIII. (Tympanitis after confinement). Three days after her fifth confinement, abdomen enormously distended; pulse small but not rapid; awakes about midnight from suffocation with congestive headache; head seemed as if it would burst, and her nose bled a little; feet cold and lochia stopped; has aphthæ after every confinement; her labors are very rapid. *Lyc.* 30, repeated doses, relieved her. The lochia did not return. Dr. T. C. Duncan.

Spinal Irritation due to excessive sexual indulgence is well met by *Lycopodium*, when the sexual desire is depressed, and there are violent pains in the back, with dyspeptic symptoms and constipation.

Caries and Curvature of the Spine.— Dr. Gilchrist gives the following indications: Sudden failing of strength; great weakness; great thinness; pain in the small of the back; stiffness or aching in the small of the back; drawing pain in the small of the back; feeling in the small of the back, as if the flesh were loose; chilliness in the small of the back; large swelling of the psoas muscle, very painful on moving the body; pain in the back extending to the shoulders and small of the back; rheumatic tension in the back; pinching in the back; drawing pain in the back; burning as if from a red hot coal between the scapulæ.

Spinal Irritation.—*Lycopodium* proves of service when symptoms similar to the above are present, in cases due to sexual excesses.

Rheumatism and Gout.—This drug meets chronic cases especially in old people, when confined to the finger joints, and attended with vertigo, dyspnœa, flatulence, constipation, profuse sour sweat, red urine with sediment, cardiac complications. The pain is tearing, worse from 4 to 8 P. M., better from warmth, and most severe on the right side.

CASE DLXXIX. Rheumatic gout (finger joints) of fifteen years standing. Joints distorted and filled with the characteristic chalk deposits. Case was characterized by a profuse, icy cold perspiration of the affected hands and fingers, to the extent that several drops a minute would fall from the fingers' ends if these were permitted to hang downwards, and this in the hottest day of July. A perfect cure with absorption of the calcareous deposits was affected by *Lyc.* 2000, followed by *Graph.* 2000 in about six months. Dr. P. P. Wells.

Model

CASE DLXXX. M., aged thirty-seven. Pain would come on in paroxysms, commencing in the right shoulder and arm, extending down the right side of the trunk to the hip, when it would shoot across to the left hip, and down the left leg; worse on motion (walking); no pain while at rest; weather had no effect on the symptoms; hands and feet generally cold. *Lyc.* 200, twice a week, cured permanently in two months. Dr. H. H. Baxter.

Rhachitis.—In this affection *Lycopodium* works well, when there is inflammation of the ends of bones, with depraved digestion, constipation or diarrhœa, and pale wretched complexion.

CASE DLXXXI. M., aged four, freckled, has suffered from birth with soreness between his thighs, so that he had never attempted to walk. Scrofulous. Never had the least desire to drink. Between 3 and 4 P. M., irritability of the whole nervous system with crying spells on account of pain in left ankle, where the bones were softened and discharging a saffron yellow water. Everything tastes salty. *Lyc.* 30 twice a day followed by *Lyc.* 12, enabled him to take exercise in four weeks. Dr. Marmeg.

Morbus Coxarius.—In diseases of the hip joint this drug never should be lost sight of. The following case related in full gives the indications.

CASE DLXXXII. Feb. 26, 1867, J., aged five, had been weak for

Rheumatism & gout, tearing, joints in Chronic by Lyc. & Urtica

some time previous, and frequently fallen down; for two weeks before my visit had been suffering with pain in the knee, which had been treated by a homœopathic physician with *Arnica*. As she did not improve, Allopathic authority was consulted and gave little hope of recovery. She was pale and had an anxious expression; coughed frequently, expectorating a yellowish white water, which occasionally was frothy; pulse was quick and weak; tongue heavily coated; breath offensive; appetite lost; urine red with a reddish sediment, and a great deal of thirst especially at night. She sleeps either on the back or the right side, with the head, low and almost nightly cries out in her sleep as if in great pain. Feet are cold and right limb slightly emaciated; complains a great deal of pain on the inside of the knee and in the hip whenever the limb is touched, or she is raised from the bed. Pressure from the heel, or over the great trochanter, causes severe pain. If gentle traction is made on the limb no pain is experienced. The limb seemed to be lengthened and the buttock flattened. The mother and child are of a scrofulous diathesis. *Phos.* 200 was prescribed more especially for the cough symptoms which were particularly annoying. Two doses a day were given. Improvement as far as the cough was concerned was visible daily until the 4th of March, when the cough was entirely cured. *Lyc.* 200 was then substituted, two doses a day for the first week, one dose a day the next; the third and fourth weeks one dose every other day, and the fifth and sixth weeks one dose every three days. Discharged April 19, 1867—fifty-three days. Improved in weight and strength with no tenderness whatever about the hip, and able to run around and play as usual. Lemonade was given every night, or nearly every night during the early part of the treatment and absolute rest strictly enjoined. Hoyne.

Case DLXXXIII. A lad twelve years of age. Neuralgia in the left hip; pain extending down to the knee. Pain was worse at night, preventing sleep entirely, except when under the action of anodynes and even these afforded but partial relief. During the day he was tolerably easy, but the pains came on at night and were excruciating. Frictions and hot bandages afforded some relief. He had a similar attack two years ago, which continued ten months under Allopathic treatment. Several years ago he had a diseaee of the hip joint, by which he was laid up several months. I gave the patient *Nux* at first

with partial relief. The second night, *Sulph.* and *Rhus. tox.*, had no decided effect. *Lycopodium* 6th afforded great relief for a night or two but after that seemed to have no effect. *Lyc.* 6 and 30 were then given alternately, every three hours, and completed the cure in a few days. Dr. Geo. E. Shipman.

Tumor Albus Genu.—Symptoms similar to those given in the above cases would indicate *Lycopodium* in this affection. The pains are worse from 4 to 8 P. M.; they are of a bruised or tearing character; aggravated by motion.

CASE DLXXXIV. K., aged eleven. White swelling of right foot, knee and ankle. Pain as if bruised, aggravated from the least motion, yet is so very restless that she endeavors to change her position constantly. Root of tongue coated brown; pulse 100, full, rapid; face pale; urine dark. Worse from 4 to 8 P. M. *Lyc.* 71m, one dose cured in three days. Dr. C. Lippe.

Sciatica.—Raue gives these indications: Pain in the hip, stiffness and weakness, and formication of the affected limb; cold feet; incarcerated flatulence and constipation; urine high colored, turbid, or depositing a red sandy sediment.

Trismus and Tetanus.—*Lycopodium* has been recommended for these affections, but I think without sufficient reason.

Intermittent Fever.—A grand characteristic for the use of *Lycopodium* is thirst after the sweat. Other symptoms of minor importance are, circumscribed redness of the cheeks during the fever; bloatedness of the face and hands after the chill; profuse and sour sweat sometimes immediately following the chill; severe chills, hardly any heat Nausea after cold drinks, but warm drinks are grateful. Chronic ailments such as cough, constipation, diarrhœa, indigestion, etc.

CASE DLXXXV. A lady bothered me for a week, for I could not obtain any characteristic indications from her. She had the paroxysm as we find it naturally developed without any striking peculiarities. On one visit, I happened to see her during the fever, and found her alling for *hot* tea; this somewhat surprised me as it is usual and ural for persons during a fever heat to call for cooling drinks. On I found that if she attempted to drink anything cold during r it produced violent vomiting. The remedy was very plain, 100,000 (Fincke), finished that case at once, with no return to *Lyc.* was given some four or five years ago. Dr. Ad. Lippe.

Chlorosis.— In some cases this drug is indicated, particularly when there is a tubercular tendency. Patient has cough, night sweats, constipation, depraved digestion, and blue margins around the eyes. Generally feels worse the latter part of the afternoon.

Typhus and Typhoid Fevers.— Prominent indications are: Fear of being left alone; observes closely everything going on about him, or is unconscious with eyes wide open; frequent jerking of the limbs; subsultus tendinum; carphalogia; lower jaw hanging down; tongue red and dry, black, cracked; sordes; constipation with distension of the bowels; red sand in the urine; cheeks red and hot; face sunken, yellowish; coldness of the extremities.

CASE DLXXXVI. Patient had been sick nine days. Found him lying on the back, unconscious, eyes wide open, glaring, fixed on the ceiling, pupils dilated; cheeks red and hot; mouth wide open; lower jaw hanging down; tongue and lips dry, black and cracked; picking of bed clothes; pulse 200; urine passed involuntarily; large deposit of red sand on the sheet. *Lyc.* 200 every two hours cured. Dr. A. Lippe.

Scarlet Fever.— During the last epidemic of this disease we derived considerable advantage from this remedy. It met those cases in which there was a diphtheritic deposit commencing on the right side and spreading to the left; scanty dark red and albuminous urine; children cried before urinating; mental, nervous, and bodily weakness; fear of being left alone; great feverishness on waking from sleep; constipation; stoppage of the nose, and partial deafness.

Fetid Perspiration.— Dr. D. A. Gorton says: "This drug deserves honorable mention in connection with remedies for morbid sweats. My experience with the remedy allies it with *Mercurius*, and I seek its aid under condition of similar character. Lippe says the perspiration of *Lycopodium* 'is frequently cold, smelling sour, or offensive,' or like onions, or of blood. Jahr attributes to the drug, 'Nocturnal sweat, often fetid, or viscid, principally on the chest and back. Cold sweat on the feet, sometimes copious, and with excoriation of the skin.' It has been most serviceable to me in the treatment of fetid perspirations in the axillæ and of the feet, accompanied with burning in the soles, in women suffering from chronic endo-metritis, and disordered vaginal discharges. Potency, the 30th and 200th."

Skin Diseases.— In the following affections *Lycopodium* will be found of service.

1. *Urticaria*, particularly when chronic, or when renewed or aggravated by eating oysters.

2. *Prurigo*, old cases, with itching eruption about the anus, red sand in the urine.

3. *Psoriasis*, inveterate cases, with depraved digestion, constipation, etc.

4. "*Pityriasis* in spots on the scalp of fair haired strumous girls." Dr. E. Blake.

5. *Ichthyosis?*

6. *Herpes* on the face, about the corners of the mouth, neck, axillæ and extremities, with thick yellow crusts, or yellow brown bleeding when scratched.

7. *Eczema* (crusta lactea, etc.)—Obstinate cases when the eruption bleeds easily and has a thick badly smelling secretion. Parts affected back of head, face, neck; hands, right finger. "Great debility while at rest, feels as though he had no strength; (*Arsenicum* just the reverse); inclined to constipation; wants to eat but a few mouthfuls fill him up. Aggravation, after getting heated and from wet poultices; from 4 to 8 P. M. Amelioration, from cold, from uncovering one's self."

8. *Pemphigus* (see CASE DXL, page 255.)

9. *Impetigo*, chronic cases, after the abuse of mercurial salves. Lower limbs parts affected. Discharge abundant and fetid.

10. *Ecthyma*, obstinate cases.

11. *Anthrax*, particularly when there are successive crops. Aggravation after getting heated, from warm applications, and from 4 to 8 P. M. Better from cold applications.

12. *Seborrhœa* of the genital organs.

13. *Acne*, after the failure of *Sulph.*, *Rhus.*, *Hep.*

14. *Leprosy.*—Dr. C. F. Nichols has employed *Lycopodium* in this affection, but not alone, either preceding or following it with some other remedy.

15. *Warts*, pedunculated, inflamed or indented on the arms, hands or fingers.

16. *Porrigo Favus.*—"I have seen *Lycopodium* 2d trit. of great service." Dr. Wm. Bayes.

17. *Tinea Decalvans*, when the hair falls out from the temples, or vertex.

18. *Scabies*, chronic cases, after failure of *Sulph.* and *Causticum.*

CASE DLXXXVII. C., aged ten, has been troubled for four months with cracked skin, especially on the feet, with purpura over the whole cutaneous surface, — unaffected by bathing. Family scrofulous. One dose of *Lyc.* 200 cured. Dr. J. C. Morgan.

CASE DLXXXVIII. Mrs. F., aged seventy. Has had every summer for four years, a profuse eruption on the whole surface, lasting from May to September, exhibiting a continuous thick, flaky scab, from head to foot, with chaps on the knuckles, and constipation. *Lyc.* 200, one dose cured in six weeks. Dr. J. C. Morgan.

19. *Varicose Ulcers*, "in old cases, where the edges are swollen and shining and the ulcer has a tendency to become fistulous." Dr. G. C. Jeffery.

20. *Abscesses* in the head or of the parotid glands.

Adenitis.— As a rule other remedies, such as *Calc.*, *Hep.*, *Merc.*, *Con.*, etc., are more often called for. *Lycopodium*, however, should not be lost sight of as the accompanying symptoms sometimes require this remedy. These characteristics we have repeated frequently in this article.

NATRUM MURIATICUM.

Natrum muriaticum.—Common table salt.
Antidotes.—*Ars.*, *Nitr. Spir.*
Duration of Action.—Several days.

Mental Symptoms.— Among the prominent symptoms we find, great sadness; apprehension for the future; peevishness; hurriedness; tendency to start; hateful and vindictive; great inclination to weep, with great debility and great thirst; when trying to comfort him he goes into a violent rage; he likes to dwell upon past unpleasant occurrences, with depression of spirits.

Hypochondriacism.—"The condition which is to be cured by *Natrum muriaticum* is one of hypochondriacism of the passive kind, a sort of

despairing, hopeless feeling about the future, accompanied with dryness of the mouth, irritable mucous membrane, often with sore tongue, and slight ulcerations, and almost invariably chronic constipation, with hard stool." Bayes.

CASE DLXXXIX. A man aged twenty. Severe headache, after a thorough wetting, with maniacal paroxysms; uttered the most atrocious blasphemies; after raging for awhile became exhausted; must keep his bed from debility, with dry tongue and unquenchable thirst; pulse irregular and intermittent. *Nat. mur.* 200 first aggravated, but on the second night perspired freely, with relief of all symptoms. Dr. Dulac.

CASE DXC. An elderly lady lost her only daughter, and since then, does not wish to leave her bed; speaks very little, and any consolation only increases her grief and her crying spells on account of her affliction. *Nat. mur.* 1000 quieted her. The remedy was repeated every twenty days for three months. Dr. Dulac.

Cephalalgia.—It meets headache, especially chronic, commencing in the morning when getting awake, worse from reading, writing and talking, and better from gentle exercise. Headache as if bursting; beating or stitches through to the neck or chest, with heat in the head and face; nausea and vomiting; headache before, during, and after the menses. It is especially suitable for school girls who apply themselves closely to their lessons.

CASE DXCI. Miss ——. Headache in vertex and occiput like a weight, worse in the evening, relieved by pressure, with heat of face. Has had such headaches as long as she can remember. Scar in left side of neck, where she had an abscess twelve years ago. *Nat. mur.* 1000, one dose, and to leave off salt. Headache improved, and scar became less visible. Dr. Berridge.

CASE DXCII. Servant, aged twenty. For two days, shooting from mid-forehead to occiput, then in a minute the reverse; then feels giddy, as if she would fall to the left; room seems to revolve; feels sick and sleepy; with the pain her eyes close. Feels as if something was going to happen, which makes her low-spirited; headache better in the open air. *Nat. mur.* 1000, one dose. Symptoms disappeared in four hours. Dr. Berridge.

CASE DXCIII. R., three months ago, received a blow across the forehead which exposed the skull. A small piece of bone exfoliated.

Wound healed well. Now wakes each morning with headache, which lasts till 10 A. M., when his head begins to sweat, and the headache passes away. When he lies down at night head begins to ache; hears a ringing and roaring until he falls asleep; from this sleep he in a short time starts, frightened—having dreamed of robbers, fire, murder, and other horrible things. One dose of *Nat. mur.* 200 cured. Dr. H. M. Lewis.

Impetigo, when situated on the nape of the neck, on the boundaries of the hair, if the surface is raw, discharging a corroding fluid, is speedily cured by this medicinal agent.

Eye Diseases.—Natrum muriaticum meets the following symptoms: objects are seen as through feathers, particularly white objects; fiery, zigzag appearance around all things; the lachrymal sac becomes distended with air whenever one blows the nose, and then feels sore to the touch; when on the point of falling asleep the right eyelid is spasmodically drawn up again.

Scrofulous Ophthalmia.—We employ it when there are pimples on the margin of the lower eyelid; ulceration of the lower eyelids; excessively red, sore, and disgusting eyelids; thin, watery excoriating discharges from the eyes after the abuse of *Nitrate of Silver*.

CASE DXCIV. Headache, with distress from light, from sunrise to sunset. At mid-day, when the pain is most severe, the right eye is much congested and sore, painful when moved, and sensitive to light. Pain in and over right eye, coming on and going off with the sun; can bear neither natural nor artificial light; pain from lamplight, could not hurt worse if eyes were pulled from socket; discouraged; craves salt. Cured by *Nat. mur.* Dr. C. M. Chamberlain.

Pustular Inflammation of the Cornea and Conjunctiva.—(Ulcers of cornea, etc). Dr. Geo. S. Norton gives the following indications for *Natrum muriaticum:* keratitis pustular, with granular lids. Large pustules on the lower margin of the cornea; redness and photophobia slight, but worse in the morning and evening; external canthi sore restless at night. Sharp, piercing pain above the right eye on looking down, with throbbing headache, worse in the evening. Skin of face around the eyes glossy and shining. Most useful in chronic cases after caustic.

Amblyopia.—Here the general symptoms must be taken into consideration, as the only local symptom of importance indicating *Natrum*

muriaticum is, whilst reading, the letters appear to run into each other.

Trichiasis, when caused by the abuse of *Nitrate of Silver*, or other caustics, requires *Natrum muriaticum*.

CASE DXCV. Asthenopia. Patient overstrained his eyes, working with various colored inks, writing very fine, and often uninterruptedly for twelve or fifteen hours. Must close eyes firmly. Touch is unbearable, but hard pressure relieves. Feels something sharp and pricking in the eyes. He says, "my eyes feel just like chilblains. I must wipe them often, and pull out the lashes." Eye hyperæmic. Is emmetropic, though he finds it difficult to read number fifteen at fifteen feet, from the blurring of the letters, not improved by glasses. A candle held twelve inches seems double, and the left image is seen with the right eye, hence he has asthenopia from paresis of the internal recti muscles. *Nat. mur.* 200 cured. Dr. T. F. Allen.

Inflammation of the Lachrymal Passages.—Dr. M. Macfarlan advises *Natrum muriaticum* when the margins of the lid are much swollen, and the canaliculi closed by inflammation; excessive discharge of corrosive tears; objects look dim.

Basedows Disease.—This rare disease has been cured by *Natrum muriaticum*. Dr. Hofrichter reports two cases (*U. S. Med. and Surg. Journ.*, Vol. IV., p. 256,) cured with *Natrum muriaticum*. Patients were ladies with swelling on each side of the neck; voice changed; eccentric dilatation of the heart, with systolic bellows sound.

Coryza.—Salt proves beneficial for coryza which commences with a profuse running from the nose, soon changing, however, into a stoppage of the same, rendering breathing through the nose very difficult; fluent coryza alternating with stoppage of the nose, with hoarseness and tickling cough, sometimes discharge of thick mucus, at others, dribbling of clear water from the nose; left-sided inflammation and swelling of the nose, with sensitiveness to the touch; scabs and scurfs in the nose; loss of smell and taste; feeling of dryness in the posterior nares; hawking of mucus from the throat in the morning. It also proves curative in

Chronic Catarrh, when there is frequent stoppage of the nose, loss of smell and taste, longing for salt, and aversion to bread.

Herpes Facialis.—It proves beneficial for herpes, particularly when confined to the lower part of the face, or when situated about the mouth.

Acne.—Dr. Hirsch recommends it in acne of the face, with the free use of salt-water baths.

Prosopalgia.— Facial neuralgia, when due to the abuse of *Quinine* or following intermittent fever, requires *Natrum muriaticum* for its cure, if the paroxysms are periodic, accompanied with pain in the malar bones, great thirst, yellowish, pale, or livid complexion.

CASE DXCVI. Neuralgia of the *ramus ophthalm, nervi trigemini*, on left side, with blepharo-spasm; photophobia; contracted pupil; red conjunctiva; increased lachrymation; restless sleep; regularly commencing at 7 A. M., increasing till noon, and then again decreasing, but never leaving entirely. Since 1866, after an attack of cholera, he suffered daily with a pain, which radiated from the left lumbar vertebræ down towards front to the umbilicus, or at other times higher up in the left costal region. Since the above described neuralgia, these pains had ceased. *Nux vom.* did no good, but *Nat. mur.* 6 relieved in a short time completely.

Odontalgia.— It should be given when the teeth are very sensitive to cold; throbbing and burning pains with swelling of the submaxillary glands; sensitiveness of the gums to cold or warm things.

Ulceration of the Gums.— We find *Natrum muriaticum* beneficial for "extreme sensitiveness of the gums, to cold and warm things; inflammation and swelling of the gums, with swelling of the cheek; painful swelling of the gums, readily bleeding; scorbutic, putrid inflammation of the gums; ulcer on the gums, painful day and night; vesicles on the tongue; painful burning and smarting of the gums when eating; chronic sensation as of a hair on the tongue; loss of taste; bitter, putrid, or sour taste in the mouth."

Tongue.— Among the characteristics of this remedy we find: Map tongue, and chronic sensation as of a hair on the tongue.

Inflammation and Swelling of the Uvula.— *Natrum muriaticum* proves curative when deglutition is somewhat impeded by the elongated uvula. There is a sensation as of a plug in the throat, with some slight hacking and the expectoration of a thin transparent mucus.

Angina Granulosa.— In the chronic catarrhal form of this disease, salt is a remedy of considerable power. It should be employed in all cases which have been treated with *Nitrate of Silver* or other caustics when the uvula is elongated; a feeling of great dryness in the throat and yet a constant hawking up of a transparent thin mucus; constant sensation as of a plug in the throat.

Diphtheria.—Although not often indicated in diphtheria, salt has occasionally proved of service as a gargle. In the potencies it may be used for white-coated or map tongue, constant hawking with feeling of dryness in the throat, burning pain in the throat, and swelling of the submaxillary glands and lymphatics, especially after the abuse of *Nitrate of silver* or other caustics.

Stricture of the Œsophagus from Spasm.—Raue recommends *Natrum muriaticum* for these symptoms; only fluids can be swallowed; solid food reaches only a certain place, whence it is ejected with fearful gagging and suffocation; hawking up of phlegm in the morning; obstinate constipation.

Hoarseness.—Sore throats which have been actively treated with caustics, sometimes terminate in persistent hoarseness, and this is well met by this drug.

CASE DXCVII. S., aged seventeen. Has been hoarse for three weeks, and unable to sing; throat sore, feels as if she had to swallow over a lump; burning of tip of tongue with dryness of the mouth. Her throat had been penciled with *Nitrate of Silver* once or twice a day since she was taken sick. The winter before she was not able to sing any. *Natr. mur.* 200, twelve powders cured. Eighteen months after that she took cold which brought on some soreness of the throat. *Natr. mur.* 200 cured. Dr. D. J. Chaffee.

Catarrh of the Pharynx.—Dr. Lilienthal gives the following indications: "When the irritation is seated in the epigastrium with morning aggravations, but having also severe paroxysms when going to bed, with nausea and vomiting; and when the patient complains of a tired sensation in the hypochondria."

Influenza.—Dr. O. P. Baer speaks of this remedy as of service in glanderoid asthmatic influenza.

Laryngitis.—In some few cases particularly when chronic, or following intermittent fever, *Natrum muriaticum* proves curative. There is a constant desire to cough caused by a tickling in the throat, sometimes inducing nausea and vomiting.

Whooping Cough.—*Natrum muriaticum* proves curative in epidemics of whooping cough, when the intermittent which prevails at the same period requires this remedy. The prominent symptoms are: headache as if bursting; beating or stitches through the neck or

chest, with heat in the head; the expectoration has a sourish or salty taste; blisters upon the lips like pearls; intermitting pulse; sleepiness in the day and sleeplessness at night.

Coughs in General.—Similar symptoms would indicate it for the cough accompanying any affection of the respiratory organs.

CASE DXCVIII. Lady, aged forty-five. Cough of three years standing, expectorating a great deal of white salty mucus in clots, most in the morning. Has headache in the morning until 10 A. M., when it goes away. *Natr. mur.* 1000, one dose cured. Dr. H. N. Martin.

CASE DXCIX. Severe pain in the right side for several years; could give no idea of the character of the pain but must have relief. Finally told me she had an aversion to bread. *Natr. mur.*, two doses cured. Dr. H. Reynolds.

CASE DC. Cough following pneumonia,—the paroxysms being induced by the slightest current of air in the room, caused by opening the door very gently or by persons moving about in the room. *Natr. mur.* 12 relieved completely and promptly. Dr. R. Ludlam.

CASE DCI. Lady, aged thirty. Had complained for two years of a tearing stitching pain from the left upper region of the lung to the shoulder joint. For some years previous to the pain had suffered greatly from facial neuralgia upon the left side, which was suppressed by local treatment, and the disease became seated in the lung. *Natr. mur.* 40m cured. Dr. Geo. F. Foote.

CASE DCII. Pneumonia. Miss L., aged thirty, took cold a week ago from exposure, and for the last four days has been confined to the bed. Cold commenced in her nose and throat but passed rapidly to the lungs. Almost incessant dry cough day and night. Last night did not sleep at all, coughed so constantly. Lungs feel sore and raw when coughing; great thirst; feels weak and doesn't want to move; pulse full and rapid; tongue coated. *Natr. mur.* 200 every three hours cured. One dose of *Coff.* 200 was given for sleeplessness. Dr. I. S. Hall.

Heart Diseases.—In valvular disease of the heart, we have found this remedy useful, when there was an irregular, intermittent pulse; great inclination to weep with great debility and great thirst; fluttering of the heart; frequent palpitation on moving; feeling of great hunger as if the stomach was empty, but no appetite; tingling in the

whole body commencing at the feet, feeling as if asleep; coldness of the hands and feet, and aggravation from lying on the left side. Also in *nervous palpitation* of the heart, in cachectic individuals, with dead dirty skin; oppression and anxiety in the chest, and scanty or suppressed menses.

Chronic Catarrh of the Stomach.—Some few cases of dyspepsia are well met by this medicinal agent, particularly when there is heartburn after eating; aching in the pit of the stomach; much mucus in the mouth; longing for salt food; aversion to bread; feeling of great hunger, as if the stomach was empty, but no appetite; obstinate constipation. Sensation as of a hair on the tongue.

CASE DCIII. Mrs. H. had distension in right hypochondrium, with dull, heavy, aching pain in same region, coming on two or three hours after eating, and partly relieved as digestion was completed. Great languor and weakness; emaciation; unhealthy, sallow skin; constipation; bitter, putrid taste; canine hunger; headache worse during digestion; drowsiness in day and sleeplessness at night; dyspnœa on exertion; cold hands and feet; frequent shiverings; palpitation and great dejection. *Natr. mur.* 30 cured. Dr. C. P. Hart.

Gastralgia.—Similar symptoms would suggest its administration in this affection. The pains are aching, contractive, heavy, always coming on soon after eating, and relieved when digestion is completed.

CASE DCIV. Cardialgia. Had lasted a considerable time, with aching contractive pains in the stomach, always coming on after eating; the gastric region was sensitive to touch, and the sensation of a "hair on the tongue" was frequently experienced, and so vivid, that the patient felt often compelled to wipe the tongue carefully with a cloth, which did not remove the sensation. *Natr. mur.* cured. Dr. Hirsch.

Intestinal Catarrh.—Salt should be given when the stools are greenish watery, and expelled with a gush; profuse emission of flatus mostly fetid; sensation as of a hair on the tongue.

Chronic Diarrhœa is speedily cured by it, where the stools are excoriating, greenish, bloody, or watery—occurring for the most part during the day, worse in the morning after getting up and moving about; rapid emaciation of the neck and throat; inflammation and suppuration about the nails; eyelids red and sore. Also in

Cholera Infantum with similar symptoms, and nausea and vomiting.

Marasmus.—The following case illustrates its action.

CASE DCV. Boy, aged eleven months. Color and appearance of face like that of a very aged person; emaciation, marked in the neck and extremities; tongue mapped; fauces raw looking, red; red spots on tongue; vomiting sour or unchanged; diarrhœa pale green, watery; abdomen distended; colic pains at night; restless, sleeping only when carried over the shoulder. Cured rapidly by *Natr. mur.* 200. *Cham.* 200 was given occasionally at night. Dr. R. R. Williams.

Dysentery.—The symptoms mentioned under the head of intestinal catarrh are sufficient guides for the use of salt.

Constipation.—We find it beneficial in constipation, with sensation of contraction of the anus; difficult expulsion of stool, fissuring the anus, with flow of blood, leaving a sensation of much soreness of the anus; ripping up sensation in the anus after stool; heaviness through the pelvis worse from walking; cutting in the urethra after micturition; morning headache; white coated or map tongue.

Hæmorrhoids.—*Natrum muriaticum* may be given for difficult stools, with stitches in the rectum; passes blood with the stool; during and after stool burning in the anus and rectum; piles with stinging pain; varices painful, stinging and humid; soreness in the anus, and around it, when walking; protrusion of the rectum; tetter at the anus; frequent and strong desire to urinate with cutting in the urethra after micturition.

Hæmaturia.—It has been employed when there was cutting pain in the urethra after micturition.

CASE DCVI. In a case of hæmaturia, in which gallic acid signally failed; *Natr. mur.* 30, twelve powders cured. Dr. M. Friese.

Addison's Disease.—Raue advises it when nutrition is greatly impaired; tension and heat in the region of the kidneys; earthy yellow color of the face; brown spots upon the backs of the hands; excessive prostration of mind and body, with trembling of the legs; darkness before the eyes; nausea and vomiting; pressing and screwing pain at the stomach; want of appetite, loathing of meat; constipation; pain in the hypochondria and abdomen; aversion to motion and labor; frequent yawning and stretching, with sleepiness without being able to sleep; coldness of the extremities; prevailing depression of mind, with spells of irritability and crossness; vertigo on

rising from bed and on trying to walk, with faintishness; sensation as after an epileptic fit.

Gonorrhœa and Gleet.—It is a remedy not to be overlooked in these affections when occasioned by acrid leucorrhœa, or menstrual discharge, particularly if injections of *Nitrate of Silver* have been used unsuccessfully. Cutting and burning pains after micturition; soreness of urethra on pressure; discharge of yellow pus, or thin mucous discharge leaving stiff translucent spots on the linen; urine deposits a brick dust sediment; aching in the testicles.

Chancre.—*Natrum muriaticum* should be used in all cases after the abuse of caustics.

Enuresis.—*Natrum muriaticum* should be given for frequent or involuntary emission of urine, with urgent tenesmus; burning and biting in the urethra when urinating; brick dust sediment.

Blenorrhœa Vesicæ.—Similar symptoms suggest its use in this affection, particularly when the sediment and urine is slimy.

Leucorrhœa.—Cases which have been treated with *Nitrate of silver* require this drug for their cure. Also greenish leucorrhœa, particularly when walking in the morning, with itching of the pudendum and pimples on the mons veneris, and yellowish face; profuse leucorrhœa with too early and profuse menses, and white, thick mucus, causing an itching of the parts; both of these forms occurring in cachectic individuals, with palpitation and fluttering of the heart. Leucorrhœa early in the morning after colic, with cutting pain in the urethra after micturition.

In Displacements of the Uterus after applications of *Nitrate of Silver* we often trust to *Natrum muriaticum* particularly if "the bearing down occurs every morning, obliging the patient to sit down to prevent prolapsus;" faint, weak voice; burning and cutting in the urethra after micturition; uterine cramps with burning and cutting in the groins; morning headache; leucorrhœa and obstinate constipation; sensation of contraction of the anus; flow of blood from anus after stool; empty feeling in the stomach; aversion to bread and longing for salt.

Menorrhagia, when the menses are too soon and too profuse suggests this drug. Very sad and gloomy during the menses with much palpitation of the heart and morning headache; sweet rising from the

stomach; spitting of bloody saliva; longing for salt; aversion to bread; dreams of robbers.

Amenorrhœa calls for this medicine when the following symptoms are present: Sad and weeping, consolation aggravates, a fluttering of the heart follows; awakens every morning with a violent headache; uterine cramps with burning and cutting in the groins; itching of the vulva, with pimples on the mons veneris; frequent dreams of robbers in the house; constipation, with large difficult stools, the anus being contracted, and vertigo—especially in cachectic individuals.

Dysmenorrhœa also with similar symptoms.

Puritus Vulvæ.—It proves useful for itching of the vulva, when accompanied with pimples on the mons veneris;—falling off of the hair from the mons veneris and labia majora; dryness of the vagina which is painful during an embrace;—morning headache; cutting in the urethra after micturition.

CASE DCVII. S., aged twenty-four, short and slender, blonde, has had for several years, much distress during and before menstruation. Menstrual blood dark, thick, lasting four days, preceded by headache (frontal,) and accompanied by profuse, watery, dark-colored diarrhœa; cutting colic before stool; chilliness, bearing-down and drawing pains in the limbs, and soreness of the hips; much thirst at night; takes cold easily; appetite poor; urticarious eruptions every summer. *Phos.* 200, *Bell.* 200, and *Rhus.* 200, without benefit. Has frequent dreams of robbers in the house, and on waking will not be satisfied until her husband has searched the house for them. Has frequent cold sores on upper lip, looking like pearls. *Nat. mur.* 200, one dose, cured. Dr. R. E. Belding.

CASE DCVIII. S., aged eighteen, blonde and fair, suffering from pain in sacral region, with too frequent and profuse menstruation; pain in sacrum and lumbar vertebræ on pressure; headache in forehead constantly. Has been sick three weeks. Always tired, particularly in the morning; mental and bodily exertion, reading, etc., increase the pain; is obliged to lie down a good deal. *Nat. mur.*, 200, two doses, cured. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

CASE DCIX. A pregnant lady saw a man who had a disfiguring nasal cancer, this haunted her, and she was sure her child would be

marked; she was melancholy, avoided society, wept continually. *Nat. mur.* 200 cured. Dr. H. V. Miller.

Spinal Irritation.—Natrum muriaticum meets those cases which are attended with morning headache; constipation, with sensation of contraction of the anus; palpitation of the heart; white-coated or map tongue; longing for salt; and especially when after great bodily exertion an itching nettle-rash appears.

CASE DCX. Lady, aged thirty. Acute pains in the back; sleeplessness; constipation; headache, and other nervous symptoms; morning headache; salty taste in the mouth; repugnance to food; sometimes a trembling sensation in the heart, though not amounting to real palpitation. *Nat. mur.* 200 cured. Raue's Record, '71, p. 169.

CASE DCXI. N. has had imperfect vision for years. Seven or eight years since, she suffered from spinal irritation, at which time she was able to use her eyes but little, but as the spinal difficulty decreased, the power of vision was partially restored. At present, when commencing to read or do fine work, she can see quite well, but in a few minutes the sight becomes dim, so much so that the letters cannot be distinguished, and all attempt at work has to be abandoned. Distant objects do not become obscure as soon as nearer ones. Her eyes are sore when slight pressure is made upon them. She has occasional attacks of neuralgia in the frontal region, accompanied by nausea; at such times the eyes are much more troublesome; they are very sensitive to gas-light; at times only one-half of an object is visible; black points and streaks of light appear before the eyes; she complains of pain in the back and sensitiveness of the spine; is easily fatigued and feels great weakness from a little exertion; there is restlessness of the limbs; they have frequently to be moved; she is worse in the forenoon. *Nat. mur.* 200, a powder every day, and she improved steadily. Dr. C. H. Burr.

CASE DCXII. Intermitting tonic spasms; the muscles of the back and extremities are stretched, whilst the wrists and joints of the feet are flexed, every morning at 8 o'clock, lasting until 11 o'clock. Loss of appetite, palpitation of the heart, and loss of breath, from the least exertion. Hydræmic constitution. *Cuprum* 6 made the spells come every other day. *Nat. mur.* 6 relieved her entirely. Dr. Heinigke.

Chorea.—Raue recommends this drug in chronic cases of chorea after fright or suppression of eruptions on the face; worse during full

moon; paroxysms of jumping high up without taking notice of the things around him, thus sometimes hurting himself considerably; or mere jerkings of the right side of the head.

Paralysis.—It is claimed by some authorities that this remedy is effectual in paralysis after diphtheria (we prefer *Gels.*,) intermittent fever, fits of passion (*Nux*, *Colocynth.*,) and sexual excesses (*China*, *Phos. ac.*,) especially when the lower limbs are principally affected.

Chlorosis.—From what has already been stated, one would naturally think of this drug in chlorosis. It is beneficial in chronic cases, cachectic individuals, with dead, dirty skins, frequent palpitation and fluttering of the heart, oppression and anxiety in the chest; morning headache; leucorrhœa; constipation, with sensation of contraction of the anus; eruptions on the mons veneris, and on the neck. Follows well after *Sepia*. Also in

Scurvy.—For scorbutic, putrid inflammation of the gums, bloody saliva, and difficulty of talking, as if the organs of speech were weak.

Intermittent Fever.—*Natrum muriaticum* was used some years ago as a sort of specific for all cases. In the college dispensary it was given to every case without any regard to the symptoms, and of course it failed, like every other remedy when not indicated by the symptoms. The indications are: blisters upon the lips like pearls; hard chill about 11 A. M., with great thirst, which continues through all stages; the heat is characterized by the most violent headache. Before the fever, lassitude; during the chill, stupefaction, stitches in the head, blue nails; during heat, headache, obscuration of sight; during apyrexia, loss of appetite; sallow complexion; pain in the stomach; apathy and despondency; constipation; prostration; excessive perspiration; white-coated tongue; bitter taste; pain in region of kidneys, with cutting after micturition; desire for salt food.

CASE DCXIII. T., aged sixty-five. Six years ago, had ague for sixteen months, in spite of *Quinine*, which temporarily suppressed paroxysms. On visiting the uplands of Tully, the disease became again developed, continuing five months under *Quinine*. In five months patient started on his well day for his former home; for four years after the ague ceased, general health was poor; he took *Quinine*, had dyspepsia, liver complaint, suppressed urine, *China* cachexia. He now visited Tully again, when the tertian ague returned. Tried salt water, oxalic acid, with no effect. Present symptoms: chill,

beginning every day at 10 A. M., continuing one-and-a-half hours, with severe shaking; heat all the afternoon; profuse and offensive sweat all night; severe aching in the knees and legs during chill; during heat, much thirst, terrible headache, delirium; during sweat, relief of symptoms. *Nat. mur.* 200, one dose, cured. Dr. H. V. Miller.

CASE DCXIV. A young man, sanguine bilious temperament. For the last eight months he has had intermittent fever every other day; on his well day works in a coal shaft. Chill comes on at 4. P. M., lasts one hour, with violent shaking; thirsty during the chill; vomits green, bilious matter during the chill, with backache; fever lasts until midnight, and is followed by profuse perspiration; loss of appetite; bowels regular; much pain and distress in the region of the spleen; face very pale, and the lips covered with hydroa. *Nat. mur.* 200 completely cured the patient. Dr. W. H. Burt.

CASE DCXV. J. has been having chills for two weeks, and trying to cure them with *Quinine*. At first had a chill every third day, but now every day; very thirsty before the chill comes on, and until the sweat ceases; his bones ache, and during the fever his head aches terribly; chill at 9 A. M.; skin sallow; blisters on upper lip; great prostration. Gave *Nat. mur.* But one more chill. Dr. G. O. Spence.

CASE DCXVI. A young man of twenty-seven consulted me in regard to an aguish condition which had afflicted him six years. Two of our prominent Homœopaths who confessedly use only the lower dilutions, had had him in charge at intervals during that time, without other than temporary relief. He would have fever and ague every little while. I found *Natr. mur.* plainly indicated, and gave him a few doses of the 30th and 200th, and he has had no sign of the return of the chills; and is rid of many very unpleasant symptoms, generally accompanying such conditions. He is perfectly well. Dr. J. W. Hawkes.

CASE DCXVII. Had it for two years in Texas, and for the past three months at home. Severe chill between 9 and 11 A. M., followed by dry heat and great thirst; perspiration; every paroxysm terminated with great lassitude, preceded by headache, as if the head would burst; continual stitches in the hepatic region during apyrexia; urine red and muddy, with sandy sediment after standing. *Natr. mur.* 30 cured. Dr. Dechere.

Any number of cases might be quoted as our journals contain the records of over three hundred.

CASE DCXVIII. Mrs. S., aged thirty, in February, 1872, complained of feeling very languid and tired most of the time, for the last three months. Any effort appeared to exhaust her, and would be followed with a desire to sit still, and to avoid the conversation, or of seeing any one, and to lie down by herself and sleep. Felt a reluctance to make much effort of any kind; felt no energy or desire for any undertaking which required any effort; felt despondent and lifeless. Sleep was dull, heavy and unrefreshing. Awakes frequently, and often long before can get asleep again. I gave her one powder of *Natr. mur.* 10m. Reports, after a week, that she felt better during the first twenty-four hours; during the second and third day, a marked relief in every respect, and had improved daily in health, strength, vigor and sleep; was more quiet the second night, and soon felt quite restored in health and vigor of system. Dr. Wm. Gallupe.

Skin Diseases.— *Natrum muriaticum* meets the following affections of the skin:

1. *Acne*, "when the skin between the acne points looks as if besmeared with oil." (See also page 279.)

2. *Eczema.*— Dr. A. R. Morgan gives the following indications: "Eruption which comes in the bends of the knees and elbows; behind the ears and back of the head and neck; in the border of the hair. A humid eruption, with gluey discharge matting the hair; great rawness and soreness of the skin; smarting. Light crusts form on the back of head and neck, along border of hair, which are irregular and resemble peach gum. Vesicular eruptions on and around lips. * * * The skin symptoms of *Natrum muriaticum* most resemble those of *Graphites*."

3. *Herpes* when located in the same places; moist oozing eruption.

CASE DCXIX. Tetter in the bend of the knee since several years; it itches and smarts; the place is sore; constant oozing of an acrid fluid which forms into hard crusts with deep cracks. Scrofulous habit, — no other cause detectable. *Natr. mur.* 400, one dose cured in eight weeks. Dr. Stens, Sr.

4. *Urticaria*, chronic, principally on the hands.

5. *Boils* on the forehead, face or neck in those who have a great longing for salt.

6. *Hang nails*, when the skin around the nails is dry and cracked.

7. *Ingrowing nails*, when the *Nitrate of Silver* has been used, causing other complaints, such as cough and other signs of lung trouble.

CASE DCXX. Aged seven, good constitution, has had warts on her hands and face for several years. Seventy on the back of the right hand; fifty-eight on left hand; on the face, lips and mucous membrane of the mouth they were so numerous I did not count them. *Natr. mur.* 14 cured completely in two months. Dr. Bojanus.

PULSATILLA.

Pulsatilla.—Anemone—Wind Flower.
Antidotes.—*Coffee*, *Cham.*, *Vinegar*.
Duration of Action.—From a few hours to twenty days.

General Sphere.—*Pulsatilla* is especially adapted to the ailments of women and children, and individuals with a gentle, good-natured, or mischievous disposition, who easily laugh or weep. It is particularly suitable for persons with pale face, blue eyes and blonde hair; for persons predisposed to catarrh, leucorrhœa and other kinds of blenorrhœa. It is often indicated in chronic ailments arising from the abuse of *Chamomilla*, *Mercury* or *Quinine*.

Mental.—In many mental affections *Pulsatilla* is of the greatest service, particularly where accompanied with envy, religious mania or melancholy. Early in the morning depression of spirits, wearing off during the day.

CASE DCXXI. German woman, aged thirty-two; anæmic from nursing and want of food; leucorrhœa; *religious mania;* imagines herself eternally damned; sees the devil coming to take her; world on fire during nights; fear with occasional outbursts of rage, paroxysms of weeping, followed by lucid moments, but with forgetfulness; cannot follow the course of conversation. *Puls.* 3x did much to relieve. Dr. F. A. Rockwith.

Vertigo when rising from a chair, with chilliness suggests this drug. Also vertigo aggravated by talking and meditating.

Death Rattle.— This drug has been highly recommended for rattling in the throat preceding death. Dr. Jno. Moore, among others, mentions a case in which *Pulsatilla* 200 had this effect. Child had meningitis with convulsions. *Belladonna* 30th relieved the bloat and congestion in an hour; the convulsions intermitting with gradually increasing intervals when a very heavy death-rattle supervened, announcing the expected termination. Gave *Pulsatilla* 200, two pills in an ounce of water, a few drops to moisten the tongue. The rattle ceased in a short time, and the thorax, which had been drawn anteriorly, returned to its normal position. After three hours the rattle returned; medicine given as before; rattle immediately disappeared; the convulsions and all indications of distress subsided from the first dose, and the child passed away as quietly as it would go to sleep, to the great joy of the parents.

Hyperæmia.— Congestion of the brain is well met by this remedial agent when the face looks yellowish and yet feels hot, with constant chilliness. Drowsiness in the daytime, and sleeplessness and restlessness at night; buzzing in the ears; bitter taste in mouth. Patient is better in the open air and worse in a warm room; absence of thirst.

CASE DCXXII. Mrs. L., a gentle phlegmatic blonde, aged twenty-five, weaned her baby suddenly. Both breasts swollen, painful; skin dry and hot with thirst; anxiety and restlessness; pulse accelerated, soft; great weariness of the limbs and a peculiar affection of the head, without any definite pain; giddy, distracted, confused; cannot collect her thoughts and dreads becoming deranged. *Puls.* 3 cured. Dr. Watzke.

Headaches occurring in persons of a mild yielding disposition are benefited by *Pulsatilla* when the pain is tearing, pressing, stitching, worse in the evening and at night; better from external pressure, and in the open air, with aversion to eating and drinking, nausea, vomiting, diarrhœa, chilliness and oppression of the chest. Semi-lateral headache, with bad taste in the mouth in the morning, without thirst, with nightly diarrhœa and scanty urination. Hemicrania as if the brain would burst and the eyes would fall out. Headache from indigestion or fat food. Dr. Gallupe considers it indicated in headaches when the pains recurring in paroxysms increase to an intense point of severity, and then decrease to a complete cessation.

CASE DCXXIII. A young lady, blue-eyed, light hair, fair; severe

pain in left causality, continuing all day, worse from heat of stove; bad breath. *Puls.* cured in a few minutes. Dr. H. V. Miller.

CASE DCXXIV. Mrs. C., aged thirty-seven, large, plethoric, light hair and blue eyes. For years has been subject to spells of headache lasting from two to three days,—ending with vomiting and sleep. The pains were most severe in the sides of the head and in the eyes, as if pushing them out; pain almost unbearable, especially on going into a warm room. During these spells the patient would always complain of external chilliness. *Puls.* 200, one dose cured in a few moments, and she has not had a headache since. Dr. G. R. Parsons.

CASE DCXXV. Mrs. W., aged thirty, has periodical spells of sick headache two or three days before the menses, with vomiting, diarrhœa and chilliness. Menses are scanty. *Puls.* 200 cured her completely. Hoyne.

Blepharitis.—Here *Pulsatilla* is beneficial when the disease is caused by rich living; inflammation of the meibomian and sebaceous glands; acne of face; "tear glands and lachrymal canal are affected with pus formation." And in

Dacryo-Cystitis especially at the commencement.

Conjunctivitis.—*Pulsatilla* may be employed when the result of cold, measles or other causes, when the pain is of a pressing character, accompanied with acrid tears, and aggravated in the evening. Dr. Hills gives the following indications for its use in *granular conjunctivitis*: "Want of thirst; the granulations generally very fine, sometimes dry, and at others accompanied by excessive secretion of bland mucus and not much photophobia; anæmics, amenorrhœic females who delight in open air exercise. The heat of the sun is not agreeable, and the wind frequently increases the lachrymation. Cold applications agreeable and refreshing."

Hordeolum.—Here it takes equal rank with *Staphysagria.*

Fistula.—In the treatment of *traumatic inflammation* of the eyes, *fistula lachrymalis*, and *syphilitic ophthalmia* after suppressed gonorrhœa, this drug is indispensable.

In Inflammation of the Lachrymal Passages.—This is the remedy I have employed most frequently, and with the best results. Several cases of fistula lachrymalis have been cured by injecting dilute tincture into the sac duct; the external orifice healing over on cessation of the discharge; the proper channel being kept open. Dr. M. Macfarlan.

Chalazion.—*Pulsatilla* follows well after the failure of *Graph.* or *Staphysagria.*

Ulcers of the Cornea.—*Pulsatilla* proves beneficial for ulcers of the cornea when the discharge is thick white, or yellow and bland; eyes better in open air. Also in

Pustular Keratitis, with profuse lachrymation, photophobia and redness; constant feeling of sand in the eye; frequent styes. Eyes worse in a warm room, and better in the open air.

Chorioideitis.—Dr. Payr recommends *Pulsatilla* in sub-acute cases, in persons subject to arthritis vaga, venous hyperæmia of the capillaries, pressing, tearing and throbbing pain in the head, with heaviness and vertigo, dull sight, photophobia; fiery circles before the eyes. Females with mild and yielding disposition, scanty and delayed menses.

CASE DCXXVI. Dr. Bojanus gave *Puls.* 200 in a case of hyperæmia of the retina, with scanty menses, constipation and colic.

CASE DCXXVII. A young gentleman, aged twenty-two, who suffered for several weeks with inflammatory rheumatism, which finally fell into his eyes and produced temporary blindness, was cured by a few doses of *Puls.* Dr. A. E. Small.

CASE DCXXVIII. Dr. Robinson used *Puls.* for cloudiness of vision, with a kind of flashing of fire as though she had received a slap in the face.

CASE DCXXIX. Man aged thirty, got an acute attack of inflammation of the left eye. Symptoms were: Much pain about the brow extending into the orbit; bright redness of the conjunctival vessels, with much swelling, but not amounting to chemosis; lachrymation was marked, but very little mucus could be detected; shooting pains in the eye itself, with hazy sight; at first the usual sensation of sand in the eye with heat. *Aconite* and *Bry.* were given with prompt benefit, so that at the end of three days my patient believed that he was cured. The weather being cold a severe relapse followed; resort was again had to the above-named medicines, but without the slightest effect, and *Puls.* suggested itself. Thus it is found unde the head of "Inflammation of Conjunctiva,' accompanied with ed spots, headache down into the eyes, *shooting pain in left eye with lachrymation*, lachrymation with dimness of sight. *Puls.* cured. Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

The disposition of Pul. has a great deal do with choosing the drug. She must a mild, yielding, tearful disposition or the drug is not called for. C.S.S.

Purulent Ophthalmia.—Ophthalmia Neonatorum.—In these affections *Pulsatilla* is frequently of service when the discharge is profuse, thick white, or yellow and bland.

Pannus.—Caspari reports a case of pannus dependent upon trichiasis, cured by *Pulsatilla* 9.

Iritis.—*Pulsatilla* meets the dry, burning heat in and around the eye, the œdema of the lid, the bland discharge.

Otitis.—*Pulsatilla* is one of our most important remedies in all affections of the ear. The indications are: Darting, tearing pains continuing during the night, with paroxysms of increasing severity, but causing little concern during the day; inflammation of the external and internal ear, with redness, heat, and swelling; bland, inoffensive flow of pus from the ear; hardness of hearing, as if the ears were stopped up, especially from cold, or from suppressed measles; hardened black cerumen; humming and tingling in the ears. Persons of gentle disposition, with light hair and blue eyes.

Otalgia, with similar pains, from cold or consequent on measles, requires this remedy.

Model

CASE DCXXX. Chronic otitis. Mrs. T. aged forty, has suffered for three months from daily attacks of pain in her right ear, stinging, and occurring at short intervals through the day, with pale yellow and thin discharge from the ear; cannot sleep at night on account of the pain. *Puls.* 200, three doses cured. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

Otorrhœa, when the result of cold, or a sequel of scarlet fever, measles, etc., with tearing, stitch-like pain, redness and swelling of the meatus and inflammation of the Eustachian tube, demands *Pulsatilla* for its cure.

Model

CASE DCXXXI. B., aged thirteen. Has had otorrhœa for one month. Discharge of thick, yellow pus from right ear; very profuse, accompanied with much pain, and imperfect hearing. Pain worse at night, preventing sleep. Has sore throat; difficulty in swallowing; tongue coated white; loss of appetite; weak; cough. *Puls.* 3, one dose, and *Puls.* 12, three days, cured. Dr. R. G. Perkins.

Epistaxis.—This remedy is frequently of service in anæmic children with blue eyes and blonde hair.

Coryza.—*Pulsatilla* is indicated when the discharge is thick, yellow, greenish, or badly smelling; worse in the morning; loss of smell, taste and appetite; no thirst; the outer edge of the nose ulcerates,

constantly changing pains & constantly changing symptoms are characteristic of Pu
It is well named the wind flower

with watery oozing; feels better in the open air, and worse in the warm room; sneezing; chilliness in a warm room in the evening; sometimes nose bleed and frontal headache; usually slight general perspiration toward morning. Especially useful in tender, irritable, lymphatic constitutions.

Chronic Catarrh.—*Pulsatilla* is the remedy when the catarrh exists in timid, fearful, mild, gentle or yielding persons. It is indicated also in quick, easily-excited persons, particularly if addicted to excessive smoking. If the patient frequently has a greasy taste in the mouth, it is almost specific. The taste and smell may both be lost, or there may be an agreeable smell before the nose, or, much oftener, the smell as of an inveterate catarrh. The nose is obstructed every evening, and in the morning a thick, yellow, opaque or greenish mucus is blown from the nose. The secretion is sometimes burning. The expectoration is most abundant in the afternoon and evening, and is bloody, greenish, or yellow, of a bitter, fatty, salty or disgusting taste. The symptoms are very changeable; is very well one hour or one day, and worse the next.

CASE DCXXXII. An offensive, yellowish-green discharge from the nose, of several years' standing. The patient was a fair-haired, blue-eyed girl of eighteen, of sensitive, lachrymose disposition, with tardy and scanty menstruation, ushered in with agonizing abdominal pains. *Puls.* 6 was followed by a severe aggravation. All medicine was discontinued, and in two weeks the patient was not only well of her ozæna, but never had a return of menstrual cramps. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

CASE DCXXXIII. Maude, aged four. Mild, gentle, yielding disposition; predisposed to diarrhœa, has had nasal catarrh, more or less, since birth. Takes cold very easily. Discharge, profuse, thick, yellow, every morning; nose obstructed at night. *Puls.* 200 every night for a few weeks, cured. Hoyne.

Prosopalgia.—Facial neuralgia in persons of a mild, tearful disposition, and phlegmatic constitution, with disposition to diarrhœa, requires *Pulsatilla* if the attack is brought on by getting the feet wet, or from the abuse of *Quinine*. The pain is twitching and tearing, worse in the evening, and in a warm room, and better in the open air.

CASE DCXXXIV. The left side of the face was affected. Pains were tearing, drawing and jerking, with sensation of heat, and dull-

ness of the head; ringing in the ears and great nervous excitation; aggravation from talking, chewing, lying on the affected side, cold applications in the day time, and from taking warm and cold things in the mouth. *Quinine* and *Morphine* injections for ten days failed to cure. *Puls.* was given, and she felt better after the second dose; next day, well. Dr. Payr.

CASE DCXXXV. Mrs. D., aged thirty-four. Nervous temperament, and fretful, timid disposition. For two days, neuralgia pains, commencing in right temporal region and extending over the whole of right side of head and face; pains so intense as to distract the mind; lachrymation of right eye; paroxysms at 7 A. M., increasing in intensity till 12 A. M., and then gradually subsiding until 5 P. M. *Ars.* 200 aggravated. *Puls.* 200 cured in one day. Dr. C. Preston.

Odontalgia in persons with the characteristic temperament, is well met by *Pulsatilla*, especially if caused by drinking chamomile tea, or when accompanied by earache and headache, confined chiefly to one side. Remember that this toothache always ceases in the open air, but returns in a close, warm room. It also meets

Swollen Face, remaining after the disappearance of the toothache.

Parotitis.—In mumps it may be given when the testicles or the mammæ become swollen.

Catarrhal Rheumatic Pharyngitis.—The following case ought, perhaps, to be omitted, owing to the fact that the gentleman is now an Allopath. But here is his testimony.

CASE DCXXXVI. A lady who had suffered severely for several days with pains in the back and all her limbs, severe headache, and catarrhal rheumatic sore throat, which had withstood the use of strong doses of *Aconite*, *Bryonia*, *Mercurius* etc., recovered rapidly under the use of *Puls.* 2, in divided and frequently repeated doses. Dr. Jno. C. Peters.

Aphonia.—*Pulsatilla* may be given for pain in the throat, as if sore and raw; constant dryness in the throat; stinging, with pressure and tension in the throat, on empty swallowing; inflammation of the throat, with distension of the veins; hoarseness, which does not admit of speaking a loud word; breathing is groaning or rattling. Tearful disposition, easily offended. Aggravation at night, and in the close room.

CASE DCXXXVII. Lady, aged thirty-two. Loss of voice for six

years. Talks in a whisper, and if long continuing it, it causes a dry, straining cough, with a feeling of compression of the chest; constant dryness and burning in the last cervical vertebræ, which is sore to the touch; mucous membrane of fauces dry and red; menses scanty; sleep disturbed by frightful dreams, with crying and moaning; tearful disposition; easily irritated to anger. *Bell.* 2 relieved her nervousness. *Puls.* 2 brought her voice back in fourteen days. Dr. J. Kafka.

CASE DCXXXVIII. Girl, aged fifteen, while dining, felt a *constriction in her throat;* could not eat; she wept; lost all power of speech, and informed others, by writing, she felt something in her throat, preventing her uttering her thoughts and feelings. Very great oppression and tightness of chest; crampy pain in stomach; disturbed sleep at night; head rather heavy; since the first menstruation, courses irregular, rather scanty, not of natural color. *Puls.* 6, by inhalation, relieved immediately. *Puls.* 6, on the tongue, cured in an hour. *Calcut, J. M.*, Vol. II., p. 261.

Laryngo-Tracheitis.—Catarrh of the larynx and trachea often indicates this drug, especially if the patient is chilly; thirstless; cough loose; worse in the evening and in a warm room; better in the open air. Dr. Ingals adds to this: "Cough first dry, afterward loose, with expectoration of much salt, bitter, yellow, or whitish matter, or else of sanguinolent mucus; hoarseness, with almost complete extinction of the voice; lancinating pains in the throat and palate; coryza, with oozing of yellowish, greenish fetid matter; cough aggravated when lying down, with sensation of suffocation at the same time."

Bronchitis.—We employ *Pulsatilla* in bronchitis following measles when accompanied with chilliness, thirstlessness and greenish expectoration. It is specific in those cases, acute or chronic, where the cough is moist and loose during the day, with dry and titillating cough at night in a recumbent posture. Dr. Meyhoffer uses it in this affection when there is copious muco-purulent expectoration, in lymphatic and anæmic females, with irregularities of function in the reproductive organs. Nocturnal paroxysms of dyspnœa, gouty or rheumatic pains, flying about from one part of the body to another; worse all night.

CASE DCXXXIX. Mrs. M., eight months pregnant, has a harrassing cough, excited by tickling under the sternum; dry and worse toward evening, at night, and in a recumbent posture, preventing

sleep till after midnight; loose during the day, with expectoration of yellow, bitter mucus. *Puls.* 1600, one dose, cured. Dr. Colburn.

CASE DCXL. I used in the following case the 70,000th with success. M., aged forty-nine, mild disposition, predisposed to lung affections, caught cold, and bronchitis set in, which soon ran into a chronic form. Various medicines were used unsuccessfully. After six weeks, the following symptoms were present and persistent: diarrhœa in the morning; cough moist and loose in the day, with copious expectoration of yellowish-green matter; cough dry and titillating at night when in a recumbent posture, preventing sleep. The patient imagined she had consumption, and was disposed to weep. Hoyne.

Pleuritis.—This drug has been employed to some extent in pleurisy, but only when the symptoms just enumerated are present, with stitches in the side and shoulder during motion, cough or breathing.

Consumption.—In pulmonary tuberculosis it is seldom of much benefit, except in those cases where the patient cannot bear fatty or rich food, and when the cough is greatly aggravated at night in a recumbent posture.

CASE DCXLI. Miss ——, aged thirty-seven, has had several hæmorrhages, and supposes herself incurable. Symptoms: Smothered feeling in left side of chest, with sensation of fluid dropping; menses every three weeks, clotted and dark; flushed face and fullness of head at periods; hacking cough and soreness of lung, worse at periods; milk bloats her and causes fullness of head; cold feet and hands; better in morning and open air; worse in warm room, craves acids. *Puls.* 30 cured in four months. Dr. G. O. Spence.

Asthma, which comes on or is worse in the evening, and is accompanied with constant chilliness, dizziness when rising from a seat, nausea and vomiting of mucus, palpitation of the heart, nightly diarrhœa and deranged menstruation, is immediately relieved by this medicinal agent. Better in the open air, worse in a warm room.

Hæmorrhage from the lungs requires *Pulsatilla* when the blood is dark and coagulated, especially during suppressed menstruation, or from piles. Very sluggish circulation, manifested by constant chilliness, coldness and paleness of the skin. Cough loose at night, with vomiting of mucus.

Whooping Cough.—This drug is useful in the first stage of whooping cough, especially in children with blonde hair, blue eyes, and of a

mild, yielding disposition. Shattering spasmodic cough, often in paroxysms of two coughs each; expectoration greenish or yellow, in the daytime only.

Pericarditis.—*Pulsatilla* is serviceable in pericarditis of good-natured persons who weep easily, are thirstless, change position often, have a loose, rattling cough, worse on going to bed; diarrhœa and rheumatic pains, which wander quickly from one part to another.

Nervous Palpitation of the heart, in young girls about the time of puberty, with epistaxis during suppressed menstruation, suggests this drug. Several cases of

Insufficiency of the Mitral Valves are reported to have been cured by *Pulsatilla*.

CASE DCXLII. Insufficiency of the mitral valves. For the last six months palpitation, anguish, asthmatic difficulties, with bronchial catarrh. Clear systolic murmurs at the apex of the left ventricle; some gastric troubles. Cured by *Puls*. *N. Amer. Jour. Hom.* V. 22, p. 24.

Phlebitis.—Dr. J. Hornby relates a case of phlebitis cruris cured with *Pulsatilla* 15 internally, and twenty drops of the tincture in a pint of lukewarm water externally. The main symptoms were: Left thigh and leg swollen to twice their natural size, the thigh looking flushed, and the leg from the knee down to the ankle of a crimson color; varicose veins; several ulcers vegetating on the leg, discharging a sanguinous matter, and tender to the touch. Dull aching pains in limbs; appetite poor; sleep restless.

Gastritis, after eating fatty substances, pork, pastry, rancid butter, fruit, *Mercury*, *Quinine*, wine, ice-cream, etc., demands *Pulsatilla* if there is no appetite, no thirst, bitter, or putrid taste in the mouth in the morning, everything tasting bitter; dizziness when rising from a chair; chilliness; aversion to meat; dryness of the mouth; mild, gentle persons; longing for sour things; chilliness after meals.

Gastralgia.—The same remedy is useful in gastralgia, with gastric catarrh and similar symptoms, pain after eating, and sour vomiting. Aggravation from rich fat food, pastry, etc.

CASE DCXLIII. Gastrodynia. A very large lymphatic lady, aged twenty-eight, has had the disease several times in her life; generally lasts from one to two weeks at a time; always been treated Allopathically. She was sitting in a rocking-chair, bent forward and con-

stantly rocking, suffering so much that the sweat was running from her face. Constant pain in the stomach, but every few moments she would cry out from the severity of the pain; had been suffering about two hours, and in that time had vomited frequently. First it was the food that was vomited, but now only a slimy mucus, which emitted a most intense acid odor; she said it was so sour that it set the teeth on edge; bowels inclined to be costive. *Puls.* 200 cured. Dr. Burt.

CASE DCXLIV. B. aged twenty-one. Severe pain in epigastrium after food; tongue coated; giddiness. Says it came on ten weeks back from a severe cold. *Puls.* cured. Dr. Maffery.

Dyspepsia.—The symptoms enumerated in the following cases give a clear idea of its usefulness in this obstinate affection.

CASE DCXLV. C., aged twenty-seven, complains of aching pain in stomach, worse after eating; bitter taste in the mouth in the morning; feels bloated two hours after eating; cannot bear clothes tight on the abdomen; empty feeling of stomach and bowels; no thirst; light hurts her eyes and makes her nervous. She feels better in the open air; has bearing down right at anus, not relieved by stool, leucorrhœa. *Puls.* 30 cured. Dr. G. O. Spence.

CASE DCXLVI. Dyspepsia. Man, aged forty-five. Pains in the abdomen and chest, and under the shoulders; flatulence; the food tastes a long time after it has been taken; aching in the forehead, sometimes coming up from behind; better in morning, worse towards evening; bowels regular; has been sick twelve months. *Puls.* 2 cured. Dr. C. H. Marston.

CASE DCXLVII. Female, aged thirty. Weakness, sinking and throbbing at pit of stomach; faintness and loss of appetite for six months. *Puls.* 6 cured. Dr. C. H. Marston.

CASE DCXLVIII. Male, aged thirty-nine. For three months pain after food; some rotten eructations with burning in chest and abdomen. *Puls.* cured. Dr. C. H. Marston.

CASE DCXLIX. Case of vomiting lasting three weeks following the taking of a large quantity of powdered *Ipecac.* Gave *Puls.* 12, four doses a day, with relief on the third day; patient had cold hands and feet; wanted to keep near the fire; felt best when walking in open air. Dr. Henry Tucker.

Gastro-Intestinal Catarrh.—Dr. H. Goullon used *Pulsatilla* in a number of cases of gastro-intestinal catarrh in children from one and a

half to seven years old. They were pale, peevish, fretful, of changeable mood; feverish, chilly feelings, poor appetite, bloated abdomen; painfulness of the pit of the stomach; coated tongue; irregular alvine discharges, undigested, whitish, frothy, green and slimy, six or seven times a day or less often. Skin dry sometimes, with increased temperature, or covered with sticky perspiration; gradual emaciation.

Diarrhœa.—The same remedy is also serviceable in intestinal catarrh of adults, with disordered stomach, nausea, vomiting, greenish diarrhœa worse at night, chilliness, etc. Rumbling in the bowels before stool; watery diarrhœa usually at night, with very bad taste in the morning; no two stools alike they are so changeable.

Key

CASE DCL. Profuse watery diarrhœa; restless and sleepless all night, with quiet sleep about six in the morning for about an hour. *Puls.* 200, one dose cured. Dr. J. Moore.

CASE DCLI. Dr. Cushing reports two cases of diarrhœa, cured with *Puls.* in which this symptom was present; as soon as they begin to eat they must go to stool.

CASE DCLII. A young, intelligent, mild-looking blonde three months ago had cholera morbus for which she took *Calomel.* Got her feet wet and ever since has been subject to attacks of mucous diarrhœa, occurring every week, and sometimes lasting a week. Stools nearly every hour, slimy, with nausea, faintness and sometimes vomiting of mucus; worse about bed-time. *Puls.* 3 cured. Dr. Metcalf.

CASE DCLIII. An infant, aged twelve months, had been affected with a troublesome diarrhœa for some weeks, and the parents had tried several domestic remedies without avail. The evacuations were of a peculiar character, and not like those which, for the most part, are seen in the purgations of very young children. The mass was bulky and homogenous, of a bright yellow color, not unlike custard. *Puls.* 3 was therefore administered, and with immediate and perfect success. Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

Proctitis and Periproctitis.—We have found *Pulsatilla* of considerable service, when due to traumatic causes or cold, particularly in mild, gentle, sensitive persons, inclined to cry at everything.

Dysentery is another affection in which *Pulsatilla* is often indicated. Discharges white, slimy, and blood-streaked, with or without tenesmus, worse at night, with white coated tongue, slimy vomiting, sticky taste in the mouth; dryness of the mouth but no thirst;

bruised feeling in abdomen; evening chilliness and great difficulty in breathing. Anæmic persons.

Cholera Morbus is well met by this remedy when the symptoms just enumerated are present.

CASE DCLIV. Cholera morbus from drinking ice water, which had been four weeks under Old School treatment. Tongue white; clammy taste; restless and sleepless during whole night, but would get an hour's quiet sleep about six in the morning; no appetite; bowels torpid, quite free from pain; always felt better in the morning, aggravation commencing in the afternoon. *Puls.* 200, one dose. Better and continued to improve, but on the fourth day, the bowels not having moved, *Nux* 200 was given, and bowels moved in a short time. Dr. J. Moore.

Cholera Infantam.—The indications are the same as those given under gastro-intestinal catarrh.

Hiccough coming on after eating cold fruit, is quickly relieved by this drug.

Constipation, when obstinate, in mild, gentle, tearful females, with very bad taste in the mouth in the morning, suggests *Pulsatilla*.

Hæmorrhoids.—*Pulsatilla* may be employed for blind and flowing hæmorrhoids in mild, gentle and tearful persons, when accompanied with faintness, evening chilliness, pain in the back, colicky pains, dryness and bad taste in the mouth every morning. Discharge of blood and mucus during stool, pallid countenance, and disposition to faint, worse in the evening.

Meteorism.—Bloating of the abdomen in consequence of eating fat, rich food or pastry, warm cakes, pork, fruits, etc., often gives way to a few doses of *Pulsatilla*.

Colic from the same cause and from getting the feet wet, aggravated at night, with grayish diarrhœa, white tongue, chilliness, thirstlessness, faintness and paleness of the face, also indicates it.

Ascites, due to suppression of the menses suggest this remedy.

CASE DCLV. Ascites after chlorosis. Girl, aged seventeen, suffering from chlorosis, brought on by suppression of the menses from a fright; at the same time ascites. *Puls.* 12 cured in six weeks. Dr. Beauvois.

Hepatitis.—*Pulsatilla* is beneficial in hepatitis and other affections of the liver for these symptoms; changeable stools, no two alike, or

green slimy diarrhœa, worse towards evening or at night; anxiety, chilliness, thirstlessness, oppressed respiration. Especially after the abuse of *Quinine*. Jaundice.

Catarrh of the Pancreas.—Dr. J. Buchner says, it is best met in girls by *Pulsatilla* followed by preparations of *Calc.*

Urinary Affections.—The following urinary affections are often relieved by this drug:

1. *Hæmaturia*, when there is constriction and cutting pain around the navel, into the small of the back, with burning in the urethra; penis and scrotum drawn up; crampy pains in the right leg from the knee to the groin; more useful for females with discharge of dark colored clots. Frequent and almost ineffectual urging to urinate.

2. *Retention* of urine, with redness, heat and soreness in the region of the bladder, and uneasy pain in the abdomen, accompanied with urinary tenesmus.

3. *Enuresis Nocturna*, particularly in little girls, when aggravated in the fall.

CASE DCLVI. Girl, five and one-half years old, of fair complexion, frequently changing color, delicate frame and soft mild disposition, suffered for two years from wetting the bed. The complaint had been preceded by an acute exanthem, probably measles. *Puls.* 24 cured in eight days. Dr. Gauwerky.

CASE DCLVII. N., aged sixty, had had incontinence of urine for eight years, especially at night. Two doses of *Sulph.* and two of *Puls.* 30 cured him in a month. Dr. Duplat.

Chronic Bright's Disease.— *Pulsatilla* is occasionally indicated when the disease is the result of alcoholic drinks. Frequent chilliness, wandering pains, paroxysms of obscuration of sight, disordered stomach with nausea.

Nephritis Vera.— *Pulsatilla* has been used successfully in the suppurating stage when there is frequent chilliness.

Pyelitis.—Raue suggests it for purulent sediment.

Cystitis is well met by this drug, when, after urinating, there is a spasmodic pain in the neck of the bladder extending to the pelvis and thighs; the urine deposits a slimy sediment, which adheres to the vessel; and there is tenesmus and stinging in the neck of the bladder. Also in

Hypertrophy of the Bladder.—When catarrh of the bladder has pro-

duced engorgement and consequent exudation into the tissues of the bladder, attended with slimy mucus or purulent discharge.

Spasm of the Bladder in hysterical females, when the spasm is characterized by constrictive pain in the region of the bladder, with urinary tenesmus and involuntary emissions of a little urine.

Catarrh of the Bladder.— *Pulsatilla* meets "tenesmus of the bladder with painful pressure; urine gelatinous, mucous, or mixed with blood and pus; or swelling at the neck of the bladder, with pain when pressed, and accompanied with pain in the loins."

Gonorrhœa.— *Pulsatilla* should be given for suppressed gonorrhœa, with swelling of the testicles and prostrate gland; contraction of the passage, and discharge of dark colored blood, or badly smelling mucus, with tendency to inflammation of the eyes, particularly in mild, gentle persons with light hair. Burning pain after urination. In gonorrhœa of the female it is very efficient for painless discharge of thickish, milky mucus, with burning and stinging pain in the labia and vagina, and cutting pains at the mouth of the uterus.

Balanorrhœa.—It should be used in mild persons, predisposed to catarrh or diarrhœa, with tickling and itching of the glans and prepuce. Loss of prostatic fluid.

Prostatitis, with great heat and pressure in the perineum, frequent urging to urinate; frequent erections, with loss of prostatic fluid; constrictive pain, extending to the bladder, with continual dull stitch in the neck of the bladder, with a pressure of urine while lying upon the back; stool of small shape, and as if pressed flat; spasmodic pain in neck of bladder after micturition.

Epididymitis reminds us of this drug "when pressive and tensive pains extend up into the abdomen; the right testicle is drawn up and swollen, but the left is hanging down relaxed; or the testicles hang down very loosely, with drawing, tensive pains, passing out of the abdomen through the spermatic cord."

Venereal Rheumatism.— It has been employed when the discharge has been suppressed by injections. The pains wander quickly from one part to another.

Orchitis from suppressed gonorrhœa, is another affection in which *Pulsatilla* is very serviceable.

Onanism.— We use the remedy under consideration in masturbation of females when the practice has given rise to leucorrhœa discharges

or hysterical symptoms. Leucorrhœa, milky and painless, with backache; menses profuse of a dark or blackish color; great sexual excitement.

Hydrocele, when the swelling is of a bluish color, is well met by *Pulsatilla*, particularly "in persons subject to varicose veins, and of a lymphatic constitution, with blue eyes and light hair."

Chancre.— It may be given when from some imprudence in eating or drinking, the sore which was previously doing well, has changed to a bad character again; itching and burning on the inner and upper side of the prepuce; burning in the testicles without swelling.

Varicocele, also, in persons of a lymphatic temperament.

CASE DCLVIII. A Mohammedan suffered with nocturnal emissions, being obliged by his religion to take, after each such pollution, a bath; he had sometimes to take a bath every morning. After each bath he felt such a lowness of depression that its extent can hardly be imagined; it lasted all day, with a dry tongue, burning skin, languor, distaste for water, but a good appetite; eyes felt as if they would every moment push back into the orbit, head so light and empty as if it were off the shoulders. Had suffered six or seven years. *Puls.* 30 cured. Dr. M. L. Sircar.

Spinal Irritation due to sexual excesses or masturbation requires *Pulsatilla* when there is weariness and stiffness of the back, seminal emissions, with excited sexual desire.

In the following affections of women, *Pulsatilla* is a very important remedy:

1. *Ovaritis* from getting the feet wet; pain shoots upwards to the side; suppression of the menses with nausea, coldness of the body, chilliness, and pressure on the bladder and rectum; thirstlessness, meek, tearful disposition.

2. *Leucorrhœa*, burning discharge, thin and acrid, milky, with swelling of the vulva; thick and white without pain; when lying, or before and during the menses which are scanty and late, with cutting in the abdomen; inclination to looseness of the bowels; chilliness, thirstlessness, peevishness, sadness, semilateral headache.

CASE DCLIX. Mrs. H., aged twenty-three, pain in left side, from under the false ribs around to the back. Yellow leucorrhœa, not very thick, constant; most at the menstrual period; back always feels weak; no pain during menstruation; natural in color and quantity;

occasional sharp shooting pains through the head, sometimes in the occipital and sometimes in the frontal region; feels very tired in the morning; in the daytime feels better after a short sleep than after a long one; has sometimes palpitation in the cardiac region. Violent exercise is very exhausting; perspires easily; sleeps at night with her arms over her head and feels stiff on rising. *Puls.* 5000, one dose cured. Dr H. N. Martin.

4. *Metritis*, after getting the feet wet, or from suppression of the menstrual discharge, with deficiency of milk, chilliness, thirstlessness, hemicrania, diarrhœa, and pains in the abdomen as if the menses would come on.

5. *Displacement of the Uterus*, in mild, tearful women. Tension and contraction in the abdomen; pressure in small of the back as from a stone; paleness of the face; chilliness even when warmly clad; menstrual colic with great restlessness; bad taste in the mouth in the morning, and dry tongue without thirst.

6. *Metrorrhagia* in mild persons with habitual looseness of the bowels, and scanty menses; blood dark and coagulated emitted in paroxysms; profuse at times, at others intermitting; no appetite; bad taste in the mouth; aggravation in evening.

7. *Menorrhagia* of delicate women, with symptoms similar to those just mentioned.

8. *Amenorrhœa* at the age of puberty, or suppression from getting the feet wet, in mild, gentle, tearful women, with pale yellow face, dyspnœa, diarrhœa, leucorrhœa, hemicrania, chilliness, faintness, nausea, pressure in the stomach, and aggravation in a warm room. Better in the open air.

CASE DCLX. Girl, aged fifteen. Catamenia ceased, since then a loss of proper appetite, especially in the night; tympanitis, with rumbling in abdomen, commencing in the evening, increasing at night, thin stools, three or four a night, sometimes containing ingesta; weakness, anæmia. *Puls.* tincture and 3d cured. Dr. Sircar.

CASE DCLXI. ..., aged sixteen, eleven months ago caught cold just menstruating, and the flow had prematurely ceased. She had been nothing since, and had been growing weaker and weaker; was now complained of breathlessness, palpitation, headache, etc.; in a word was anæmic. ... failed to bring on the menses although she grew stronger. *Puls.* 12, 3 and 5 cured. Dr. R. Hughes.

8. *Dysmenorrhœa*, with similar symptoms and catarrhal affections of the stomach, pressure in the pit of the stomach, burning in the abdomen, colicky pains, diarrhœa, etc.; disposition of lower limbs to go to sleep; blood thick and dark, or pale and watery,—flows by fits and starts.

9. *Threatened Abortion* in mild, gentle persons, "when the discharge is arrested for a little, then returns with redoubled violence; this cessation and renewal are frequently repeated.

CASE DCLXII. Mrs. H., aged thirty-five, pregnant six months; after a violent blow on the abdomen, and next day getting the feet wet, severe paroxysmal colicky pains all over the abdomen followed; could not keep her feet still one moment; was restless all over. *Coloc.* and *Rhus.* gave no relief. At the same time a semi-sanguineous foul-smelling discharge set in, per vagina, with bearing down pain; felt very drowsy, yet unable to sleep. *Nux mosch.* 200. Slept all night and all pain gone. After a few days took *Puls.* which discharged dead fœtus. Dr. S. Lilienthal.

CASE DCLXIII. Mrs. B. threatened abortion after fright; walked about a mile through deep snow. Violent labor pains confined to left side, caused her to cry out and weep; occur about every fifteen minutes. Flow of dark blood between the pains, with some large clots; violent chills between pains; wants much covering; during pains chilliness. No thirst, slimy taste in the mouth. *Puls.* 200 every fifteen minutes; four doses cured. Dr. Gardner.

10. *Vomiting of Pregnancy.*—Vomiting of mucus; vomits after every meal; frequent eructations of sour, hot, rancid food; bad taste in the mouth every morning; thirstlessness; nightly diarrhœa.

11. *Post-partum Hæmorrhage*, when coagula are the cause. Blood dark and coagulated emitted in paroxysms, profuse at times, at others intermitting.

12. *Chlorosis*, with faintness, chilliness, diarrhœa, irregular menses, vomiting, palpitation of heart, pale face, puffy eye-lids, want of appetite and thirst, depraved digestion, oppression of the chest and difficult breathing.

CASE DCLXIV. *Pulsatilla* 9 morning and evening, removed a stubborn vomiting of everything in a Miss aged nineteen, suffering from chlorosis. She looked almost blooming, but had irritable palpitation from the slightest causes, even to the severest loudly-hammering

beating of the heart. Dysmenorrhœa and scanty menses, cool skin, hot flashes, transitory redness of the cheeks. Dr. Goullon.

13. *Puerperal Fever.*— The following case by Dr. Lippe will illustrate:

CASE DCLXV. Suppression of urinary and lochial secretions; cold perspiration over the whole body; eyes swollen; hands and wrists cold; could not discern any person; head felt too full, or as if the skull was lifted up; when she closed her eyes she saw pictures and all sorts of strange sights; heard all kinds of operatic airs; had to lie constantly on her back; complains of labor-like pains, compelling her to press downward, considered herself dying. *Puls.* 200. A large quantity of retained spurious liquor amnii was discharged with relief of all the symptoms.

CASE DCLXVI. Sudden suppression of the "lochia" in a woman forty years old, followed by "puerperal mania." She has been treated for some days by an Allopath. She looks round slyly and hides herself under the bedclothes at the sight of any one; sometimes she jumps out of the bed with the clothes hanging over her head; she answers confusedly, her eye shines and stares, her uterus is tender, and she winces under the pressure of the hand. *Puls.* 12 cured. Dr. Morgan.

14. *Phlegmasia Dolens.*— Dr. A. E. Hawks reports the following:

CASE DCLXVII. J., aged twenty-six, one week after confinement, pain and swelling in the left leg; limb pale white color, and considerably swollen below the knee; hard, knotty swelling, a little below the popliteal space, which was intensely painful when touched, or when the limb was moved. *Puls.* 3, fomentations and rest cured.

15. *Labor Pains.*— *Pulsatilla* should be given for labor pains alternating with hæmorrhage and restlessness, or when the pains excite palpitation, suffocating and fainting spells, unless the doors and windows are open. It is useful when the pains are too short, too feeble, irregular and intermittent, and do not advance the labor, or when they cease entirely in feeble persons.

16. *Hysteria*, of mild, gentle women; she is timid and fearful, sometimes silent and melancholy, with bad taste in the mouth in the morning; her symptoms are very changeable—very well one hour and worse the next; all symptoms better in the open air.

CASE DCLVIII. D., aged eight. For five years has been the subject of convulsive movements of the head, each spasm lasting three

It is now known to be a fact that Pul-
ill rectify a mal position of the foetus if
in while the membranes are still unbroken
C.S.S

or four hours. Lately has had cough. Her cough was merely a symptom of hysteria, known by the name of dog-bark. She could scarcely reply to my questions, so distressing were the paroxysms of coughing. The paroxysms continued from five to ten hours incessantly. *Bell.* 12, *Ign.* 12, *Cupr.* 12 without benefit. *Puls.* 6 cured after the third dose. Dr. Cramoisy.

17. *Mal-presentations.*— We do not think that the power of *Pulsatilla* in altering the position of the child is clearly shown as yet, although there is considerable evidence in favor of it. Croserio in his treatise on midwifery cites the following case: Dr. Bethmann was called to the assistance of a lady in child-bed; the membranes being unbroken, and the os but little dilated, notwithstanding frequent and severe pains he recognized a shoulder presentation. Not desiring to hurry anything he administered a dose of *Pulsatilla;* some minutes afterwards, the patient experienced a violent pain with such a sensation of *bouleversement* in the abdomen, that she was frightened; subsequent to which, the pains, after a little interval of rest, became regular again, and Bethmann, on a second examination, was agreeably surprised to find the head in a favorable position. Croserio thinks he obtained a similar result, in a like case, by the same means, but cannot affirm it with certainty. Since then there have been numerous articles in our journals on this subject. See *N. A. J.*, Vol. IV., P. 366, *Amer. Hom. Rev.*, Vol. IV., P. 505, *Hahn. Month.*, Vol. III., P. 321, Vol. IV., Pp. 279, 363, *Medical Investigator*, Vol. VI., Pp. 139, 220, 390, *Amer. Hom. Obs.*, Vol. VII., P. 426, and others.

18. *Aglactia.*— Mild, tearful women that have little milk.

CASE DCLXIX. Mrs. S. miscarried at seventh month, four days ago. For four months has had cough which is now worse. Mammæ swollen, hot and painful; no milk, yet she felt it run into the breasts quite frequently; headache in forehead and temples; skin hot; no thirst; limbs slightly swollen, stiff and painful. All symptoms worse in evening. *Puls.* 16m one dose cured in three days. Dr. A. M. Cushing.

19. *Sore Nipples* in mild, gentle persons. Swelling of the breasts, with pressing tension; painful sticking, and a discharge of thin acrid milk; weeping at every nursing; pain changes from place to place; is now in the chest and then in the back.

Caries and Curvature of the Spine.— *Pulsatilla* meets these symptoms:

"Aching pain in the small of the back; stiffness and pain in the small of the back when lying, as if from subcutaneous ulceration; pain as if dislocated during motion; lacerating pain in the back; sticking pain in the back and across the chest; interstitial distension and curvature of the upper dorsal vertebræ; excessive debility, and bruised feeling in the limbs; painful feeling of lameness in the ligaments; tremulous weakness;" silent and melancholy; aching, drawing pain in the pit of the stomach, only in the morning; pains wander quickly from one part to another; constant chilliness; gripings, and painful sensitiveness of the abdominal walls; evacuations consisting of green slime; no appetite or thirst.

Rheumatism.—*Pulsatilla* is frequently of great service, particularly for wandering pains, going quickly from one part to another, with constant chilliness, diarrhœa, thirstlessness; smarting pain in region of heart aggravated by lying on the left side; palpitation increased by mental emotions; swelling and redness of the joints; worse at night and from warmth; better from changing position.

CASE DCLXX. Patient, aged thirty-three years, married, and mother of several children, has suffered semi-annual attacks of prosopalgia for several years; but instead of the usual suffering in the face, in November last, she being then at the seventh month of gestation, was taken with pain sharp and severe in the sacrum and each hip, always coming on as soon as she retired to bed, rendering a change of position frequently necessary. "The pains which came on when lying on the back were relieved by turning to either side, and the pains from lying on either side by turning to the back." Three months after her accouchement, she having suffered every night without relief from her Allopathic attendant,—I was called and prescribed three doses *Puls.* 30x. Lay awake all the first night but had no pain, and second night slept well, with no return. Dr. J. A. Wakeman.

CASE DCLXXI. Jerking, lacerating pains through the left leg and foot, which soon became œdematous and numb. Extremely sensitive to jars, touch or pressure. Could not bear to have any one come near her; sat on the edge of the chair, with leg flexed upon the thigh. Patient weeps easily; left side gets chilly, and then the greater pain. Aggravation of all the symptoms at night and before midnight; amelioration by shifting position and warmth. *Puls.* 0000 cured. Dr. T. D. Stow.

CASE DCLXXII. Sophia, aged twenty-nine, has had rheumatic pains three or four years. Pains in knees, ankles and feet, worse in windy and rainy weather; erratic in character; so severe as to keep her awake, and crying with pain all night; has also pains in left hypochondrium; indigestion with pyrosis and flatulence. *Puls.* 3—better in a week, but the erratic pains continued, though less severe. *Puls.* 12. In a week felt well, but a few days later had some slight rheumatic pains, worse from motion. *Bry.* 3 completed the cure. Dr. Wm. Bayes.

CASE DCLXXIII. Stout, full-blooded gentlemen subject to rheumatic attacks has had rheumatism in the wrist for ten days. Region of wrist swollen and reddened; pain comes on at 3 P. M. increasing until midnight and then diminishes, leaving only pain and stiffness on motion. *Puls.* 6, one dose cured. Dr. Metcalf.

CASE DCLXXIV. (Rheumatic gout.) P., aged sixteen, scrofulous lymphatic temperament. Shifting pain in ankles and feet, not during rest but on the least motion; stitching pain in articulations as if squeezed together; left great toe painful and swollen, worse at night and when the parts are uncovered; better when in a horizontal position with limbs raised; frequent micturition; aversion to rich food. *Puls.* 5 cured in two days. Dr. Thos. C. Bunting.

CASE DCLXXV. F., sharp, drawing, jerking pains in arms from shoulders to wrists, worse in right arm and during motion; unable to sleep before 2 A. M.; pains return after waking. *Bry.* 3 and 6 gave no relief. Pain removed to top extending to occiput and nape of neck; sickness at stomach. *Ipecac* 2 followed by *Bell.* 1 gave no relief. Pain changed to stomach and bowels, and afterwards to shoulders and back. *Puls.* 2 and 6 failed. *Puls.* 200 cured in two days. Dr. R. C. Smedley.

Tumor Albus Genu.—*Pulsatilla* has proved curative in white swelling of the knee, with fever without thirst; sleeplessness, dryness of tongue; no appetite; foul taste; slimy diarrhœa and scanty menses. Better from cold applications, worse from warm.

Epilepsy.—*Pulsatila* has been used to some extent in the treatment of this disease, but is not as important as *Bell.*, *Cupr.*, *Hyos.*, etc.

CASE DCLXXVI. Miss C., aged twenty-one, epilepsy since two years, phlegmatic temperament, stout. Falling suddenly insensible, with great contortions of the limbs and frothing at the mouth, lasting five or ten minutes, after which she would pass into a deep sleep;

lasting about half an hour. Fits more frequent the day before the menses; menses too light and scanty; sleep disturbed by unpleasant dreams; sensation as if a lump were rising in her throat, which caused nausea while eating; headache principally above the right eye; pain at apex of scapulæ. *Puls.* 15, three powders cured and she remained well. Dr. Cox.

Intermittent.— *Pulsatilla* proves beneficial in intermittent fever when before the fever there is drowsiness in the daytime and slimy diarrhœa; during the heat, labor-like pains; sleepiness and starting on falling asleep. Thirstlessness all stages; aggravation in a warm room; wandering pains; weeping mood; aversion to rich food; constant chilliness during the apyrexia, with headache, pain in the chest, palpitation of the heart, and foul taste in the mouth.

CASE DCLXXVII. Mrs. C., aged sixty-five; chill followed by fever and sweat nearly every day, coming on toward evening; no thirst in any of the stages; aversion to fat or rich food, and but very little appetite for anything; what little she did eat distressed her; severe pain in left chest, with troublesome cough, worse on lying down. *Puls.* 51m cured, with but one more chill the next afternoon. Dr. Colburn.

CASE DCLXXVIII. D., aged thirty-five, contracted chills in the army. Has now no regular chills but is troubled with general debility; nervous and fidgety; night-sweats; no appetite; before sitting down to the table thinks he can eat, but after tasting food his appetite leaves him; better in the open air; soreness in the abdomen extending around to the back. Had diarrhœa while in the army, and any over-exertion brings it on. *Puls.* 40m cured in ten weeks. Dr. T. L. Bradford.

Typhus and Typhoid Fever.— *Pulsatilla* is occasionally of service in the first stage, especially when previous to stool there is considerable rumbling in the bowels, with pinching pains, and aggravation of the symptoms at night. Predominance of chills; uncovering himself causes a chill; absence of thirst and appetite; dry tongue; vomiting; mucous stools; heat of the hand and foot of one side and coldness of the other; or sweat of one side.

CASE DCLXXIX. T., aged twenty-five, dark complexion, black hair, 12th of December stated that he had felt unwell for some weeks, had no appetite, frequent headaches, and occasional pains in the

abdomen. *Nux vom.* 40m. Saw him evening of December 14th. Had been confined to his bed all day; the pains in the abdomen had gradually increased, were constant, with periodical increase of them, and he was then relieved by very profuse vomiting of a green substance (bile), with much transparent mucus, and finally at the close of these attacks of vomiting, a gulping up of a few mouthfuls of bright red blood; abdomen felt sore when touched; no stool for some days; urine scanty; the past twenty-four hours had passed about four ounces of dark red urine; no thirst; mouth dry and clammy; tongue clean; pulse small and hard, eighty; found no relief in any position, but had to draw in his abdomen, as any attempt to stretch himself increased the pains. *Puls.* 50m. December 15, had a sleepless night; had vomited less often, and no more blood had been gulped up at the cessation of vomiting; pulse was softer; urinary secretions increased; pain in abdomen not severe; the tenderness to the touch continued. Day by day he grew better, the pain diminished, the urine became more abundant and cloudy, but he did not sleep; no appetite; no thirst; no movement from the bowels. December 21, took some beef tea, which brought back the pains in the abdomen. *Puls.* 75m relieved him. December 28, not so well. *Puls.* cm and he made a rapid recovery. Dr. Ad. Lippe.

Case DCLXXX. Has been ailing for several days; no appetite; chilly; wants to be in the fresh air; feels sluggish; inclined to despond and mope, and shed tears; tongue coated with yellow pasty coat, which makes the mouth feel dry; wants to moisten it frequently by small drinks of water; slimy diarrhœa; fever. *Puls.* cured. Dr. J. C. Morgan.

Case DCLXXXI. Girl, aged eight, has fever, debility, coated tongue; cries all night, with pains in the feet and legs, only relieved by bathing with cold water. Suffered all last summer in the same way under Allopathic treatment. *Puls.* 200 cured in three days. Dr. Jas. B. Bell.

Morbilli.— *Pulsatilla* is considered a sort of specific for all cases of measles. This is not true, however. It cures when these symptoms are present; conjunctivitis, with photophobia and lachrymation; yellowish, slightly acrid discharge from the nose; high fever without thirst; loose rattling cough; nightly diarrhœa preceded by rumbling in the abdomen; nightly aggravation. It is claimed, and we think

with reason, that *Pulsatilla*, administered to persons who have been exposed to measles, will prevent its development.

CASE DCLXXXII. J., aged five. Had measles for which he received no treatment. Now has universal and deep bronchitis, a most violent cough, and looks sorely stricken down. *Puls.* 3 cured in a week. Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

Varicella seldom needs treatment. When however the patient has nightly diarrhœa, with more or less disturbance of the stomach, *Pulsatilla* affords relief.

Fetid Perspiration.— In the proving of *Pulsatilla* there occurs the following symptom: "Smell of the perspiration sour, musty, like musk." Dr. Gorton.

In the following skin affections *Pulsatilla* proves useful:

1. *Herpes.*— Mild, gentle persons predisposed to catarrh or diarrhœa; lancinating pains; itching and burning eruption.

2. *Urticaria.*—When it accompanies the menstrual flow, or is caused by uterine diseases.

3. *Boils* when situated in the ears.

4. *Chilblains*, when inflamed, of a blue-red color, and swelling of the parts.

5. *Varices* of pregnant women.

6. *Ulcers*, deep or spreading, putrid, bleeding easily and surrounded by pimples.

Poisoning by Toad-Stools.— Dr. E. Farrington gave *Pulsatilla* 30 as an antidote in a case of supposed poisoning by toad-stools. Relief was obtained in an hour. Next day entirely well.

VERATRUM ALBUM.

Veratrum Album.—White Hellebore.
Antidotes.—*Camphor, Coffee, Aconite.*
Duration of Action.—Several hours to several weeks.

Mental Symptoms.—The following are the important ones: Mania, with desire to cut and tear things, especially clothing. Despairs about his position in society; feels very unlucky. Disposed to talk about the fault of others, or silence, but if irritated, scolding, calling names. Nervous, as if she would have to fly away.

CASE DCLXXXIII. Mrs. C., aged twenty-six, light complexion, mild. After a severe illness aversion to husband and children; desire to leave the house; hallucinations; the room appeared full of people, crowding in when there was no longer room for more. What was peculiar to the case, was the custom the apparition had individually of personating some one in particular, and thus keeping her company for hours. She would both see and converse with the forms sitting beside her, nor could she always distinguish the semblance from the reality. Under *Verat.* she improved in mental and moral condition. Dr. J. H. P. Frost.

Vertigo in drunkards, opium eaters, or those who use tobacco, characterized by sudden fainting, collapse of pulse, loss of vision, and cold sweat on the forehead is well met by *Veratrum.*

CASE DCLXXXIV. An overseer who considered himself firmly established, found himself suddenly dismissed. From that moment a profound melancholy settled on him; he would only endure the presence of his daughter, and would only take food from her. Complained constantly of his dismissal and gave himself up to despair. *Verat. alb.* cured in twenty days. Dr. Dulac.

Anæmia of the Brain due to excessive alvine discharges suggests *Veratrum.* "Headache aggravated by movement, especially stooping, giddiness, vanishing of the senses, wakefulness, fainting fits, general

coldness, spasms and convulsions followed by paralytic weakness."

Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis.— In the treatment of cerebro-spinal meningitis, *Veratrum* occasionally proves serviceable. Prominent indications are: Delirium or heavy soporous sleep, restlessness and great thirst; cramps in the limbs, muscular weakness; nausea, vomiting and cold sweat; tingling and coldness of the hands; irregular pulse; neck too weak to hold the head up.

Cephalagia.— This drug has been found serviceable in headaches characterized by a sensation as of a piece of ice on the head, or sensation of warmth and coldness at the same time on the scalp, the hairs being sensitive. The headache is sometimes accompanied with nausea, vomiting, cold sweat on the forehead, stiffness of the neck, weakness and faintness, and profuse micturition. Aggravation when rising up or lying down. Headache with violent pain driving one to despair, or prostration causing fainting, with cold sweat and great thirst, nausea, vomiting and diarrhœa, or obstinate constipation.

CASE DCLXXXV. Chronic headache. The attacks came on in the afternoon and continued into the night; drawing pains in both arms; frequent micturition; the pain gets better toward morning; the patient is able to be about the house in the forenoon. *Cuprum* 400 relieved most of the symptoms and *Verat.* 400 completed the cure. Dr. Ira Barrows.

Eye.— The eye symptoms of this remedy are not very important. The main ones are: Excessive dryness of the eyelids; inflamed right eye; diplopia; hemeralopia, commencing at twilight; pressing in eyes; heat in the eyes with headache.

Deafness.— In some cases after exhausting diarrhœa *Veratrum* is useful. Hardness of hearing, as if the ears were stopped up; humming and roaring in the ears; aching in the meatus auditorius; tingling in the ears.

Epistaxis.— This drug is indicated when there is deadly paleness of the face, coldness of the body, and slow, intermitting pulse. Bleeding of the nose while sleeping at night; sensation as if the nose were ulcerated inside.

Prosopalgia.— It is useful in facial neuralgia when there are drawing, tearing pains attended with bluish paleness of the face, sunken eyes; while in bed the face is red, after getting up it becomes pale; coldness of the extremities; trembling and jerking; cold perspiration; chilli-

ness on top of the head; great exhaustion; nausea and vomiting. Also when caused by cold drinks in warm weather.

Odontalgia.—*Veratrum* cures "throbbing toothache, accompanied by swelling of the face, cold perspiration on the forehead, sickness and vomiting of bile, a bruised sensation in the limbs; great prostration of strength, almost to fainting, and coldness of the whole body, with internal heat and a great desire for cold drinks."

Diphtheria.—In 1862 Dr. D. A. Colton recommended this drug for diphtheria, when the hoarseness, cough and difficulty of breathing increased by paroxysms, regularly or not, particularly if during such paroxysms, the symptoms simulated those presented by a congestive chill.

Coughs.—Dr. Hirschel says: "Just as *Veratrum* shows great similarity to *Ipecac* in affections of the stomach and intestines, so also in cough. The titillation in *Veratrum* is somewhat lower down, with a sensation of constriction in the throat; the oppression, the nausea, the vomiting of food and mucus after the cough is stronger after *Veratrum*, and the paroxysms approximate more to the form of *Belladonna* or *Drosera*, with longer intervals. We might say in *Veratrum* the spasmodic element prevails—in *Ipecac* the catarrhal one." Dr. Mossa uses *Veratrum* for spasmodic cough during measles, with great burning and dryness in the mouth and fauces; long continued sleeplessness; anxiety in the præcordial region; irritability of the senses. Dr. Bayes says: "In the loud barking cough, commonly called stomach cough, occurring for the most part in hysterical girls and women, *Veratrum* is a most excellent medicine. In this affection I usually give the 3rd dilution."

CASE DCLXXXVI. Babe, skin very hot; cold sweat on the forehead when coughing; eyes half open during sleep. *Verat. alb.* 200, one dose, gave immediate relief. Dr. E. W. Berridge.

Laryngo-Tracheitis.—Dr. Mossa gives *Veratrum* for cough excessively straining and shaking, giving no rest day or night, with pain in the head, chest and abdomen, from the concussion, even in men.

Bronchitis, especially of old people, demands *Veratrum* when there is constant rattling of mucus, without being able to expectorate, with prostration, frequent, irregular pulse, and sticky perspiration about the head. Dr. Meyhoffer says: Use *Veratrum* in intercurrent *capillary bronchitis*; face livid, the finger-nails blue, the extremities

cold, while the heart presents those tumultuous, irregular contractions which are the forerunners of paralysis of that organ. Dr. Bayes says: "In cases of chronic bronchitis in the aged, *Veratrum* 3rd to 6th is often of the greatest service."

Whooping Cough.—This remedy proves curative when the spells of coughing are brought on by entering a warm room, or drinking cold water; face pale and sunken; restlessness and anxiety; great exhaustion; small quick pulse; constriction of larynx; vomiting of tough, thin mucus, with cold perspiration on the forehead, and involuntary discharge of urine. "It is one of those remedies which most frequently require to be selected in treating epidemic whooping cough, which begins with violence especially in the spring (and autumn.) Where it does not bring about a complete cure the symptoms are generally modified in such a way that either *Cuprum* or *Carbo veg.*, or sometimes *Sulphur* removes the remainder of the disease."

Asthma.—*Veratrum* is indicated in inveterate cases when the attack occurs in damp, cold weather, early in the morning. Prominent symptoms are: Coldness of the nose, ears and lower extremities; cold sweat of the upper part of the body; vomiting; inclination for motion; amelioration from throwing the head back.

Heart Diseases.—We think it was Dr. D. A. Colton who first called our attention to the value of *Veratrum* in organic disease of the heart, with fainting spells, bluish paleness of the face and sunken eyes. It also meets palpitation of the heart with chorea. Dr. Bayes says: "In intermittent action of the heart, occurring in feeble persons, with some obstruction to the hepatic circulation, *Veratrum* 6th centesimal, is of the greatest service, both in steadying the heart's action and in restoring healthy function to the liver."

Vomiting.—*Veratrum* may be given for frequent nausea and vomiting with leaden color of the face and cold perspiration on the forehead. Frothy vomiting followed by vomiting of bile, with an intermittent pulse.

CASE DCLXXXVII. Child, aged eighteen months, awakens at 11 A. M., with a violent cough and continuous vomiting of mucus; forehead and face covered with cold perspiration; face looks and feels like white marble; hands and feet cold; great prostration. *Verat. alb.* 34m relieved very soon, and cured in six hours. The child had eaten a large quantity of ice cream the day previous. Dr. Ad. Lippe.

Cold sweat at all times but particularly on forehead is the key. Coldness of Extremities

Chronic Catarrh of Stomach when accompanied with symptoms similar to the above is well met by this drug.

CASE DCLXXXVIII. Disordered stomach. Mr.—, for a week had pains under the scapulæ; loss of sight; vertigo. Took *Calomel* and *Rhubarb*. To-day these are almost gone, but he has the following: Urine thick when passed, and very dark, sometimes almost black; cold sweats at times; food has no taste; smoking makes throat dry and he does not enjoy it—(all these symptoms for seven days.) For one day craving for food; nausea when eating, so that he cannot get food down without retching; tongue white. *Verat. alb.* 200 every four hours, cured in a few days. Dr. E. W. Berridge.

Gastrodynia.— *Veratrum* may be employed when the pain is accompanied by cold perspiration on the forehead or extremities.

CASE DCLXXXIX. S., aged fifty-four, for a year has had attacks of pain in epigastrium; pain comes on gradually, first in the epigastrium, and from this radiates upwards and to both sides, reaching to the back between the lowest point of shoulder-blades; it increases in violence till it becomes agonizing, then gradually subsides. As the pain comes on she shakes with cold, and the hands and feet are cold. *Veratrum* 3 cured in a week. Dr. Wm. Bayes.

CASE DCXC. Periodically returning pains in the abdomen, which becomes bloated at such times, spreading over the region of the stomach, under the ribs to the back and superior part of the thigh, attended with rumbling in the abdomen, relieved by gulping up wind. Anorexia, thirst, tongue coated, at times vomiting, disturbed sleep and great uneasiness. *Verat. alb.* cured in two days. Dr. Lembke.

CASE DCXCI. Intermittent neuralgia in a girl aged eleven; had been exposed in a region where intermittent fever was prevalent; had had it (no regular chill) always accompanied with intense headache. Now had intermittent neuralgia of the bowels. About 4 P. M., would commence throwing up quantities of wind from the stomach; about 5 P. M. intense agonizing neuralgia would set in like knives cutting her bowels, chiefly affecting her left side, coming on at intervals of a few minutes and lasting from one to two minutes, so intense that it took three or four men to hold her. The attacks lasted from 5 to 9 o'clock, and would then terminate by two deep sighs or gapes. After the failure of *Nux*, *Coloc.*, *Iris*, *Con.*, *Hyoscyamus*, *Aconite* and *Natrum mur.*, *Veratrum alb.* was administered in five-drop doses of the mother

tincture, frequently repeated, and the pains were always controlled by it. Dr. Kitchen.

Hematemesis when accompanied with slow pulse, leaden color of the face, cool temperature of the skin, chilliness, fainting fits, thirst for cold drinks, cold sweat, inability to stand, and sickness at the stomach when moving or rising, demands *Veratrum* for its cure.

Hiccough.— It relieves hiccough coming on after hot drinks.

Intestinal Catarrh.— It also does intestinal catarrh, coming on suddenly at night in the summer season with vomiting, colic and cold sweat. During stool faintness and cold sweat on the forehead. Very exhausting diarrhœa, excessively weak after every stool; watery diarrhœa expelled in a forcible gush, with little or no griping.

CASE DCXCII. A woman of sixty had severe diarrhœa from fright. Stools liquid, gushing out with force, and she feels exhausted in consequence of the long continued diarrhœa; cold sweat all over the body with every stool, but especially on the forehead. *Verat alb.* 200 soon brought relief. Dr. Bruckner.

CASE DCXCIII. K., aged fifty-five, got wet through while driving in an open gig. Bowels moved four times during the night; stools preceded by pain, rumbling, coldness and shivering. Took some brandy, *Rhei.* and *Morph.* at different times without much benefit. Has flatulent distension of the colon and slight tenderness; pulse 108, small; tongue brownish and dry, (*Morphia*); motions greenish brown, but are not slimy or bloody; feet cold; calves of legs numb, but no cramps; slight nausea. *Verat. alb.* 1 every two hours cured. Dr. Andrew C. Chalmers.

Infantile Diarrhœa.—*Veratrum* is indicated by profuse, greenish watery, inodorous stools, accompanied with violent vomiting, excessive thirst, difficulty in breathing, tenderness of the abdomen, and great prostration. Insensible discharge of thin stool. Also in

Cholera Infantum coming on suddenly in the morning with the above symptoms, and hollowness of the eyes, distension of the abdomen, cold tongue and breath, paleness and coldness of the skin, with cold perspiration; wrinkling of the skin of the hands and fingers.

Cholera.— In genuine Asiatic cholera *Veratrum* meets these symptoms: Fear of death or indifference; eyes sunken; nose grows more pointed, seems to be longer, face cold, sunken; great thirst for cold water and vomiting after drinking; the discharges are gushing,

profuse, rice-water like, with cramp and colic in the bowels; coldness, cramps and cutting as with knives in the abdomen; tongue pale or bluish; voice feeble and husky; very anxious oppression and constriction of the chest; tonic cramps commencing in the hands and feet, gradually spreading all over, with cold perspiration; pulse small, thread-like. Dr. Bayes says: "I can also fully corroborate the experience of others as to the curative power of *Veratrum* in *choleraic diarrhœa*, even in true cholera and with rice-water discharges, both by vomiting and from the bowels, with cramps and coldness and blueness of the extremities. Muscular cramps knotting the muscles of the abdomen or of the legs, also demand *Veratrum*. In these choleraic or cholera cases, I have relied chiefly on the 1st to 3rd dec. dilutions, given after every evacuation till warmth resulted. Other men of high dilution tendencies speak equally high of the 30th, or even higher dilutions."

Case DCXCIV. Had been sick twelve hours. Profuse rice-water dejections every fifteen or twenty minutes with slight burning in the anus; frequent watery vomiting, especially after drinking; excessive thirst for cold drinks; nose and ears icy cold, body and extremities tolerably warm; chilliness on motion; tongue moist, slightly furred; soft, accelerated pulse; dry skin; violent tonic cramps in calves, thighs, and massetur muscles, occurring after vomiting or purging. Tinct. *Verat. alb.*, and in an hour the patient was convalescent. Dr. Joseph T. Curtis.

Case DCXCV. S., aged thirty-seven. Early in morning was taken with purging and vomiting; rice-water discharges so thin and profuse they had run through a feather bed; was so weak after the first discharges he never arose to evacuate and they came involuntarily; no pain; indifferent, quiet; eyes sunken, pulse slow and occasionally a deep respiration; hands bluish, clammy. *Camph.* every five minutes until reaction set in, which was in less than an hour, and then *Verat. alb.* 30 every thirteen minutes. He was so well by night that the city authorities insisted he had not had cholera. Dr. Jas. H. Payne.

Cholera Morbus.—Also in cholera morbus with similar symptoms; profuse brownish discharges, thirst, great exhaustion after stool, and cramps in colon and fingers.

"*Spasms of the Diaphragm* during prevailing south winds, in persons

with cold hands, great oppression and anxiety in the chest" is well met by *Veratrum*.

Dysentery.—It meets this affection, when there are painless discharges of great quantities of blood with clots and sensation of sinking in the abdomen.

Constipation.—We employ *Veratrum* for chronic constipation "with heat and pain in the head; stools large and hard, or first portion of the stool of large size, the latter coming out in thin strings although of the same consistence and color." During stool the patient turns pale and feels excessively weak.

Hernia.—It has been recommended for hernia with cutting colic; distension of the abdomen; pain in the abdomen here and there, as if cut with knives.

Meteorismus Ventriculi, when due to fruit is well met by *Veratrum*.

Colic.—It may be used after eating fruit and vegetables, the abdomen being swollen and very sensitive to pressure; violent pinching or cutting pains with cold sweat on the forehead; no discharge of flatus either way; nausea; inability to swallow; anxiety; restlessness.

The following diseases of women call for *Veratrum*.

1. *Peritonitis*, with vomiting and diarrhœa, coolness of the skin, sunken features, small and weak pulse, great thirst, restlessness and anxiety.

2. *Displacement of the Uterus*, with vomiting, purging and diarrhœa.

3. *Dysmenorrhœa* with vomiting and purging, or exhausting diarrhœa with cold sweat. Thirst for the coldest drinks.

3. *Metritis*, if commencing with violent fits of vomiting and diarrhœa. There may be also suppressed lochial discharge, nymphomania, delirium, cold face and limbs, with cold perspiration.

CASE DCXCVI. (Chronic metritis). Had been sick three months under Allopathic treatment. Great weakness; face pale; eyes sunken with a dull expression; extremities cool. Violent uterine pains with a feeling of heaviness, which is attended with stitching, particularly on the posterior wall of the uterus; volume of the womb increased, hard and sensitive to the touch; congestion of neck of uterus. Slightest touch causes the patient to scream; cannot rise because of the pain; entire loss of appetite; slimy diarrhœic stools; constantly cold, particularly the extremities. *Bell.* 6 did little. *Nux vom.*, *Bry.*, etc., ditto. *Verat. alb.* 6 cured in two weeks. Dr. Seutin.

Nymphomania is frequently cured by Hyo

4. *Amenorrhœa* with nervous headache, nausea, vomiting and greenish color about the eyes. Despairs of her salvation with suppressed menses.

4. *Menorrhagia* commencing with vomiting and diarrhœa, and a feeling upon the top of the head as if a piece of ice was lying there, with cold perspiration, and weak pulse.

Nymphomania of lying-in women suggests this remedy. Mania with lewd remarks; thirst for cold drinks.

CASE DCXCVII. Nymphomania cured by *Verat. alb.* Violent and destructive, loquacious; cause disappointed love. *North Amer. Jour. Hom.*, Vol. XXII., p. 546.

Diabetes.—Nunez saw benefit from the use of *Veratrum* in this affection.

Myelitis is benefited by *Veratrum* when it is accompanied by painful paralytic weakness in the upper and lower limbs; difficult walking, first the right then the left hip joint feels paralytic, or *vice versa;* tingling in the fingers causing anxiety and painful jerkings in the limbs. Aggravation in bed in wet weather, better from walking.

Rheumatism.—This drug may be employed in rheumatism with electric jerks in the affected limbs; the violence of the pains almost makes him crazy; worse in bed, necessity to sit up and let the legs hang out of bed, or must walk about. Aggravated by damp, cold weather and on rising.

Chlorosis.—In obstinate cases, with extreme prostration, coldness of the surface, fainting turns, diarrhœa, suppression of the menses. *Veratrum* may prove of service.

Intermittent Fever.—*Veratrum* is called for when chill and coldness predominate; severe chill with feeling of internal heat or both together; no thirst during sweat; cold sticky sweat principally on the forehead; paleness of the face during the sweat; sweat profuse, often cold; exhaustion, watery vomiting or diarrhœa; cramps.

CASE DCXCVIII. Man aged thirty, has had several chills every other day; chill commences with coldness in abdomen, spreading from thence all over the body; frequent stools thin and watery; coldness became general, but no shaking; breathing much oppressed and labored; stools became bloody, finally nothing but pure blood running from the bowels steadily; vomiting of blood; part of the time blood thin and bright red, afterwards dark and thick. Prostra-

tion is excessive; speechlessness; the chill had lasted eight hours and the patient seemed at the point of death. *Verat. alb.* every half hour; in two hours he was in a quiet sleep. *China* 200 was afterwards given for the remaining weakness. He had no return of the chills. Dr. Gilchrist.

Yellow Fever.— *Veratrum* has been successfully employed, principally in the gastro-hepatic type, with diarrhœa; thin, blackish or yellowish vomiting of bile or blood; burning in stomach; lips and tongue dry, brown and cracked; cold perspiration on the forehead; great exhaustion, and small, intermitting pulse.

Typhoid and Typhus Fevers.— *Veratrum* is called for when there is weakness in all the limbs; sudden sinking of the forces with disposition to sleep; lips and tongue dry, black and cracked; abdomen sensitive to touch; during cholera epidemics, great prostration; cold sweating; coma; vomiting of green, tenacious slime, and watery diarrhœa, involuntary; bluish face; blue circles around the eyes; pointed nose; wrinkled skin; involuntary urine; pulse slow, weak and soft; temperature sinks below the normal.

Morbilli.— It may be used in measles, when the eruption is tardy and of pale, livid color; spasmodic cough with great burning and dryness in the mouth; hæmorrhages without amelioration; burning heat with alternate cold extremities; very frequent, weak, intermitting pulse; delirium; restlessness; sleeplessness; irritability of the senses.

Scarlatina.—We have not found *Arsenicum* of much service in scarlet fever, although it has been highly recommended by some authorities.

Debility.— Dr. Bayes says: "This is an excellent medicine in general debility with blue hands and cold feet. It is a medicine often indicated in the ailments of old age.

(This case should have been inserted on page 318.)

CASE A. F., aged twenty-two, a well-proportioned, robust-looking man of florid complexion, complained of "pains in the chest when taking his breath," accompanied by much shortness of breath, from which he had been suffering at times, for the past four years. His countenance indicated much real distress, of late the pain and dyspnœa had very sensibly increased. He had for days together been unable to attend to his usual work. He attributed the onset of his

disorder to strain in lifting and carrying heavy weights. He had never been the subject of acute rheumatism, nor confined to his bed with other serious disease, was a careful man in his diet and general habits, never smoked or committed excess in drinking. On three occasions he had indulged in a swim, but was always the worse for it. There had never been cough or expectoration. On examining the chest, there were signs of some thickening and hypertrophy of the heart. There was a loud murmur following the second sound, which was distinctly audible over the greater portion of the chest, and even moderately in the arteries of the neck. No evidence of material obstruction to the course of the blood through the arteries and veins. I am satisfied that the distress was not caused by simply a functional disturbance. There was valvular disease present, and I judged it to be aortic, not mitral. Pulse intermittent, scarcely accelerated. *Tincture of Aconite* first centesimal three times a day, did not relieve. The murmur was as loud and as distinct as before. *Veratrum alb.* in the same dose and strength. After a week's trial, said he was feeling better, and could get his breath more easily. The murmur was much less loud and less prolonged. *Veratrum* was continued a fortnight longer, when the patient reported himself as being much better; he was now able to do light work without distress. *Ars. alb.* 3, finished the cure. Dr. Wm. Prowse.

I had a case of intussusception of the bowels. a piece of intestine 8 inches long sloughed off & passed per ani — Patient suffered from shock, pulse thread like almost gone. hiccup every few moments, skin pinched up in folds remained, nose icy cold. feet & hands cold as dead, cold sweat all over the body — gave Verat Alba. and reaction came at once. Cured

A poly chrest & anti psoric, remedy — but main stay in typhoid fever — be careful not use to early in disease or you will spoil case. In neuralgia use the 200th & never the low potencies & the result will alter = C.S.S.

ARSENICUM.

Arsenicum Album.—Arsenic..

Antidotes.—*Hydrated Sesquioxide of Iron; Subcarbonate of Iron* for large doses; *Camphor*, *Nux vomica*, Tobacco, for small doses.

Duration of Action.—Three to thirty days.

Arsenic Man.—"He is the most miserly man in the materia medica. In a state of health he is tall, spare and austere. His features are wrinkled, dried and leathery, while his hair and eyes are dark, and his hair is straight and harsh; everything about him is harsh; when he walks by you in the street, he walks fast, runs against you and wants a great deal of elbow room; he is impolite, money-making, covetous and malicious; he would rob his own brother for the sake of gain; he has no affection for the opposite sex, and if he marries he does so to obtain wealth; he is more attentive to his ledger than his wife. He is a very anxious man — he is so anxious to make money that he has no time to be a fashionable man, but studies his ledger instead of attending parties, balls, theatres or the billiard room; he is not a daring man, and therefore does not take great risks in his business operations, but rather seeks wealth through miserly habits, and low underhanded cunning and meanness; he is totally wanting in moral courage and constantly fears death; he cherishes none of the finer feelings of human nature; unlike the *Aconite* and *Phosphorus* persons he never thinks of fine clothes, and never goes into ecstacies over a new hat or a new acquaintance; he has no love for anything except self. He is himself repulsive and his diseases are of the repulsive kind, such as ulcers, cancers, etc. He loves a hot stove and warmth generally, and his diseases are of a burning and acrid character."* Dr. Henry N. Martin.

* Dr. Martin represents the *Aconite* person as a plump, open-hearted, generous girl, full of fun; the *Phosphorus* individual as a smooth polished gentleman, with black glossy hair, with a fondness for the opposite sex; the *Sulphur* person, as a stoop-shouldered man with uncombed hair, dirty face and hands, and excessively fond of beer and whisky.

Kalo Bich patient likes Beer & suffers from dulness.

Fear of Death.— Quite a number of remedies have fear of death (*Aconite*, *Cactus*, *Mosch*, etc.,) but the *Arsenicum* patient has fear of death with intense anguish, restlessness, prostration, weeping, coldness and chilliness. The other prominent mental symptoms are, envy, mania, despondency, melancholy.

CASE DCXCIX. Painter, aged forty-three. Great anxiety of conscience; any crime he read of he imagined to have committed once himself; worse at night with palpitation of the heart; had to be kept by force in the room; great fear to be left alone; despairs of ever getting well; loss of appetite; whitish coated tongue; flatulency, constipation. *Ars.* 3, a dose every night cured in eighteen days. Dr. Stens, Jr.

CASE DCC. Melancholy in a lady aged seventy, who lost all love of life, sat brooding for hours in a corner; had no appetite; her tongue was heavily coated; stool once in seven or eight days; entire sleeplessness. All this came on after a scaly, itchy eruption upon the head and behind the ears had disappeared. *Ars.* high (Jenichen), one dose brought back the eruption in eight days, and regulated all the abnormal functions. Dr. Stens, Sr.

Vertigo which comes on only when walking suggests *Arsenicum*. Also vertigo, with inclination to vomit when lying down,— he has to sit up to be relieved.

Anœmia of the Brain.— *Arsenicum* should be given when the result of great loss of blood, with delirium, vertigo, convulsions, great prostration, violent headache, humming in the ears, and syncope.

Acute and Chronic Hydrocephalus.— In these affections it often proves curative. The excessive prostration, the characteristic thirst, drinking often and little at a time, and the pressing of a watery tumor through the fontanelle are sufficient indications.

Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis.— When we observe excessive prostration, hiccough, involuntary evacuations, great restlessness, and excessive thirst, drinking often and little at a time, we are reminded of this remedy.

CASE DCCI. Dr. G. W. Bowen while returning home at 3 A. M. was taken with a chilly sensation in the lumbar region, which gradually extended towards the brain. When it reached the brain he became drowsy. After getting home had another chill followed by headache, cold extremities and delirium. The second chill was short-

ened by a dose of *Ars.* 6. While delirious his wife gave him a dose of *Bell.* 3, and in two hours the delirium subsided, but the pain, heaviness and dizziness did not diminish for several days. The pain was excruciating, horrible and was confined to the head. When it left he had violent palpitation of the heart, throbbing in the aorta and carotids, and trembling of the hands and arms as in *paralysis agitans.* He took *Ars.* 6, one dose daily until cured.

Impetigo of the Scalp.— When the eruption looks angry, excoriated, with nightly burning or itching, and ameliorated by external warmth, *Arsenicum* is the proper remedy.

Itching of the Scalp.— It meets intolerable itching of the scalp after erysipelas or other eruptive diseases.

Cephalalgia.— It is useful for headache over the left eye, severe and exhausting, ameliorated by warm applications, or wrapping the head up warmly. Hemicrania in persons with affections of the liver. Great sensitiveness of the head to the open air; sensation as if warm air were streaming up the spine into the head; feels chilly and sits around the stove; restlessness, constantly moving the head and limbs. Paroxysms of excessively painful hemicrania with great weakness and icy cold feeling in the scalp, followed by itching. Also when caused by *Quinine.*

Delirium Tremens.— Here it is useful when there is furious cursing and raving, attempts to escape, and thirst, drinking often and little at a time.

Traumatic Encephalitis.— Dr. Gilchrist recommends it for "delirium; great prostration, with diarrhœa; tearing in the head, with vomiting when raising it up; erysipelas of the head, with burning; general weakness and coldness; the eyes and lips are much inflamed; excessive photophobia; puffiness of the face, especially round the eyes; pale, earthy face; distorted features; death-like countenance; thirst for small quantities, often. Worse at night, after midnight, and in the morning; also from cold, cold drinks, lying with the head low. Better from heat in general, and lying with the head high.

CASE DCCII. An officer in the Neapolitan service had suffered ten years from a severe headache, particularly at night. While abroad he had suffered much from intermittent fever, and had received powerful *Quinine* doses against it. His complexion was yellow, earth-color; spleen and liver affected; humor impatient, peevish, choleric and

violent. He sought relief of twenty Allopathic physicians, but in vain. His hatred of the doctors was so great, he would have nothing more to do with them, as their art was impotent against his headache. He was prevailed upon to try Homœopathy as a last resort. I gave *Ars.* 3 every three hours. On the third day, as I entered, he cried, his eyes beaming with joy: "You have worked wonders; the headache is already better!" A few relapses were always conquered by *Ars.* 3. A few months afterwards he wrote me that his health was entirely restored. Dr. Greussing.

CASE DCCIII. Boy, aged eleven. Had intermittent fever three years ago which was treated by *Quinine*, and since then has suffered every spring and fall, with almost constant stupefying headache, generally over the right temple and eye. *Ars.* 30, three doses cured. Dr. S. W. Metcalf.

Alopecia.— *Arsenicum* should be given when the hair is swept from the scalp in circular patches, here and there — the bare spots of the scalp being rough and dirty-looking; or when the hair falls out from the front of the head.

Eye.— "As a remedy in eye diseases, *Arsenicum* is not displaced by any other. Whether it be used for external manifestations of disease, or for diseases of a neurotic character, it proves of the greatest service. Its indications for use in the former case are mainly, profuse lachrymation, excoriating, accompanied by excessive photophobia; nightly agglutination; violent swelling of the lids. But it is often that only by a careful study of the constitutional symptoms that correct indications for its use will be noted, and it is but too often that the remedy fails to cure when clearly indicated because given in too crude a form." Dr. C. H. Vilas.

Conjunctivitis.—It may be given for burning pains, aggravated by light and by moving the eye, and lids spasmodically closed. Also in the chronic form when the conjunctiva is of a dark violet color, the secretion thin and very acrid, and the pain burning.

Granular Conjunctivitis.—Dr. A. K. Hills gives these indications: Inside of the lids feel dry and seem burning up, so excessive is the heat; photophobia intense, with spasmodic closure of the lids (consequent upon traumatic or sympathetic irritation of the delicate corneal tissue), frequently accompanied by great restlessness and anguish; a long continued action of this drug will complete the cure.

Ophthalmia Neonatorum.—It has been recommended after the application of *Nitrate of Silver*. Skin rough, dry, and dirty looking. Nat. Mur

Scrofulous Ophthalmia.—Here we usually employ *Calc.*, *Sulph.*, *Merc.*, but in some few cases we are obliged to resort to *Arsenicum*. The skin of such persons is rough, dry and dirty-looking; the pains burning; the conjunctiva like a piece of raw beef; the discharge acrid.

Gonorrhœal Ophthalmia.—The following case illustrates its action:

CASE DCCIV. Parents had gonorrhœa. A few days after birth, the lids were much swollen, with exudation of pus, which caused complete agglutination of the lids. These could only be separated by tedious applications of warm water, and when separated in the slightest degree, the matter would gush out, rendering it almost impossible to see the real condition of the surface of the eyes. The margin and inner surface of lids highly congested. *Merc.*, *Hepar*, *Apis*, *Thuja*, and *Sulph.* were given in consecutive order for more than three weeks, without benefit. *Ars.* 200 cured in four weeks. Dr. C. Preston.

Mosch

Herpes Corneæ.—Dr. Payr uses *Arsenicum* in recent cases after the vesicles have burst, with burning pain and aggravation after midnight.

Keratitis.—Dr. Geo. S. Norton gives the following indications: "Intense photophobia and profuse lachrymation; the latter is burning and excoriating, as are all the discharges from the eyes. The conjunctival redness is variable, but may be very great, even to *chemosis*. Pains are of a burning character, and may be very severe; the eye often feels very hot; lids are œdematously swollen and spasmodically closed, or else red, inflamed and excoriated from the acrid discharges; burning pains are present. Cachectic, ill-nourished, scrofulous children. Great restlessness and thirst."

Corneitis.—The burning pain sometimes experienced is relieved by this remedy, used as an intercurrent.

Ulcers of the Cornea.—The main indications are similar to those mentioned under keratitis. The tears are acrid, burning; pains burning; some amelioration from warm applications; aggravation at night after midnight, and from cold applications.

CASE DCCV. *Sclero-capsulo-iritis, with partial choroiditis and chronic inflammation of the membrana descemeti.* Lady, aged thirty-six, married, but childless, tall, thin, cachectic, anæmic, yellowish complexion. Denies syphilis. Had frequently suffered from rheum-

atism. Had been troubled four weeks with right eye, pain gradually increasing, and the sight diminishing. The eye executed irregular motions, to avoid the direct reflection of the light; no pronounced hyperæmia of conjunctiva, but œdematous swelling of its external segment; at outer edge of cornea a portion of the sclerotic was loosened, and traversed by several layers of delicate vessels. Iris dim grey in its external half, particularly at the inner circle, owing to the cloudiness of the membrana descemeti. Pupil reacted slowly, and its external border had contracted adhesions with the capsule of the lens. Lens and capsule showed a white discoloration, from the exudation of fibrin. A profile view of the cornea showed that the posterior surface of the membrana descemeti was covered with peculiar, small, white, opaque points, which daily increased in number. *Aconite*, *Bell.* 3, *Calc.* 6, *Colch.* 3, *Sep.* 6, *Sulph.* 12, without benefit, the patient getting worse. Burning pains in the eye, aggravated at night, and copious secretion of tears, suggested *Ars.* The 6th cured, leaving only partial adhesion between the iris and capsule. Dr. J. M. Schlosser.

Amaurosis, caused by the excessive use of tobacco, suggests this remedy.

Cancer.—In cancerous affections of the eye, we have seen better results from *Arsenicum* than from any other remedy. We have known three cases cured by Fowler's solution, and quite a number by the 6th and 30th potencies.

Otorrhœa requires this remedy when the discharge is "profuse, ichorous, cadaverously smelling," with prostration, restlessness, and desire for warm applications. Key

Dr. C. H. Vilas says:

"*Arsenicum* is promptly curative of ear discharges when indicated by the following symptoms: Discharge thin, acrid and excoriating; of intermittent character; accompanied by roaring in the ears." Key

Coryza.—*Arsenicum* is indicated in persons inclined to catarrh, when the nasal mucous membrane is red, and there is sneezing, sensation of dryness in the nose, with obstruction, or a profuse, burning, watery, excoriating discharge; lachrymation; burning in the eyes; hoarseness; dry cough; restlessness; prostration; thirst, drinking little at a time, but very often; aggravation at night. Nostrils full of scabs in cold weather, which, when torn away, leave the nostrils raw and bloody for a time, until other scabs are formed; better when the Key

weather moderates, worse when it gets cold again. Exercise and warmth are agreeable, and exposure does not aggravate the disease.

Chronic Catarrh.—*Arsenicum* is indicated in persons with a dry, dirty skin, or in those with a white, wax-like skin, also in persons with a greenish tint about the eyes. The patient is apt to crave acids and salt things. In some cases there is a slimy condition of the mouth and throat. The nostrils are ulcerated high up in the nose, with a discharge of fetid, acrid, burning and bitter tasting ichor. Sometimes the secretion is grayish, and worse in cold weather. The discharge from the posterior nares, or the expectoration, is like the white of an egg, or frothy. The taste of this expectoration may be salty. There is often a smell before the nose as of pitch or *Sulphur*, and generally considerable pain in the root of the nose.

Cancer of the Nose and Face.—We shall quote a number of cases which have been cured by this remedy.

CASE DCCVI. F., aged sixty. Cancerous ulceration of the nose, which had existed eight years. It occupied the right wing of nose; was about the size of a bean; attended by severe burning and stinging, and every few days formed a thick, black, hard crust, readily bleeding on being detached, and secreting some slight matter when the crust again rapidly formed. *Ars.* 30 relieved the pain, and under the use of various potencies, from the 30th to the 400th, the ulcer entirely healed. Dr. Humphreys.

CASE DCCVII. Man, aged sixty-six. Cancerous growth, similar to the above, with burning, stinging pains, was cured after the continued use of *Ars.* 30. Dr. Humphreys.

CASE DCCVIII. A tumor labii on the lower lip, of three years duration, in a man aged fifty-five, the size of a bean, was cured by *Ars.* 30, five doses, one every week. Dr. Humphreys.

CASE DCCIX. Lady, aged seventy. Had three cancerous sores on the face (forehead, upper lip, nose,) which had existed thirty years. All were discharging a thin, yellowish water. *Ars.* (crude) one-eighth grain doses, cured in seven months. Dr. G. W. Bowen.

CASE DCCX. M., middle-aged. Thickened, everted and ulcerated lower lip, which had existed ten years, and was always much worse in hot weather. He had applied *Nitrate of Silver* washes without benefit. *Ars.* 3, twenty powders, were given, and cured him. Dr. J. Hedenberg.

CASE DCCXI. T., aged sixty-one. Flat cancer of the face, situated

above the left zygomatic arch; pains shooting and burning, with occasional twinges, as if seized with pincers. *Ars.* 1100. In four weeks improved. *Ars.* 61m. Seventh week, better, and cancer diminished in size. *Ars* 61m., and at end of fifth month, well. Dr. A. Thompson.

CASE DCCXII. P. had cancer of the nose, which had existed four years. It was a scurfy, ulcerated spot, as large as a sixpence, with inverted edges, the center covered with a thick, horny crust or scab, of a yellowish-gray color; sharp, burning pains and itching, worse when touched; discharges thin, bloody serum if the scab is removed; smarting, burning pain when exposed to the open air. *Ars.* 6 cured in five weeks. Dr. I. D. Johnson.

Hay Fever.—We have found *Arsenicum* valuable when the patient is anxious, restless, with fear of serious consequences. Throbbing pain at the root of the nose; pulsating stitches in the eyes; acrid discharge from the nostrils; asthmatic respiration; craves acids and such things; wants to keep quiet or lie down all the time, yet he feels some better from moving about.

CASE DCCXIII. In a case of this exceedingly troublesome malady which I treated during the last summer, *Ars.* 30, taken every hour or half hour, according to the severity of the symptoms, gave complete and speedy relief, after the failure of a great many other remedies, and even when *Ars.* had failed, given no higher than the 3d. The patient, a gentleman about fifty years of age, said he had always experienced more benefit from *Ars.* than from any other remedy, but not until it was given in the 30th dilution did he feel that anything had really covered his case. Dr. Geo. B. Durrie.

Epistaxis is a symptom positively arsenical. A man took forty drops of tincture of *Arsenicum*, which caused violent bleeding from the nose. In cases of intermittent fever, where this remedy had been given for a considerable length of time, passive hæmorrhages from the nose and rectum were frequent. A student who triturated *Arsenicum* was seized with bleeding of the nose. It should always be given when a hæmorrhage is accompanied with vomiting and great restlessness.

Erysipelas of the face, when it becomes gangrenous, suggests this remedy, particularly if the patient is better from warm applications and heat.

Prosopalgia.—*Arsenicum* is valuable when there are burning, tearing or stinging pains, coming on periodically; aggravated at midnight,

and ameliorated by external warmth. The attack is accompanied by great restlessness; prostration; puffiness about the eyes; thirst.

CASE DCCXIV. Woman. Right side of face, daily, from 4 P. M. to 2 A. M. Pain burning, tearing, as though red hot wire were moved through the parts. Shuddering, trembling of limbs; great anguish; at last cold perspiration and great prostration. She has a yellow, cachectic tint; dull eyes, surrounded by dark rings; is very weak. *Ars.* 3, five drops twice a day, cured. Dr. Payr.

Tongue.—The *Arsenicum* tongue is bluish, dry, brown or blackish; spots upon the tongue burn like fire, and threaten to become gangrenous.

Glossitis, with constant thirst, drinking but little at a time, and threatening gangrene, indicates *Arsenicum*.

Gangrene of Tongue.—This is one of the most important remedies for gangrene of the tongue, gangrenous ulcers of the mouth and fauces, and malignant aphthæ of children.

Cancer of Tongue.—*Arsenicum* may be used when the gums bleed readily; tongue bluish; coated white; tongue red and dry, or brown, or blackish; cracked and trembling tongue; insensible tongue, as if burnt, having no taste; fetid smell from the mouth; great dryness of the mouth and tongue; frequently accompanied with a violent thirst, drinking often, but little at a time; aphthæ in the mouth.

Odontalgia is relieved by it when the pain is lessened by warm drinks, holding the face near a warm stove, or wrapping the face up in hot cloths, and sometimes by striking the head. The pains are burning, jerking or tearing; the teeth feel loose and elongated; the pains make him angry. It is also useful after drawing teeth if dark, blackish blood squirts out.

Parotitis.—This remedy may be employed when suppuration takes place, with excessive prostration, or when metastasis to the testicles occurs.

CASE DCCXV. In a case of mumps where metastasis to the testicles occurred,—the right testicle more painful and swollen than the left, *Ars.* arrested the disease promptly. Dr. W. E. Payne.

Thrush of adults in consequence of long and exhausting illness, with burning pains and thirst suggests this remedy.

Stomatitis Materna.—In this affection *Arsenicum* meets vesicular eruption, dryness and inflammation of buccal mucous membrane,

great burning attended with the characteristic thirst; rapid prostration; painless watery diarrhœa; inability to take food. Malarious districts.

CASE DCCXVI. A very bad case of several weeks' standing, with dryness, roughness, and burning sensation; cured in a week by *Ars.* 8000, without local applications. Dr. W. H. Holcomb.

CASE DCCXVII. J., aged eleven, convalescing from typhoid fever, had produced considerable inflammation of the lower lip by picking at the exfoliating mucous membrane; sore became gangrenous. *Ars.* 1 and *Chlorate of Potsah* in solution externally, without benefit. *Ars.* 55m and improvement set in at once. *Ars.* 200 finished the cure. Dr. Jas. A. Young.

Diphtheria.— We think of this remedy when the prostration is excessive, the pains burning, and the thirst great, the patient drinking often and little at a time. Great restlessness; pseudo-membrane in the heart; aggravation about midnight; amelioration from hot drinks and warm applications to the throat.

CASE DCCXVIII. Two sisters who used to sleep in a kitchen were both attacked at the same time with diphtheria. They complained of a burning pain which extended from the throat down into the stomach. *Ars.* 30, relieved at once. Raue's Record, 1870.

Follicular Pharyngitis.— Dr. E. J. Whitney gives the following indications: *Arsenicum album* is indicated where ulceration of the glandulæ exists; it should also be given when the following symptoms are prominent: Ulceration, erosions of the throat, dryness and burning in the throat; feeling of dryness in the throat, obliging one to drink all the time. Kaffka says: *Arsenicum* was indicated in *pharyngitis catarrhalis* when the cough was seated in the throat pit, with aggravation from anger or cold drinks; when the severest paroxysms came on at bedtime or during the night, and when the expectoration was frothy and mixed with mucous lumps.

Influenza.—*Arsenicum* meets those cases which are accompanied with a burning acrid discharge from the nose, and cough aggravated at night; thirst.

Stricture of the Œsophagus from spasm yields to *Arsenicum* when there is a sensation in the œsophagus as though it were closed and as if nothing would pass; burning pain when attempting to swallow; anguish, thirst and restlessness.

Model

CASE DCCXIX. *Ars.* 200 cured in three months, a burning soreness behind lower end of sternum, in a woman aged fifty-five, worse when swallowing food; for many years preventing her closing her dress. Diagnosed ulceration of œsophagus. She can now wear a tight-fitting dress and corset. Dr. W. J. Blakely.

Model

Laryngitis.— These are the indications: Secretion of abundant, tough, fetid and bloody saliva; burning in the throat; dryness, burning and constriction in the larynx; respiration oppressed, anxious and short. Worse at night, after drinking, while lying down. Better from warmth.

Croup.— Occasionally it is serviceable in croup with coryza and stoppage of the nose, so that the child cannot breathe through the nostrils; dryness of the larynx; sudden catarrh at night threatening suffocation; face bloated, covered with cold perspiration; rough, hoarse voice; cough especially after drinking; great restlessness and aggravation about midnight.

Cough in General.—The *Arsenicum* cough is dry, short and hacking, as if occasioned by the vapor of *Sulphur;* it is fatiguing, with soreness of the chest; short, labored breathing, or periodical suffocative attack; it is excited by a tickling in the trachea, and is accompanied by a feeble, or hoarse voice, burning in the larynx, and constriction of the trachea; sense of excoriation in the chest; it is aggravated at night, after a walk in the open air, after drinking, and after excitement. Consoling words displease and excite the cough.

CASE DCCXX. Mrs. C., aged twenty-nine, temperament nervo-bilious; has a cough of several weeks' duration. In its early stage it was loose in character, but it is short, dry, and hacking, attended with a sensation of titillation in the throat and constriction in the chest. Its aggravations are in the morning and evening, especially the latter period, beginning at 5 P. M. Is increased by a walk in the open cold air. *Ars.* gave immediate relief. Well on the second day. Dr. G. W. Richards.

CASE DCCXXI. *Ars.* 40m cured a cough attended with pain extending through the upper lobe of right lung to scapula. Dr. Hawley.

Catarrh of the Larynx and Bronchia.—Give *Arsenicum* for loose cough, or dry fatiguing cough, worse after lying down, with tenacious mucus in the throat; weak or hoarse voice; sometimes rough and strong, again trembling; dyspnœa, fits of suffocation; burning and

dryness in the fauces and larynx; discharge of corrosive mucus; continual tickling in the throat; water flows from the mouth during hard coughing spells; prostration; diarrhœa; rheumatic headache; palpitation of the heart.

Bronchitis.—" *Arsenicum* is, after *Aconite*, one of the most important medicines in dry catarrh not of recent origin. It operates its most striking effects in the form of dyspnœa, which results from a more or less extensive emphysema and consecutive pulmonary congestion. Thus the difficulty of breathing which is relieved by *Arsenic* does not entirely cease in the intervals of coughing, and also returns in periodical severe paroxysms, especially during the night. * * * The patients complain of an exasperating titillation in the windpipe or under the sternum, chiefly in the night, that provokes a dry, wheezing, often very violent cough; this is attended after a time by a white, frothy, sometimes sticky mucus. * * * Invaluable in the treatment of bronchitis connected with deficient assimilation and arrested organic metamorphosis." Meyhoffer.

CASE DCCXXII. Mrs. S., aged fifty-three, had been suffering from bronchitis for some days, when her breathing became very bad; palpitation of heart and anasarca set in. *Ars.* 3 cured. Dr. A. E. Hawkes.

Whooping Cough.—It meets in this affection, cough with scanty, frothy expectoration, returning periodically with increasing violence; aggravation at night, after eating, drinking, lying down, and in the cold air. The paroxysms are accompanied with dyspnœa, involuntary micturition, puffed face and end with sweat.

Asthma.—*Arsenicum* proves serviceable in asthma of anæmic or old persons, when the face is pale, covered with cold perspiration. After coughing the dyspnœa is increased, and there is a sensation of contraction of the chest or stomach; the pulse is quick, small and weak; the expectoration frothy with a salty taste; the urine scanty, and a sensation as of dust in the lungs and throat. The patient is restless, prostrated, and has occasional attacks of diarrhœa; worse at night and better from cold applications to the throat.

CASE DCCXXIII. A boy of rather feeble constitution, eight and a half years of age, manifested several times, by being chilly, sleepy and restless at night, that he was not well; but the following day he would feel quite well. This complaining re-appeared after eight days

intermission, twice, with the former symptoms aggravated. Anxious, whistling respiration and moaning, face bloated, blue and covered with cold perspiration; anxious tossing about in bed, jumping out of the bed with fear of suffocation. Pulse accelerated and small. Soon after a dose of *Ars.* 4, he felt better, and half an hour after, there was an abatement of the symptoms. The boy was free from suffering till night, when he had another light paroxysm, which was with a second dose of *Ars.* controlled; since that no return. *Allg. Hom. Ztg.*

CASE DCCXXIV. My wife and I were out walking one day, when she was suddenly taken with great dyspnœa, and was sure she would suffocate; respiration was very loud; had to loosen collar which gave no relief; became dizzy, and a cold perspiration broke out on the forehead and face; cadaverous look. *Ars.* 200 relieved in fifteen minutes. Dr. W. A. Caine.

CASE DCCXXV. Paroxysm midnight till day-break; he leaves the bed; has a fear that he will be impelled to destroy his own life, eight successive nights. *Ars.* 2m. one dose cured. Dr. L. Whiting.

Pneumonitis.— *Arsenicum* is indicated in weakly, anæmic or elderly persons, when the disease is characterized by great dyspnœa, prostration, anxiety and restlessness with much tossing about; sputa gray and foul smelling; dark and offensive expectoration; does not feel very weak until he attempts to move, when he is surprised at his debility; intense thirst, drinking often and but little at a time; cold extremities; burning and heat in the chest; pale face; diarrhœa; light cough.

CASE DCCXXVI. Elderly person with profuse, watery, slimy and bloody expectoration, with great difficulty of breathing, thirst and a collapsed state. *China* gave relief for a time. Finally a relapse occurred, with cold extremities, blueness of the skin and tightness of cough, when *Ars.* soon restored the expectoration, and the patient was convalescent. Dr. Brewster.

CASE DCCXXVII. W., girl aged six, was taken with pneumonia and *Bryonia* 200 prescribed. Next day, tongue coated brown; paleness; no appetite; costiveness; urine with strong odor and red sediment, cloudy; quick, dry respiration; patient lies on the back; fever less in morning; dry heat at night; sleep soporific and restless with delirium; drinks often and eagerly, but only one mouthful satisfies her; pulse small, frequent and weak; rapid loss of strength. *Ars.* 200, every six hours, cured in a few days. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

Pulmonary Tuberculosis.— The main indications for this remedy are: Acute, sharp, fixed or darting pain in the apex and through the upper third of the right lung; the evening temperature rises; wheezing inspiration; excessive prostration; dyspnœa; diarrhœa, cold and clammy sweats; dreams of dead peasons constantly: thrush in the mouth.

CASE DCCXXVIII. Man, aged twenty-three. Superior lobe of right lung contained tubercular deposits, also apex of left lung. Much soreness in right lung, aggravated by his cough which also excited darting pains through the superior part of right side of chest. Cough in paroxysms in morning on rising, and in evening on going to bed; quite troublesome during day and annoying at night; expectoration yellow or gray and frothy; chills, fever and night sweats; painless diarrhœa; appetite poor; pulse 100; emaciation; exhaustion. *Ars.* 3500. One dose cured in several weeks. Dr. R. R. Gregg.

Emphysema.— We should give *Arsenicum* for highest degree of dyspnœa; cannot lie down for fear of suffocation; great anxiety and restlessness; after coughing the dyspnœa is increased; face cyanotic and covered with cold perspiration. In the *Philadelphia Journal of Homœopathy*, 1873, p. 102, a case of two years' standing is reported, in which *Arsenicum* had a surprising effect. The case is too long for record here. The symptoms were similar to those just mentioned. Similar symptoms would indicate it in

Œdema of the Lungs, particularly when there is nightly aggravation.

Hœmoptysis.— Here it is beneficial when there is prostration, restlessness, fear of death with intense anguish, burning pains in the chest, thirst; after venesection; suppressed menses.

CASE DCCXXIX. C., aged thirty-eight, spitting blood for several mornings, looks ill, pulse 100, thirst, expectorates much phlegm; cough not severe. *Ars.* 2 cured. *Homœop. World* '71, p. 136.

Pleuritis.— *Arsenicum* helps weak and cachectic persons, with great dyspnœa even unto suffocation; excessive thirst; anxiety and restlessness.

CASE DCCXXX. Pleuritic effusion on left side, in several cases, much relieved or entirely cured by *Ars.* 4 every three hours. Dr. Sorge.

Pneumo-thorax.—The main indication is, highest degree of dyspnœa, aggravated by going up stairs or coughing.

Hydro-thorax.—Here we still have the dyspnœa aggravated by any exertion; crossness, ill-humor, fear of death; palpitation of the heart; excessive thirst; unrefreshing sleep full of dreams.

CASE DCCXXXI. Patient had suffered for years from what was called hydrothorax. Has had many phsicians without benefit. Expects to die soon. *Ars.* two doses a day, benefited her in a month. Dr. J. H. Gallinger.

Intercostal Neuralgia.—When the affection is periodical, with burning stinging pains, aggravated at night, *Arsenicum* proves curative.

CASE DCCXXXII. Intercostal neuralgia set in after a protracted malarial fever. It is a lancinating pain in the right side, apparently located in the intercostal muscles, without cough, dyspnœa or soreness. The attacks occur regularly every night at one o'clock, and continue until nearly daylight. *Ars.* high, had been given with but slight benefit. *Ars.* 3, cured. A subsequent attack was controlled by the same potency. Dr. J. H. Stebbins.

Pericarditis.—*Arsenicum* proves beneficial in the stage of effusion of serum into the pericardial cavity, and when the affection is due to suppressed measles or scarlet fever. Great anxiety and restlessness; palpitation with dyspnœa, worse when lying, less when moving; pulse feeble and contracted; coldness of extremities; red face; paralytic feeling in the upper extremities.

Hypertrophy.—In hypertrophy and dilatation of the heart it proves useful when there are gastric derangements, and dyspnœa at night.

CASE DCCXXXIII. Hypertrophy of heart with asthma, especially in the night. *Ars.* 3 every three hours. Twenty-six days after, asthma gone, pulse more quiet, felt well. Dr. Sorge.

CASE DCCXXXIV. Dilatation of the right ventricle with swelling of the legs and vertigo; scanty urine without albumen. *Ars.* 4 every three hours. Two days after, copious urine; swelling and vertigo gone in about ten days. Dr. Sorge.

CASE DCCXXXV. Man, aged forty, has suffered long with heart disease. The last few days has felt much worse, and one morning he was found almost unconscious in bed. Hippocratic face; body covered with cold, clammy perspiration; feet œdematously swollen and cold; pulse gone; trembling, irregular motions of the heart; weak

respiration with scarcely audible voice; he complains of thirst, weakness, anguish and oppression. *Ars.* high (Jenichen) relieved in ten minutes. Fourteen days afterwards he was again at his business. Dr. Landesmann.

Nervous Palpitation of the heart, "after suppressed herpes circinatus, or suppressed perspiration of the feet," is well met by this remedy.

Angina Pectoris.—*Arsenicum* relieves when there is palpitation of the heart with anguish, cannot lie on the back.

Gastritis.—This remedy is indicated if the disease is occasioned by "ice water, ice cream, vinegar, sour beer, chewing tobacco, alcoholic drinks." Burning like fire in the pit of the stomach; great restlessness, tossing and turning; great thirst, drinking little but often; great prostration; vomiting after eating and drinking.

CASE DCCXXXVI. Mrs. C., aged thirty-two, delicate, and pregnant in the ninth month. At present great epigastric tenderness; constant, fixed, deep-seated pain in the left side, three inches below the mammæ; incessant vomiting, nothing being retained on the stomach; aphthous state of throat, tongue, cheeks and lips, from which and the gums there is a discharge of tough, fetid mucus, a large quantity of which flows in the twenty-four hours. Often retching and nausea, bringing from the stomach quantities of tough, fetid mucus, and this is the character of the vomited matter; she has at times brought up considerable quantities of blood. Teeth are quite loose; face pinched, and expressive of distress and suffering; eyes sunken, and surrounded by a dark areola; pulse frequent, irregular, and at times imperceptible; tongue œdematous and aphthous, the pressure of the teeth making deep indentations; lips are almost colorless; she sleeps badly. Emaciated, exhausted, and confined to bed; suffers from fainting fits on raising the head or using the slightest exertion. At times a little cough and hoarseness. *Liq. arsenicalis* (Fowler) gtt. i. qq. 6ta hora. This aggravated the symptoms, and the dose was reduced to one-half drop, night and morning. Cured. Dr. A. C. Chalmers.

CASE DCCXXXVII. Mrs. H., aged seventy-six. Symptoms: severe burning pain in the epigastrium, followed by vomiting; indescribable anguish at pit of stomach, with nausea and almost constant vomiting; restless, anxious and faint; pulse thready;

extremities cold; tongue fiery-red; intolerable thirst, but even a teaspoonful of water brought on violent retching. *Ars.* 6 relieved in a few hours. Dr. L. Newton. Model

Gastralgia coming on every afternoon, accompanied with diarrhœa, external coldness, thirst, drinking often and little at a time, and sensitiveness of the stomach to pressure, is well met by this remedy. It is especially indicated if occasioned by ice water, ice cream or beer, and accompanied with vomiting of yellowish green mucus, anguish, restlessness, and very severe burning or cutting pains. Key Key

CASE DCCXXXVIII. John C., aged fifty. Burning pain of the stomach; comes on about two hours after a meal; taking a little bread and water allays the pain somewhat. *Ars.* 3. After a few days the patient returned with "all right, sir; hit the mark *to* once." Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

CASE DCCXXXIX. Cardialgia especially at night; cannot remain in bed, nor rest a single minute; throws herself about; cold sweat on forehead; pain begins in stomach with a disagreeable pressure, steadily increasing with terrible anguish and shortness of breath, then pains in bowels and back; vomiting sometimes relieves; no appetite; feels best when stomach is empty. *Ars.* 3, three times a day cured in two weeks. Raue's Record '72. Too bowel have been better

Model

CASE DCCXL. Burning pain in stomach, worse in middle of night; had driven her out of bed for several nights past at that time. *Ars.* 4 cured. It developed a salt rheum, which had been suppressed by the use of a wash. Dr. E. B. Nast.

CASE DCCXLI. Gastralgia of a year's standing. Is now thin, weak, pale and haggard, with feeble and slow pulse and flabby tongue; vomiting of a light yellow, tasteless fluid; pain in paroxysms of one or two hours duration, once or twice a day; pain severe and seemed to go through from the epigastrium to between the shoulders. *Ars.* 3, night and morning, cured soon. Dr. R. Hughes. Mo Ou

Model

CASE DCCXLII. Lady, aged thirty-seven, with similar symptoms to the above, and spreading over four years instead of one, was cured with *Ars.* 12. Dr. R. Hughes.

CASE DCCXLIII. Gastrodynia of three months standing. Pains of a burning character commence an hour after each meal, in the region of the stomach, extend to the intra-scapular space, and pass along both sides. *Ars.* 2 cured in ten days. Dr. Chas. R. Fleury.

Ars CM. does the work very much more prompt- less apt to relapse.

Ulcus Ventriculi Perforans.—In perforating ulcer of the stomach *Arsenicum* has been found curative when there were intense burning pains, aggravated by eating and drinking; vomiting of black, decomposed blood; pale earthy color of the face; emaciation, prostration and restlessness.

Cancer of the Stomach.—This drug proves paliative if not curative in this affection, with intense burning pains and vomiting, with aggravation from eating and drinking. Anxiety, restlessness, prostration; vomiting of black decomposed blood.

Hæmatemesis.—Here it is indicated when the hæmorrhage is profuse, with faintness, coldness of the face, cold perspiration, nausea, burning pains, and great thirst for cold drinks; drinks often and little at a time; anxiety, prostration, trembling of the body, thread-like pulse.

Hiccough, coming on after eating cold fruit usually yields to *Arsenicum.*

Intestinal Catarrh.—In the diarrhœas of adults or children it meets these symptoms: Stools thick, dark green, or dark, watery, scalding, very offensive, cadaverous; anxiety, restlessness; characteristic thirst, with twisting sensation in the abdomen; burning pains in anus and rectum; aggravation about midnight; everything vomited as soon as taken. Stools undigested, not always painful, but usually scalding and offensive, with or without vomiting; emaciation and prostration.

Key

CASE DCCXLIV. P., aged five, had diarrhœa of a watery character attended with burning pain. *Ars.* 4 cured immediately. Dr. J. H. Gallinger.

Model

CASE DCCXLV. Lady, aged twenty-four, five months pregnant has suffered from diarrhœa since conception. Pulse quick and feeble; tongue parched and white; confusion of the head; burning pain in stomach and bowels, with nausea and vomiting, aggravated by every kind of ingesta; drawing pain in back and bearing down in lower part of abdomen, with diarrhœa—the bowels moving after taking the smallest quantity of food or drink. Ten to fifteen stools a day of thin, watery, undigested matter, followed by tensmus and burning at the anus; general prostration and uneasiness. *Ars.* 30 after each evacuation aggravated. *Ars.* 30m, three powders cured. Dr. S. P. Graves.

Model Cure

I have repeatedly cured chronic diarrhoea with one + two doses of Ars. 200 = also CM.

Model Case

CASE DCCXLVI. Girl, aged eighteen months, diarrhœa for past six months. Has over twenty watery, terribly smelling, involuntary discharges from the bowels daily; abdomen large and distended with an umbilical hernia, the size of a hen's egg; emaciation; skin wrinkled, dry, of a dirty grayish color; eats little but drinks often cold water with eagerness; sleeps little. *Ars.* 20 twice a day reduced the number of stools to ten a day; and repeated cured. Dr. Bojanus.

Model

CASE DCCXLVII. Sarah, aged nineteen, suffering for six months from chronic diarrhœa, has taken about 400 ounces of physic. Latterly has become so weak that she frequently swooned away, the fainting fits being preceded by nausea and vertigo; muco-aqueous evacuation every few minutes. *Ars.* 3, every hour, cured in two days. Dr. J. C. Bennett.

Periproctitis.—In this affection it meets burning pains, and debility, when the swelling is hard and inflamed.

Key

Dysentery.—In attacks of this disorder characterized by intense thirst, drinking often but little, and frequent small discharges of blood from the bowels, attended with burning and painful tenesmus, one or two doses of *Arsenicum* has generally afforded prompt relief. Stools have an odor like old ulcers; great exhaustion after every stool; great distress and restlessness, worse after twelve at night; trembling after stool; cold, sticky perspiration.

Model

CASE DCCXLVIII. A lady to whom I was called early in the morning some time ago, I found thrashing about the bed, throwing the arms about, moaning terribly, and refusing to be comforted. Her husband told me she had been in that condition all night. I gave her *Ars.* 200. In a short time she became as quiet as a lamb; the bloody passages ceased, and returned no more; she went to sleep, and slept five hours, and was a well woman on the following day, except the usual prostration. Dr. C. C. Smith.

Key

Cholera.—*Arsenicum* is very valuable for the following group of symptoms: Violent burning pains in the stomach and bowels, aggravated by eating or drinking cold things, and after vomiting; excessive thirst for ice water, drinking often and but little at a time; vomiting immediately after drinking; great anxiety and fear of death; eyes sunken, nose pointed; excessive prostration; cold hands and feet; violent oppression of the chest with labored breathing; excessive restlessness; rapidly approaching collapse, and diffused

pains or spasms over the abdomen; urine suppressed; skin wrinkled, dry, cold blue, or cold sticky perspiration; white stools mixed with transparent albuminous flocks; voice feeble or lost.

CASE DCCXLIX. W., aged thirty-one, uneasy and nervous; tongue white, mouth dry; very weak and his flesh appeared to melt away. Eyes sunken, features sharp and contracted, skin bluish, extremities cold to the touch, but burning to him; appetite gone; slight cramps in the limbs. Great distress and burning at stomach; intense thirst; stools thin, watery, dark green, profuse, with considerable pain in bowels. *Ars.* 30 benefited him in an hour and cured. Dr. Jas. H. Payne.

Cholera Morbus.—Here it may be given for excessive thirst, drinking often and little at a time; burning pains in the stomach and bowels; vomiting and purging; and thin, watery, foul smelling stools.

CASE DCCL. Mrs. W., aged forty-six, has been ill two days. Thin very foul smelling stools every fifteen minutes; constant vomiting and purging; aggravation at night; great thirst, drinks often and little at a time; burning in the stomach and bowels. *Ars.* 200 every two hours cured. Dr. W. J. Blakely.

Cholera Infantum.—*Arsenicum* is indicated when the stools are very frequent, watery, and copious; lips and tongue dry, sometimes cracked; sick at stomach, throwing everything off as soon as swallowed, especially water; desire to drink all the time; moaning and tossing about; pale, sunken countenance and pointed features; coldness of the surface; clammy sweat; intermittent pulse; patient sinking in an hour's time from comparative health to apparently approaching death.

CASE DCCLI. Mr. B——'s child, aged fourteen months; has four teeth; has always been healthy; taken this evening with yellow, watery discharges, containing undigested food, and violent vomiting; great prostration; feet and hands cold; after a paroxysm of vomiting and purging it will sink away and appear lifeless. Intense thirst, constantly crying for water, grasps the cup eagerly as soon as it is within reach; is sick and gags after drinking water. I administered with the most perfect confidence one powder of *Ars.* 200, leaving a number of blanks to be given every hour, unless the child was sleeping. In the course of two hours, the child slept, and in the morning was perfectly free from all morbid symptoms; and the next morning

after that, had a natural movement from the bowels. Dr. O. H. Mann.

Marasmus following cholera infantum frequently suggests *Arsenicum.*

CASE DCCLII. Child, aged eight months had cholera infantum six weeks ago. Found the child emaciated, eyes sunken, lips blue and dry, great thirst, pulse almost imperceptible. Her food was ejected as often as taken, or it passed through the bowels undigested. Stools dark, mixed with mucus, putrid; ten copious stools per day followed by extreme exhaustion. *Ars.* 30, and the white of egg with salt and sugar cured. Dr. Anna Warren.

CASE DCCLIII. D., aged eighteen months had cholera infantum for four months under Allopathic treatment. Twelve to fifteen stools per day, greenish, watery, and vomiting of a thin greenish or colorless fluid. Constant fever, dingy dry skin, pale wan face, insatiate thirst, frequent loose cough, hard tumid belly, extreme emaciation and the general appearance of confirmed marasmus. *Ars.* 3 followed in a week by the 30th, cured. Dr. L. Hallock.

Intestinal Obstruction.— *Arsenicum* cures constipation with inability to drink cold water; also when we find, hard bloated abdomen; burning pains with anguish; vomiting of everything he eats or drinks; excessive pains in the whole abdomen; pain with great anguish, lamentations, tossing about; internal restlessness, which does not allow one to be still.

CASE DCCLIV. Man, aged eighty-five, suffered from enteritis with peritonitis, induced by irritation from a long walk with a badly fitting truss, worn for a double oblique inguinal hernia. On the third day there was vomiting, dark, scanty urine, obstruction of bowels. *Ars.* 6 and enemata of warm water and soap relieved entirely. Dr. A. R. Thomas.

Hæmorrhoids.— It cures varices which burn like fire, particularly at night. Also when we find, burning and soreness in the rectum and anus; hæmorrhoidal tumors with burning pain; the rectum is pushed out spasmodically, with great pain; it remains protruded after hæmorrhage from the rectum. Worse at night; also, from cold; better from warmth.

Putrid Flatus.— *Arsenicum* cures this troublesome and disagreeable affection, particularly in children.

CASE DCCLV. A little well-bred girl had such putrid flatus, often involuntary, even at the table, that she could scarcely be tolerated. *Ars.* 3 cured. Dr. T. G. Oehme.

Fistulæ of the Rectum are sometimes cured by *Arsenicum*.

CASE DCCLVI. Ten years standing. Great despondency; chills running up and down the back; relief from heat; large purple swelling on right gluteal muscle. Cured by three doses of *Ars.* 200. Great aggravation of pain after the third dose. Dr. H. P. Mera.

Colic.—In the various forms of colic it is indicated when the pains are violent, burning, accompanied with cramps of the abdominal muscles and extremities,—aggravated at night and by eating or drinking; better from warmth or warm applications; vomiting after eating or drinking; excessive thirst; constant restlessness; anguish with fear of death. Or when occasioned by ice cream, cheese or sausages.

Peritonitis or Enteritis.—The indications here are: "Pains in the whole abdomen, excessive at night; pains with the greatest anguish, lamentations, tossing about and internal restlessness which does not allow one to lie still; despair of life; spasmodic pains in the abdomen; feeling as if the intestines were twisted; cutting in the abdomen; writhing sensation in the abdomen; cold, or burning sensation in the bowels; painful distension and swelling; constipation with pain in the abdomen; tenesmus with burning and pressing in the anus and rectum; violent diarrhœa, with frequent discharges; also, tenesmus, colic, vomiting, and great weakness; evacuations are yellow and burning, or dark green and slimy; black, burning, or acrid, or undigested stools; dysenteric diarrhœa; discharges of blood with the urine." Worse at night; when eating, after lying down, and during stool. Better when awaking, and when lying on the sound side.

Tuberculosis Intestinalis.—Dr. P. G. Valentine says, "give *Arsenicum* for general rapid sinking of strength, excessive debility, out of proportion to the other symptoms, followed by emaciation; insatiable thirst; a fiery burning within, and discharges, irrespective of color, involuntary; diminished memory, vertigo, stupefaction, weariness and melancholy. Patient weeps easily, despairs of life, talks little, has disposition to find fault and complain of everything."

Cancer of Intestines.—The symptoms mentioned under the heading peritonitis are the indications.

Ascites.—*Arsenicum* is valuable when we find the characteristic thirst, weakness and anxiousness, with pale earthy or greenish complexion, faintness, dry tongue, suffocative spells; all symptoms worse at night. Particularly serviceable when following scarlet fever or complicated with heart disease. It is valuable also for

Anasarca with similar symptoms.

CASE DCCLVII. Mrs. B. for ten years suffering from general anasarca especially of the lower limbs; when the swelling is greatest has nightly fever and restlessness, driving her from place to place; loose cough in the morning or while lying with the head low; on going up stairs has to stop often to recover her breath; during fever constant thirst, drinking often but little at a time. *Ars.* 40m one dose cured. Dr. J. G. Gilchrist.

CASE DCCLVIII. Woman, aged twenty-seven, affected with yellow leucorrhœa for a week with general dropsy. Face, abdomen, and all the limbs were dropsically swelled. Unable to lie down for an instant—on attempting to do so, such difficulty of breathing came on that she nearly died of strangulation. Yesterday had an attack of weakness, unconsciousness, rattling respiration and cold perspiration, and death seemed imminent. Has frequently recurring cough, with expectoration of blood-streaked mucus, retching and vomiting of food and drink; has often rigor with goose-skin; has great thirst, and small rapid pulse. *Ars.* 6, every six hours, cured. Dr. Haustein.

Hepatitis.—In this and other affections of the liver, *Arsenicum* is indicated for black stools, vomiting of black masses, burning heat of the skin with great thirst; anxiety, moaning and restlessness; painful bloatedness in the right hypochondrium. All the symptoms are aggravated from midnight to 3 A. M. and from 9 A. M. to noon. For *Jaundice* also with similar symptoms.

Cancer of the Liver.—*Arsenicum* sometimes serves as a palliative.

Sago-Spleen.—In this affection *Arsenicum* proves curative if the hypertrophy follows intermittent fever, or the abuse of *Quinine* or *Iodine.*

Diabetes.—Three cases have been reported cured by this drug.

Hæmaturia.—Although not as often called for as *Canth.*, *Nit. ac.* or *Terebinth.*, we find *Arsenicum* serviceable when there are paralytic

symptoms of the bladder present, with the characteristic restlessness, thirst and burning pains.

CASE DCCLIX. Hæmaturia, the result of getting the feet cold, the water flowing in an interrupted stream, cured with *Ars.* 6. Dr. Starke.

Green, Blue and Black Urine.—*Arsenicum* is indicated when the urine appears green, blue or black.

CASE DCCLX. Boy, aged ten, had blue urine like indigo. It made a blue stain on the linen, that would not come out with persistent washing. *Ind.* has urine of a "dark violet color or assumes a bluish tinge after standing." The other symptoms called for *Ars.*, and it disappeared under that remedy. Dr. B. W. James.

CASE DCCLXI. S., aged ten, had just recovered from measles, but a day or two after, was suddenly taken with violent sticking pains in the side followed by hurried respiration, hot and dry skin; pain in cardiac region; no thirst but the tongue dry, rough and brown as in typhus. *Hyos.* 18 was given; 3 P. M. same day, tongue red and a little moist; some thirst; urine black as coffee, with considerable black sediment. *Ars.* 18 every three hours, and next day the urine was of a light brown color. *Ars.* 18 every six hours cured. Dr. J. Ulrich.

Croupous Nephritis.—*Arsenicum* proves curative in acute Bright's disease when there are "stitches in the renal region when breathing and sneezing; vomiting of brownish masses with violent pain in the bowels, burning pain in the stomach; difficult urination, strangury, swelling of the genitals; ascites;" albuminuria, diminution of urine; anxiety, palpitation of the heart; periodical headache. and at a later period delirium and vertigo. Dr. Buchner says "*Arsenicum* is the representative of nutritive disturbances of the left heart. *Phosphorus* of the right heart, with simultaneous or consequent alterations of the renal organs." Dr. Baehr reports three cases cured by *Arsenicum* given for months, night and morning, one dose, varying the dilutions and attenuations.

CASE DCCLXII. G., aged thirty-seven, has been ill for two weeks. Cause, exposure and intemperance. Has a dry cough, aggravated at night, especially from 10 to 11 P. M.; expectorates a frothy sputa; sharp, shooting pains in the left side; respiration labored and hurried; dyspnœa was so marked that he could not assume the recumbent position; hurried respiration; slight dullness over both lungs, especially over the lower lobes; small mucus rales, most marked over the

Arsenicum when diarrhoea is bad in Typhoid fever - do not use it to early & with a foul tongue -

inferior regions of the chest; sordes on lips and teeth, tongue small and dry, along its median portion a blackish coat, and in protruding, its blackish, stringy mucus was seen extending from roof of mouth to the tongue; mouth dry and parched, constant desire for small quantities of water; has eaten little the past six days; stomach sore and sensitive; constipation; has dull pain in the lumbar region; urine scanty, high-colored, and frequent calls to urinate, which on examination, revealed pus corpuscles, and about one-half per cent. of albumen. Pulse 120; small, weak, and almost imperceptible; œdema of extremities, hands cyanotic. *Ars.* 30 cured in two weeks. Dr. B. G. Carleton.

Chronic Bright's Disease when due to intemperance, suggests *Arsenicum*, particularly if there are dull pains in the kidney, hurried respiration, and a large amount of albumen in the urine. Face is pale and sunken, bluish, or bloated. General anasarca; frequent, painful and difficult urination; symptoms worse in the evening, at night and after eating.

CASE DCCLXIII. Mrs. C., aged fifty, given up as incurable. For years she had complained of pains in the region of the right kidney and of palpitation of the heart when taking much exercise. Passes large quantities of albuminous urine every hour, and when exercising every quarter hour, but the urine was now flowing continuously, obliging her to lie down on large quantities of sheets. Of late these involuntary discharges had become bloody at times. Pulse 50, feeble, breathing, short and rapid; no appetite nor sleep; restlessness worse after midnight. *Ars.* 10m cured. Dr. A. Lippe.

Uræmia.— Useful in the "narcotic form of uræmia when there is œdema of the brain."

Cystitis.— It cannot be dispensed with here, when there is burning pain at the commencement of urination, distension of the bladder, cloudy urine containing blood and pus; intense thirst; distressing anxiety and restlessness, coldness of the extremities with cold perspiration; fear of death and prostration. Also beneficial in chronic cases.

CASE DCCLXIV. G., aged twenty-three, fell from a cart five years ago and hurt his groin; since, the water passed every evening is thick, and with it a whitish paste which has to be squeezed from the urethra, giving intense pain. *Ars.* 30 and sometimes the 6th cured in several months. Dr. C. W. Kitching.

Retention of Urine from cold or as if from paralysis of the bladder, especially after parturition, with burning in the urethra and scanty discharge, suggests this remedy.

CASE DCCLXV. Man, aged fifty-six (inclined to hæmorrhoids) after an exposure to cold, was taken with retention of urine, painful pressure in the bladder and rectum, violent deep-seated pain in the abdomen and great uneasiness. After five weeks Allopathic treatment I gave *Ars.* 30 which aggravated at first, and cured in an hour and a half. Dr. Gauwerky.

Gonorrhœa.—In women it proves curative when the discharge is smarting and corrodes the parts which it touches.

Prostatitis.—*Arsenicum* should be given in chronic cases with great debility, diarrhœa and unusual thirst for cold drinks.

Epididymitis.—Here it meets "cramp-like, cutting colic, darting through the abdominal ring and perinæum, considerable swelling of the testicles, and phenomena, resembling those of incarcerated hernia."

Chancre.—*Arsenicum* is useful after the failure of *Merc. cor.*, particularly if the chancre becomes gangrenous, or when livid elevations are present, with intense burning pains, and bleeding easily, even from the slightest touch. The discharge is acrid and corrosive, or watery. Also for

Buboes of a similar character.

Syphilitic Erythema "when the discharge is offensive and corrosive, and the ulcers liable to gangrenous degeneration" requires this remedy.

Gummatose Tumors.—*Arsenicum* has cured when the swelling was livid, and the discharge acrid and offensive. Also

Syphilitic Orchitis with great debility, diarrhœa and foul smelling urine.

Syphilitic Caries and Necrosis, with similar symptoms, suggests *Arsenicum*.

Infantile Syphilis.—The following are the indications: Excessive debility; emaciation and marasmus; blue spots in different parts of the body; red pustules, changing to burning, spreading, ichorus, and crusty ulcers; suppurating crusts on the hairy scalp; chronic inflammation of the eyes; nightly agglutination; photophobia; ulcerations in the nostrils, high up, with discharge of fetid ichor; sunken countenance; pale, death-colored face; bluish lips, with black dots; a brown

streak is seen running through the vermillion border of the lips; frequent urging to urinate.

Hydrocele, accompanied with a tendency to general dropsy, exhaustion, and difficult and painful micturition indicates this remedy. Drs. Goullon, Jr., and Schussler each report a case cured.

Diseases of Women.—Arsenicum is called for if the patient is of a scrofulous diathesis, of a choleric lively temperament, or is of a lymphatic, nervous constitution, especially if greatly debilitated, or if suffering from the abuse of *Iodine* or *Quinine*. We shall particularly mention the following affections, viz.:

1. *Ovaritis.*—Drawing, sticking or tensive, burning pain in the region of the ovary, with great restlessness, fever and thirst for small quantities of cold water; burning pains in the back; pale, earthy, or yellowish face; great debility.

2. *Ovarian Dropsy*, with similar pains, thirst, and general anasarca. Persons of a scrofulous habit.

3. *Leucorrhœa.*—Profuse, thick, yellow, acrid, corroding the parts which are touched. Bloody mucus after the menses: discharge drops out while standing.

4. *Métritis*, with restlessness, anxiety and dread of death. Drinks often and little at a time, with aggravation after drinking; burning, lancinating pains; prostration; worse about midnight, and better from warmth.

5. *Cancer*, with symptoms similar to the above, and acrid, corroding, offensive discharges of a brown or black color.

6. *Menorrhagia* with burning pains and complete exhaustion.

7. "*Metrorrhagia* in feeble females; cachectic; affected with rheumatism, disorganization of the uterus or ovaries; in eruptive fevers, and when apthæ break out, indicating a low state of the system."

CASE DCCLXVI. Metrorrhagia, the hæmorrhage continuing in spite of *Chin.* 30 and *Phos.* 30, till the patient lay like a corpse, overcome, with pale hippocratic countenance, sunken lustreless eyes and icy cold extremities. She was covered with spots and blisters oozing out blood. *Ars.* 30 cured. Dr. Jahr.

8. *Amenorrhœa* of long standing in women of a pale, wax-like complexion who are greatly debilitated,—the least exertion causes great fatigue, and restless sleep with fatiguing dreams; wants to be

in a warm room all the time; wants to drink often although it disagrees with her stomach.

CASE DCCLXVII. Miss H., aged thirty, thin and cachectic, no menses for four months; they have long been irregular and deficient; defective appetite; nausea after meals; heavy pains at epigastrium with sensation as of a stone, in stomach. *Ars.* 30 improved her general condition and brought on menses in two weeks. Dr. D. A. Gorton.

9. *Dysmenorrhœa*, when relieved by the application of warm things; anxiety, restlessless; aggravation about midnight.

10. *Cancer of the Breast.*— Inflammation of the breast, with nightly burning pains, and great anxiety and restlessness; dark color of the skin, and threatened gangrene in spots; severe burning pains; pale, earthy, or yellowish complexion; loss of strength and emaciation; worse at night; better from warmth.

Myelitis.— *Arsenicum* should be used when there are violent burning pains in the back, aggravated by contact; sensation as if the small of the back were bruised; great emaciation and debility; weakness of the small of the back; tearing or drawing pains in the back between the scapulæ, with uneasiness and anxiety; acute burning in the interior of the spinal column; diarrhœa, with vomiting; bloody diarrhœa; burning in the anus; paralysis of the bladder; difficult inspiration; involuntary micturition.

Dropsy of Spinal Canal.— Dr. Heyne reports the following:

CASE DCCLXVIII. Boy, aged ten. Sickness commenced with symptoms of articular rheumatism. After eight days, whole body paralyzed; could neither sit up nor move his head; breath left him sometimes for a long time (relations say ten minutes), and commenced again with great noise; urination difficult; urine contains albumen; constipation not relieved by artificial means; great fear in the dark; had been three months under Allopathic treatment. *Ars.* 4, night and morning relieved him in six days, and *Ars.* 11 completed the cure.

Rheumatism, either muscular or articular, suggests *Arsenicum*, when there are drawing, tearing pains in the limbs, with inability to lie on the affected side; pale swelling of the joints; restlessness with constant inclination to move the affected part, with relief from motion; pains during sleep; profuse sweating relieves the pain, so also do warm applications; great debility unto fainting; great thirst.

CASE DCCLXIX. Miss C., face flushed; dry, hot skin; pulse 96; white-coated tongue; burning pains in knees, ankles, hips; pains disappear one day, returning the next more severely; worse at 1 P. M.; burning and throbbing pains; pain and heat without swelling; thirsty but drinks but little at a time; water causes nausea, prostration, restlessness, anxiety. *Ars.* 3 and 6 cured in a week. Dr. L. C. Crowell.

Gout, with symptoms similar to those mentioned under rheumatism, yields to this drug.

Rachitis.— *Arsenicum* is called for when there is great emaciation, foul smelling diarrhœa, nausea and vomiting, and the characteristic thirst. Also in

Morbus Coxarius, with similar symptoms and nightly aggravation. Wants to be near the fire all the time.

Swelling of Patella.— Dr. Mercy B. Jackson reports:

CASE DCCLXX. Swelling about two and a quarter inches in diameter and perfectly round, elevated about three-quarters of an inch from the bone, with almost perpendicular edges, and filled with fluid. Cured with *Ars.* 200.

Tumor Albus Genu.— Raue recommends it in the third stage, with discharge of fetid pus; œdema of the legs; hectic fever; sleeplessness, emaciation, exhaustion.

Hyperæsthesia, with sensitiveness to light, excessive thirst, and dropsical swellings indicates *Arsenicum.*

Sciatica.— This remedy is valuable for burning, tearing or stinging pains, coming on periodically, aggravated at midnight and ameliorated by external warmth. The attack is accompanied with restlessness, prostration and thirst.

CASE DCCLXXI. Miss L. About every hour through the day has a paroxysm of hard, aching, burning pain down the right side; it is especially aggravated in the evening and at night; the pain is so severe that she has not slept for three nights; has no appetite. *Ars.* 200 cured in three hours. Dr. W. H. Burt.

CASE DCCLXXII. A., aged fifty. Has had pain for years extending from the left hip-joint to the toes, hindering walking; relieved by pressing his hand on his hip. The pain caused the greatest anguish, and burned like fire. *Ars.* 200, followed in three or four weeks by *Ars.* 10m, cured. Dr. G. W. Parker.

CASE DCCLXXIII. F., aged sixty-two, has suffered from sciatica

for eleven months. Leg wasted and weak; no rheumatic history; urine clear. *Coloc.* 3 did not benefit him for any length of time. *Ars.* 30 cured. Dr. R. Hughes.

Chorea, Epilepsy, Eclampsia.—*Arsenicum* proves curative when the spasms are preceded by burning heat, or a sensation as of warm air streaming up the spine into the head; dizziness; anxiety, restlessness and thirst; loss of consciousness. After the spasm confused and stunned feeling in the head, pain in the occiput, unconsciousness; retention of urine, or albumen in the urine.

Tetanus and Trismus.—*Arsenicum* sometimes proves serviceable.

CASE DCCLXXIV. After treading upon a bone which entered quite deeply, there came fever and tetanic symptoms. After removing the splinter and cleansing the wound thoroughly, *Nux. vom.* The patient who had been a whisky drinker, grew worse. *Bell.* 1 brought on delirium although the spasms had much decreased. *Ars.* 7 and later 4th dilution gradually cured. Dr. W. Sorge.

Paralysis Agitans, with great exhaustion, involuntary discharges of feces and urine, and difficult deglutition suggests *Arsenicum*.

Paralysis.—Here it is beneficial when due to spinal affections or lead poisoning if accompanied with neuralgic pains, red circles around the eyes and excessive prostration. Sleep disturbed by frightful dreams. It especially meets paralysis of the bladder, extremities (upper and lower), and the tongue and organs of speech.

CASE DCCLXXV. (Paraplegia). X., aged seventeen, at four years of age fell, striking the forehead, which caused a cerebral commotion. Had afterwards rachitic curvature of the legs, headaches, palpitation of the heart and lastly cough, which was treated with plasters and cauterization of the fauces. Cough left suddenly, but leaving him complete paralysis of the lower limbs. His face was red and animated and there was a red circle around the eyes, extending to the temples; great thirst; epigastric distension; constipation; difficult micturition, cloudy urine; sleep disturbed by frightful dreams. *Arsen.* 12 was given after the failure of a number of remedies, but aggravated the symptoms so that frequently it had to be suspended and *Bry.* 6 given as an antidote. A complete cure was accomplished in four weeks. Dr. Noack.

Progressive Locomotor Ataxy.—Baehr says: "*Arsenicum* may likewise give rise to expectations of success." Dr. McClatchey advises it for the distressing pains.

Most important remedy in Purpura is Phos. "Small wounds bleed much" Hahnemann

Chlorosis.— This remedy meets long continued and obstinate cases, with frequent fainting, trembling, dropsical swellings, diarrhœa and excessive debility.

Scorbutus.— *Arsenicum* should be employed when we find the characteristic anxiety, restlessness, thirst and prostration; offensive diarrhœic stools; fetid breath.

Purpura.— Here the most important remedy is *Phosphorus* (page 119), but in some cases a resort to *Arsenicum* is beneficial.

CASE DCCLXXVI. A gentleman, thirty-five years of age, had typhoid fever for six weeks; had been treated Allopathically, and had been pronounced convalescent, but relapsed and became delirious; made vigorous efforts to get away, believing that those around him were enemies, and were endeavoring to take his life; delirium continued about three days. At this period small purple or bruised-like spots made their appearance upon his body, arms and legs. These spots turned almost black, and spread, many of them, to the size of the hand, and extended over his body, especially his chest and abdomen; profuse hæmorrhage set in from the nose and left eye; after a few days both ears discharged small quantities of blood; the hæmorrhage from the nose and left eye was so great that there were fears of bleeding to death. This bleeding was arrested after a few days, when the patient sank into a comatose state, and became entirely unconscious; lay with his eyes rolled back, eyelids and mouth open; pulse 120, small and corded; surface hot and dry, and a general anæmic condition of the entire body; tongue dry, and covered with a dry, brown crust; bowels constipated. Gave *Aconite* 3d dilution, in water every hour, when the pulse was reduced to 96, and softer. Then gave *Ars.* 3d trituration, in water, every four hours. Compressed the chest and abdomen with cloths wrung out of tepid water, in which tincture of *Arnica* had been mixed, in the proportion of a teaspoonful to a pint of water; extremities rubbed and kept warm by wrapping them in flannels, and a jug of hot water to the feet; enemas of tepid water to the bowels every day. Forty-eight hours after, a perceptible change had taken place for the better; pulse 97, fuller and more soft; consciousness gradually returned. Continued the treatment, except the compress, which was continued about one week. Patient gradually and steadily improved. Dr. S. D. Jones.

Intermittent Fever.— *Arsenicum* is one of the most important reme-

dies. It meets, irregular chills, mingling of heat and chilliness; chill at any period of the day, followed by dry burning heat, and later sweat with restlessness,—somtimes sweat is absent; thirst during hot stage, drinks often and little at a time; if thirst during chill, drinking causes vomiting. Before fever—fainting fit, inclination to lie down, pain in abdomen and chest; during fever, paralytic conditions. During chill—coldness in abdomen and chest; during fever, paralytic conditions. During chill—coldness in abdomen, pain in pit of stomach, spasms of chest, inclination to vomit. During sweat—roaring in ears. Follows well after *Quinine*, especially when there is great debility and dropsical symptoms. Correct

CASE DCCLXXVII. Chill, without thirst, at 10 or 11 A. M.; shaking chill, felt as though water was running down the back, blue surface, shrunken skin; burning fever, great thirst, drinking little at a time, but often, marked prostration, dry parched tongue; little or no sweat, irritable and melancholy. *Ars.* 30 cured. Dr. T. D. Stow.

CASE DCCLXXVIII. A woman of sixty had intermittent tertian, with such profuse diarrhœa as to produce frequent swooning. A friendly Allopathic colleague promptly shot off his arrow, "disappointed because *Chinin* and *Opium* had no effect." Now, *Ars.* 3, every two hours, cured this case, which was considered hopeless, in two days. Dr. Greussing.

CASE DCCLXXIX. Tertian form, with chills in morning, anticipating. Before chills, diarrhœa; stools thin and bloody, with burning pain. Chill mixed with heat, accompanied by anguish, thirst, headache, and restlessness. Hot sleep of long duration, with great prostration. Very restless, fear of dying. Sweat not profuse, gradual relief of diarrhœa and pains. *Ars.* 200 every three hours, and there was no return of the chill. Dr. A. S Fisher.

Relapsing Fever.—Dr. D. Dyce Brown says: "In the earlier cases, when the watery diarrhœa and vomiting were present, I gave *Arsenicum* and found that it signally met these symptoms."

Yellow Fever.—Dr. W. H. Holcombe says: "In the gastro-hepatic type in the second stage, when there is burning in the bowels, vomiting first of brownish, then of black matter, with increasing jaundice, delirium and collapse, *Arsenicum* 6 appears as the main remedy."

Typhus and Typhoid.—*Arsenicum* meets the following symptoms: *Mental*, anxiety, mild delirium. *Head*, heaviness of, with ringing in

the ears; vertigo. *Eyes*, intolerance of light; eyes staring, glistening, or sunken, dull and watery. *Ears*, difficult hearing as if the ears were stopped. *Lips* dry and cracked, covered with brown or black slime. *Tongue* brown or blackish, or red, dry and cracked: *Voice* weak and trembling, hesitating. *Face* anxious, hippocratic; circumscribed redness of the cheeks. *Stomach and bowels*, burning in, distension of, sensitive to pressure. *Stools* hard, or loose, watery, brownish, cadaverous, involuntary. *Nose*, frequent epistaxis. *Skin* dry, hot, or cold and clammy, miliary rash, or red scorbutic spots. *Pulse* quick, frequent, weak and intermittent. *Urine* diminished, burning, involuntary. Universal and sudden sinking of the forces; decubitus; loss of sensation, consciousness, and speech. Follows well after the failure of *Rhus tox.* *Aggravation*, evening and night.

Morbilli.—*Arsenicum* is called for when we observe the characteristic anxiety, restlessness, thirst, and aggravation about midnight; and when the eruption suddenly disappears with rapid prostration. Pulse frequent, small, intermittent.

Scarlatina also, under similar circumstances, in the later stages or malignant forms, with dropsical affections, malignant sore throat, and dyspnœa; or if the exanthema fails to appear on the skin. Useful also during desquamation, when the urine is scanty, with a deposit of blood corpuscles, or granular sediment.

Variola.—*Arsenicum* should be given when the eruption sinks in, with great prostration, thirst, anxiety and restlessness.

Skin Diseases.—*Arsenicum* is one of our most important remedies in the following affections of the skin:

1. *Urticaria.*—"Round elevated wheals, surrounded by a faint blush, appear in succession in various parts of the body and again disappear several times a day; disease less troublesome in winter but especially annoying in summer, depriving the patient of rest and impairing her health, which had been good in winter."

2. *Prurigo*, with intense burning after scratching.

3. *Psoriasis*, especially chronic cases. Cold, blue skin dry as parchment, and sometimes peeling off in large scales; brown-like, dry, scaly eruption, with burning and itching; the latter increased by scratching and followed by bleeding; burning relieved by heat; inclination to diarrhœa. Syphilitic psoriasis.

CASE DCCLXXX. Two cases of psoriasis guttata, with raised, circular, reddish spots, and covered with scales, especially upon the

prominences of knee as well as elbow; anæmia with evident debility were cured with *Ars.* 30. Dr. Ph. Arcularius.

CASE DCCLXXXI. Mrs. R., aged thirty-four, contracted syphilis from her husband two years previous to treatment. Has now psoriasis plantaris and mucous tubercles in the vagina. Has been Homœopathically treated with large doses of *Mercury*. Was confined eighteen months ago and lost her baby two weeks afterwards, it being covered with a syphilitic eruption, which the physician pronounced rose rash. *Nitric acid* 200, one dose a day for a week. Afterwards *Ars.* 200, one dose a day, was given for nearly if not quite six months. Confined Mrs. R., in November, 1875. Her baby has never shown any sign of syphilis, and is in appearance as healthy a baby as one can find anywhere. Mrs. R. has shown no signs of syphilis since she discontinued treatment at the dispensary. Hoyne.

CASE DCCLXXXII. Lady, aged eighteen, observed several years ago, on certain parts of the body, isolated, red, somewhat elevated spots, on the surface of which small scales were visible. They increased in size and number and itched excessively. *Ars.* 6, 4, 3 and 2d cured. Dr. Carroll Dunham.

CASE DCCLXXXIII. Two cases—unmarried lady, aged twenty-four, and girl aged twelve. Eruption commenced near the joints of limbs, knees, ankles and elbows, showing irregular circular patches, considerably raised above the surrounding skin, consisting of successive layers of grayish white, laminated scales of morbid epidermis, and varying in size from a half dime to a dollar. The itching and burning were intolerable at night and could be relieved only by scratching the parts till the thick crusts were torn and bleeding. After the failure of other remedies, *Ars.* 40m cured both cases. Dr. W. E. Payne.

4. *Pityriasis.*—Baehr and Jahr recommend this remedy.

5. *Ichthyosis.*

CASE DCCLXXXIV. Ichthyosis, involving almost the entire body, especially the arms, thighs and legs, also on the knees, which latter were covered over with scales, thick and horny, and cracks running in all directions. The function of sebaceous follicles entirely suspended; scales that fell off were soon replaced by new ones; no moisture of the skin. *Ars.* 3, three times a day, and *Sulph.* 6, twice a day, for three months, cured. Dr. L. M. Pratt.

6. *Eczema.*—All forms of the disease. Dry scaly eruption, accompanied by intense burning of the surface; sometimes fetid, purulent secretion. Dry parchment-like skin. Aggravation at night, from cold, from scratching. Amelioration from external heat. Falling out of the hair in patches here and there, leaving the skin rough and dirty looking.

7. *Herpes.*—Dr. A. R. Morgan gives the following indications: "Confluent herpetic eruptions, with intense burning of the blisters. Decided aggravation after midnight; cannot sleep after midnight. Chronic dry skin (*Staph.*) Nausea and marked prostration, aggravated by taking nourishment. Lassitude and weakness. In herpes iris when the eruption gets bloody and dark colored. Aggravation from cold of any kind (Reverse *Apis*). Amelioration from warmth (Reverse *Apis*).

CASE DCCLXXXV. Tetter in the neighborhood of inner canthus of the eye. of reddish color, dry, of the size of a cent. No pain. It had remained stationary for over a year. Scrofulous dyscrasia in the family. *Ars.* 6, night and morning, cured in a few days. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

8. *Pemphigus*, with excessive prostration, or when complicated with pneumonia, nephritis or pyæmia.

9. *Impetigo*, obstinate cases after the failure of *Rhus* and *Sulph.*, if the discharge is offensive and corrosive; itching and burning with great anxiety; burning especially when the pustules are touched; pustules fill with black blood; glands of the neck swollen and indurated; aggravation from cold and touch; better from warmth.

10. *Ecthyma.*—"Red pustules, with intense burning. Severe ulceration; painful black pustules, gnawing, burning and itching. Black eruptions on the scalp. Aggravation from cold. Amelioration from warmth."

11. *Purpura* (see page 356.)

12. *Acne* on the forehead or face, when the skin is dry and dirty looking. Chronic cases.

13. *Lupus?*

14. *Elephantiasis*, with burning pains and enormous swelling of the limb, or with ulcerations.

15. *Favus.*—Chronic cases when the scalp is dry and rough, and covered with dry scales and scabs.

16. *Alopecia Areata.*—The hair falls out in circular patches here and there, leaving the scalp rough and dirty looking.

17. *Scabies.*—"Inveterate cases; eruptions in the bends of the knees; pustular eruption, burning and itching; better from external warmth."

18. *Anthrax*, with burning pains, anxiety, restlessness, prostration. Should be given early.

CASE DCCLXXXVI. Carbuncle on the os sacrum just above the anus, with a phlegmonous inflammation of the entire seat. Its black surface, of the size of a silver dollar is perforated by holes like a sieve. *Ars.* internally, and slices of ripe tomatoes externally, cured in a short time. Dr. F. Hausman.

CASE DCCLXXXVII. Mrs. McV——, mother of eleven children, and looking like a woman of thirty-five, had never been sick, and was a very strong and active person. On the 3d of July found her with a very high fever and suffering "perfect agony," as she expressed it, and had not slept for three nights on account of the great pain she suffers. She stated that on the left side she had a large swelling which almost set her crazy. On examination I found on the left side of the spine, and about two inches from a central line of the vertebræ and two inches below the scapula, a carbuncle five inches in diameter, red and angry in appearance. It had not discharged anything, although it had been poulticed constantly for about one week, constantly growing worse. I had never seen so huge and ugly a tenant before in forty-seven years' practice. It was about the size of a saucer, with a large rounded projecting summit. I gave her *Aconite* to subdue the violent pain and fever, and applied a large cloth, folded so as to cover the inflamed surface, dipped in cold water, and to be kept constantly wet. She had no appetite. July 4th fever subdued, and had some sleep during the night; her pain not so severe, but still violent and torturing. Gave *Arsenic* 30th, every three hours. July 5th her suffering was not so violent, but still great. The appearance of the carbuncle was still of fiery crimson—hard, and showing no appearance of suppuration. I ordered the same medicine and the wet cloth to be continued. *Ars.* 30, continued for twenty days, cured. Dr. J. T. Temple.

19. *Furuncles*, when one crop appears after another with restless nights and debility.

20. *Ulcers*, chronic, with callous, hard and swollen edges, bleeding easily; surrounded by blisters and vesicles; fetid discharge; gangrenous. Aggravation from cold and at night, better from warmth. Violent lancinating pains; bottom of ulcer appears livid; spreading in width.

CASE DCCLXXXVIII. Girl, aged two, superficial ulcers on legs, surrounded by a somewhat raised pinkish areola. In center of each was a small, dry, black, slightly depressed scab, from under the edges of which oozed a mixture of thin, light yellow matter and very dark blood. Complained of burning pains in ulcers and had a great desire to scratch round the edges, but disliked to have them exposed to the air. Loss of appetite, general prostration and intense thirst for small quantities of water frequently. *Ars.* 10m cured. *North American Journal of Homœopathy*, V. 21, P. 105.

CASE DCCLXXXIX. Indolent ulcers upon the tibia, with bloody ichorous discharge, corrosive, burning; reddish brown appearance far around. *Ars.* cured. Dr. H. N. Martin.

21. *Varicose Ulcers.*

CASE DCCXC. D., aged fifty-seven, large ulcer of left leg for two years; veins very large with hardened coats; skin reddish-brown around ulcer; severe burning pains, worse at night. *Ars.* 40m three times a day. Nine doses cured. Dr. J. H. McClelland.

CASE DCCXCI. Dark livid appearance; veins of the leg much swollen about the knee and below it; the ulcer seems to spread by the formation of blisters around its circumference; burning pain, depriving her of sleep. *Ars.* 200, a powder for six nights cured in ten days. Dr. J. F. Miller.

CASE DCCXCII. Scald from hot tea; head, face, and neck of a child. *Ars.* and *Cosmoline* externally relieved. Dr. J. K. Warren.

Snake Bites.—Dr. L. Salzer says, for the bite of the Naja tripudians, "*Arsenicum* is Homœopathic to the gangrene and the typhoid state." Dr. E. N. Harpel relates a case of snake poisoning with swelling of the limbs, redness of the eyes, thirst with aversion to drink, relieved by *Bell.* 200, and cured by *Arsenicum* 200.

Poisoned Wounds.—If occasioned by decayed or morbid animal matter, *Arsenicum* should be used. Dr. C. Hering says, "for a suspicious sting, use radiate heat, if the tumor swells, *Arsenicum*.

wonderful remedy both Antipsoric & Polychrest - a grand remedy in diseases of children =

CALCAREA CARBONICA.

Calcarea Carbonica.—Carbonate of Lime.
Antidotes.—*Camph.*, *Sulph.*, *Nit. ac.*
Duration of Action.—About a month.

Mental Symptoms.—Fearfulness; apathy; egotism; hateful and vindictive; indisposition for labor; violence, anger. Fears she will go crazy or that people will observe her and suppose her crazy; convinced some misfortune is about to happen; anxiety so great as to produce palpitation of the heart, sweat, nausea and tremor. Despairing, hopeless of ever getting well again, with fear of death. Anxiousness, shuddering and awe as soon as evening approaches. Excessive mischievousness. Aggravation from mental efforts.

General Symptoms.—Especially suitable for children of leucophlegmatic temperament, with light hair and complexion, blue eyes, large head, with open fontanelles, profuse perspiration about the head, and a longing for eggs. Children who do not learn to walk.

CASE DCCXCIII. Delicate boy, aged seven, trembling motions of the upper and lower extremities, produced by fright. After two hours became more quiet. For six days he suffered from such paroxysms, when a more severe attack set in, during which he thrashed about for five minutes. The lighter attacks can be relieved by directing the attention of the patient to other objects or by gymnastic exercises. In stormy weather the hands tremble the whole day; mental exertion aggravates the disease; he complains frequently about chilliness, though his extremities feel warm. *Calc. c.* relieved. Dr. Mossa.

Vertigo from vexation, from ascending, from scratching behind the ear, or before breakfast, with a feeling as if he were raised high up and then pushed forward is relieved by *Calcarea.*

Hyperæmia of the Brain suggests this remedy when there is congestion of blood to the head, with icy coldness in and about the head, puffiness of the face, tendency to start, eructation and inclination to vomit; aggravation in the morning and after mental exertions. Persons of a psoric constitution.

Delirium Tremens.—Here it may be used for frightened, apprehensive mood as if some misfortune were about to happen; every sound frightens him; everything is disagreeable with great peevishness; illusion as regards place; difficulty of falling asleep on account of many involuntary thoughts.

CASE DCCXCIV. Strong man, aged forty, drinking to excess, imagined one morning that he saw a leech near him, then several, then other animals, and was then suddenly attacked with delirium tremens. *Nux* and *Opium* did no good. Sleep would not come; pulse full, soft and frequent; skin moist; tongue coated white. *Calc.* c. 10, two doses cured. Dr. Goullon.

Anæmia of the Brain, particularly in teething children, or after summer complaint is well met by this remedy. External sensation of coldness of various parts of the head as if a piece of ice was lying against it with pale puffed face. Also

Hydrocephalus, with similar symptoms, open fontanelles, and profuse sweat on the forehead; scrofulous diathesis.

Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis.—In the later stages *Calcarea* is sometimes serviceable when convalescence is protracted, with sour taste in the mouth, swelling of the cervical glands and muscular weakness.

Migraine.—*Calcarea* is serviceable in scrofulous persons when the headache comes on at irregular periods, sometimes at or about the time of the menses, at others from indigestion or mental irritation; at others again without any perceptible cause. Left side of head with scanty, and right side with profuse menses. The head feels too full all the time, as if distended; sour taste in the mouth; vomiting of ingesta which tastes sour; coldness of the legs.

CASE DCCXCV. Migraine of eight years standing, coming some days either before or after the menses; commencing in the occiput and extending upwards to the top of the head where it centres with such a violence that the patient thinks the brain were dissolving and she were going crazy. At the heighth of these sufferings she vomits slime and bile, and thus the pain gradually lessens, leaving her for several days heavy and dull in the head and nervously excited. Always attended with redness of the face, icy coldness of legs, nausea and heat in top of head. Light, noise, moving and talking make it worse. Menses regular but profuse; constipation; has lost the hair from the crown of her head. *Calc.* c. 6, night and morning for seven days, cured permanently. Dr. Payr.

CASE DCCXCVI. Unmarried lady, aged twenty-nine. Every eighth or fourteenth day headache came on with violent jerking, sticking pain on right side, sometimes with a feeling of coldness in the same; sensation as if the head were as large again as natural; swelling of the right cheek and the right side of the tongue, appearing at the beginning of the headache, and disappearing on its cessation. Menses regular, inclined to perspire, and at other times a feeling of shivering as if from cold. *Calc.* c. 30, every third or sixth day, cured. Dr. Meyer.

Cephalalgia.—Ordinarily *Calcarea* is of but little service in acute headaches, but in chronic or periodical cases of torpid, scrofulous constitutions, coming on in the morning, or excited or augmented by mental labor, suppressed eruptions or cold, it works well. It is accompanied with pale face, nausea, throbbing and weight on the top of the head, or a feeling of icy coldness about the head, sweaty hands and feet; aggravation in the forenoon, in the open air, and from pressure on the top of the head; ameliorated by closing the eyes.

Dandruff.—*Calcarea* is beneficial when there is an excessive accumulation with headache. The scalp is covered with dry scurf, which thickens and increases gradually, closely adhering to the scalp.

Eyes.—When the eyes become inflamed and injected at every exposure to cold, *Calcarea* should be given. Also when the symptoms are aggravated by light, and there is itching burning of the eyes, head and neck.

Blepharitis.—Here it may be used particularly when there is any scrofulous affection of the bones.

Scrofulous Ophthalmia.—*Calcarea* is indicated for cutting in eyes and lids, when reading by candlelight; itching in eyes in evening; feeling of heat in the eyes, with heaviness in upper lids; swelling and redness of the lids, becoming agglutinated every night; in the day time eyes full of gum, with feeling of excoriation, heat and soreness, and lachrymation; swollen cervical glands; partial deafness; longing for eggs; worse in the afternoon and night; also from softly touching them when walking in the wind, when looking at glistening objects, and from candlelight.

Ophthalmia Neonatorum in children of scrofulous parents, with acrid discharge from the nose, is well met by this remedy.

Cataract.—Raue suggests it in scrofulous persons.

CASE DCCXCVII. (*Pterygium.*) On cornea with great photophobia, distended veins, proceeding from external canthus towards cornea, improved on *Sulph.* 6m, one dose. In a few days an itching, papular eruption appeared on trunk; improvement continued for two weeks, when *Calc. c.* 6m, two doses were given; in seven weeks cured. Dr. H. V. Miller.

Pannus.—Dr. Payr says, "the herpetic pannus requires *Calc. c. Hepar.* and *Sulph.* as main remedies." He also recommends *Calcarea* in

Herpes Corneæ "in scrofulous subjects, with unproportional large heads, open fontanelles, fat-belliedness, slowness of dentition, frequent catarrhs in nose and intestines, paleness of face, and nervous erethism."

Trachoma.—In the chronic form in tubercular subjects *Calcarea* proves beneficial.

Polypi of the eye are often cured with the various potencies of this remedy, (see also page 368.)

Ulcers of the Cornea.—Dr. Geo. S. Norton advises *Calcarea.* "Ulcer worse for a few days after menstruation, vascular, with much photophobia. In fat unhealthy children. There are no prominent eye symptoms under this drug, but we are guided chiefly by concomitant symptoms." Also in

Keratitis, when the pains are sticking, and the pustular inflammation involves the cornea chiefly, particularly in fat, unhealthy, strumous children.

CASE DCCXCVIII. Eliza H., aged three. Recurrent strumous ophthalmia, with small ulcerations and specks of the cornea, again and again well antagonized by *Calc. c.* 30. Dr. Nankivell.

En-as well as Ectropium, is sometimes cured by *Calcarea.*

Amblyopia with these symptoms suggests this remedy; dimness of sight as if seeing through a veil; fiery appearances before the eyes; pulmonary or uterine derangements, scrofulous persons.

Arthritic Ophthalmia.—*Calcarea* sometimes relieves arthritic pains after the destruction of the globe of the eye.

Hæmorrhage of the Eye.—It has been recommended for this symptom but we think without sufficient reasons. *Bell.*, *Ham.* or *Arnica* are better remedies.

Encysted Tumors.—Dr. C. Wesselhœft reports the following:

CASE DCCXCIX. Lady, over sixty, spare habit and lively temperament. Tumor on left upper eyelid, size of a filbert, preventing eyelid from being elevated. Tumor would occasionally decrease slightly in size, and after a few weeks enlarge again, becoming harder, somewhat inflamed and tender; it was generally soft and movable, presenting every appearance of an encysted tumor or wen. *Calc. c.* 30, two doses, one a day. In a few weeks the tumor vanished entirely and has not returned.

Inflammation of the Lachrymal Passages.—Dr. M. Macfarlan recommends *Calcarea* for "itching humid eruption on the borders of the lids. Pus on canthus, thick and yellow."

Strabismus of scrofulous subjects is well met by this remedy.

CASE DCCC. Girl, aged three, blue eyes, blonde hair, plump, fat, quiet mild disposition, has suffered with scrofulous ophthalmia. Since the appearance of the eye teeth she squints, and at times when the photophobia is the worst, she suffers most with a chronic soreness of the thighs. *Calc.* c. 12 night and morning, cured in eight days. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

CASE DCCCI. (Myopia and strabismus). A., aged sixteen, had been suffering for years with scrofulous ophthalmia. This finally was subdued; the left eye, however, remained myopic and squinting. To see objects with his left eye, he had to hold them near to his nose, bending at the same time his head strongly towards the right. He complained frequently of headache, which was increased or brought on by any exertion of the eyes. *Calc.* c. 30 every other evening. After one month he sees to the distance of eighteen inches. His customary headache has never returned, and the strabismus has left him entirely. Dr. Bojanus.

Palpebral Neuralgia always coming on after washing or bathing, suggests *Calcarea*.

CASE DCCCII. Young man, of feeble constitution and lymphatic temperament, after slight mental excitement, experienced a spasmodic closure of the eyelids, which caused complete blindness for the time being. Six or more of these attacks a day, accompanied by a pungent smarting pain in the eyes, intolerable mental irritation and restlessness. *Sulph.* 200 benefited him for a time. *Sepia*, *Caust.*, *Alum.*, *Plumb.*, etc., without benefit. I now discovered that although an attack might seize him at any time, one was sure to be brought

on whenever he bathed or washed, even if it were only his hands. *Calc. c.* 200 cured. Dr. E. M. Kellogg.

CASE DCCCIII. Agonizing supra orbital neuralgia always coming on after using milk for some time. Two hours after taking *Calc. c.* I experienced for ten minutes the same kind of sensations as were produced by the disease, but in a very slight degree and not even painful. Since then I have never had any traces of the complaint. Dr. Croserio.

Otitis.— Acute and cronic inflammations of the ear require *Calcarea*, when there is an increased secretion of cerumen, bloody or purulent discharge, humming, buzzing and cracking in the ears, mostly in the right ear, deafness, puffed abdomen, swollen cervical glands.

CASE DCCCIV. G., deafness and peculiar clicking or cracking in right ear, for two weeks. It had increased in severity and was very annoying. It could be heard across the room. No dryness of ear; secretions normal. *Calc. c.* 9, gave slight improvement; *Calc. c.* 200 cured. Dr. R. C. Smedley.

CASE DCCCV. E.; a singular feeling of numbness of one ear and side of the head; complained of no noises in head, but of deafness and a stoppage of the ear. He feared paralysis of the auditory nerve. *Calc. c.* 200. Dr. R. C. Smedley.

Polypi of the Ear or Nose.— *Calcarea* usually proves sufficient to effect a cure.

CASE DCCCVI. E., aged sixty, dark-haired, muscular, thin and tall; large polypus in each nostril; fetid discharge; the growths have protruded two or three months; stuffed nose nearly two years; disease appeared first in left nostril; cartilage partly absorbed. *Teucr.* 200 ineffectual after six weeks. *Calc. c.* 200, eight doses cured. Dr. W. P. Wesselhœft.

CASE DCCCVII. Polypus nasi in a lady aged forty-six, of normal menstruation, though at times suffering from prosopalgia. *Calc. c.* 3 and 6 cured in two weeks. Dr. Goullon.

CASE DCCCVIII. A man suffered for five years with polypus of the nose; he had the polypus repeatedly extirpated, but it always returned; he sneezed frequently and it was always accompanied by a profuse flow of mucus. *Calc. c.* cured. Dr. Jahr.

CASE DCCCIX. Child one year old had a polypus in the left nostril as large as a strawberry. *Calc. c.* 18, three doses cured. After a year

a similar polypus appeared in the other nostril which was cured by *Calc.* c. 18, three doses. Dr. Syrbius.

CASE DCCCX. Lady, aged fifty-five, pale, delicate constitution, small and rachitic from childhood; polypus of right nostril. *Calc.* c. 4 and 2d decimal had but little effect. Lime water (teaspoonful twice daily) cured in two weeks. Dr. C. Dunham.

Kretschmar cured a case of *polypus of the ear* with this remedy.

Coryza.—This remedy should be given to scrofulous persons, and to those who take cold easily. Violent fluent coryza coming on suddenly, with frequent sneezing and dropping of water from the nose; nose inflamed, swollen red; dryness of the mouth and roughness of the fauces; dry obstruction of the nose; slight chilliness alternating with heat; morning epistaxis; sense of smell diminished; dullness of head; stiffness of nape of neck.

Chronic Catarrh.—*Calcarea* is of benefit in weakly persons, who are sensitive to the least cold air; in young persons who are inclined to grow too fat; in females who menstruate too soon, too often, and too profusely; in persons who are afflicted with profuse sweat of the feet; and in persons in whom there is great emaciation of the face only. There is usually an empyreumatic smell in the nose. The secretion is frequently of a bad smell and purulent, or the nose is stopped up by yellow fetid pus. Sometimes there is a smell before the nose as of rotten eggs or gunpowder. The expectoration, most abundant in the morning, is yellowish, of a sour or metallic taste, and sometimes of an offensive smell. The food tastes too fresh, and in chewing it there is a cracking noise in the ear.

Ozæna also with similar symptoms.

Epistaxis.—It controls bleeding of the nose in scrofulous persons with chronic catarrh.

Prosopalgia.—It is beneficial in this affection when inclined to become chronic. Pains are aggravated by cold air or applications and are relieved by warmth. Best suited to fat persons, to those who menstruate profusely, and to those who take cold easily.

CASE DCCCXI. Mrs. M., aged forty, nervous temperament, dark hair and gray eyes, had been suffering two weeks. Pain begins about 6 P. M., extends from right mental foramen along the lower jaw to ear, and lasts until 2 A. M. During the pain she is obliged to urinate every ten minutes. Pain is aggravated by cold air, and ameliorated

by warm air and warm applications to the parts. But little pain in day except when the face is exposed to the cold air. *Calc.* c. 6 relieved in two hours and cured in four days. Dr. A. S. Squier.

Encysted Tumors of the Face.

CASE DCCCXII. Jane, aged eighteen, had an encysted tumor upon the right cheek, above and anterior to the angle of the inferior maxillary bone. Its growth had been slow and nearly painless; color of skin natural; shape inclined to oval; size that of half a pigeon's egg, if divided longitudinally; and it presented to the touch a sense of fluctation as if from the presence of some semi-fluid substance. *Calc.* c. 21 cured. Dr. J. L. Kellogg.

CASE DCCCXIII. Byron, aged fifteen. Tumor upon the superior portion of right ear; was troublesome from its weight and lopping down the ear. Nearly painless; skin of natural color; and gave to the touch the sense of fluctuation, as of a semi-fluid substance. *Calc.* c. 21 cured in less than three months. Dr. J. L. Kellogg.

Ranula.—Dr. J. Lawrence Newton reports the following:

CASE DCCCXIV. An old man had a fluctuating semi-transparent and somewhat globular mass, as large as a walnut, on the right side of the frænum linguæ. It caused great inconvenience in chewing, speaking and breathing. There was a constant discharge of saliva and the patient's voice was greatly altered. *Calc.* c. 3, cured in three weeks.

Epulis.—*Calcarea* has been highly recommended for this affection.

Fistula Dentalis.—Although not of as much utility as *Sil.*, *Calcarea* will often prove beneficial.

Odontalgia, when the teeth are sensitive to the open air requires this remedy, particularly if the dragging, lancinating pains are aggravated by drinking warm or cold things, or by noise. The gums are swollen, sore and bleed easily. Nervous toothache; toothache of pregnant women.

Difficult Dentition.—This is the most important remedy in the materia medica for teething children. It meets the chalk-like or whitish and watery stools; the painless, sour smelling, putrid diarrhœa; the rotten-egg smelling stools; the profuse sweat of the head; the muscular weakness; the swelling of the cervical glands, and other complaints which may render the child obstinate, self-willed, petulant.

Glossitis.—*Calcarea* occasionally proves serviceable after the abuse of *Mercury*, when the tongue is sore on the tip, sides or dorsum, preventing eating.

Parotitis.—Mumps on the right side, when indurated, suggests *Calcarea*. The submaxillary glands are very much swollen, and painful.

Swelling of the Submaxillary Glands, when the glands become very large, but are not very painful, particularly if occasioned by getting wet, requires this remedy.

CASE DCCCXV. Boy, aged fourteen, had large swelling of the submaxillary glands of right side; not tender to touch; painful only when turning the head; throat neither swollen nor sore inside. Considerable fever for a few nights past with some thirst, hot, dry skin, etc. Has been in the country hunting and skating, getting his feet and legs very wet every day. *Calc. c.* 30 cured in three days. Dr. H. H. Baxter.

Tonsillitis.—*Calcarea* meets these symptoms: Painful hard swelling of the submaxillary glands; cough as if caused by dust in the lungs; very painful swelling of the tonsils; chronic disposition to inflammation of tonsils. (See *Baryta*).

Chronic Enlargement of Tonsils.—It proves curative here in scrofulous persons, with great liability to take cold, in weakly persons, in young persons who are inclined to grow fat, and in persons in whom the feet sweat profusely.

Sore Throat.—Simple sore throat with pains extending to the ears, and stitches in the throat when talking or swallowing yields readily to this remedy. The uvula may be dark red and covered with little blisters.

Aphthæ of the Mouth in teething children.

Stomatitis.—*Calcarea* may be used for great dryness of the mouth and tongue, or when salivation alternates with dryness of the mouth and lips; metallic taste in the mouth; diarrhœa of sour smell, putrid, painless; food does not taste salt enough.

Goitre.—Raue says, "in scrofulous persons, worse towards new moon."

CASE DCCCXVI. Thyroid gland enlarged since several years. *Iodine*, *Kali hydriod.*, Allopathically did nothing. *Brom.* 3, without effect. *Calc. c.* 3, night and morning, cured. Dr. A. Starke.

CASE DCCCXVII. Sanguine temperament, muscles soft, flabby,

rheumatism, diarrhœa, aversion to meat. *Calc. c.* 3 cured. Dr. A. Elblein.

Basedow's Disease.—The following case will illustrate:

CASE DCCCVIII. Lady, aged thirty, had eczema rubrum capitis which was relieved. Some years after had paroxysms of palpitation of heart, during which the pulse rose to 112-115. Purring sound during the spell. Patient feels well except that she was at times irritable, peevish and quarrelsome. *Spig.* 6 had no effect. Some weeks after the right side of the thyroid gland commenced to swell, and the menses delayed a week, coming on copiously and lasting four days. *Iod.* 6 partially relieved the palpitation and the irritability of temper. Two weeks later the patient had a peculiar staring look. *Natr. mur.* without effect, the palpitation, swelling of the thyroid gland and exophthalmus went on increasing. *Ars.*, *Spong.*, *Verat.* seemed to ameliorate for a time. To all these troubles was now added a very obstinate bronchial catarrh, soon followed by catarrh of the intestines and bladder. The urine contained numerous little worms. Under *Calc. c.* 3 the cough got better, the worms in the urine disappeared, and the pulse became more quiet, 88; but no change in the thyroid gland and exophthalmus. *Spong.* 2 finished the cure. Dr. Hirsch. (See also *N. A. J. of H.*, V. XIX., p. 304).

Coughs in General.—Dr. Hirschel says, "*Calcarea* is our chief remedy in scrofulosis and tuberculosis, and therefore beneficial in many chronic coughs, especially in ulcerative processes of the larynx, or in other kinds of cough, resting on an organic base." We may add to this that the cough is worse in the morning, is attended with dyspnœa, and sensation as of dust in lungs, is apt to be loose in the day and dry at night.

CASE DCCCXIX. Chronic cough. Mrs. H., aged twenty-two, widow, phthisical appearance. General emaciation; face pale, cadaverous; expression anxious; lips dry and chapped, sometimes bleeding; strained feeling in the eyes while attempting to read; difficulty of hearing and shooting pains in both ears; dry nostrils with scabs on the internal surface; pharynx and palate somewhat red and inflamed; severe fits of coughing, with frothy expectoration; dry hacking cough at times with much oppression of the chest and difficult breathing; darting pains in the region of the heart, followed by fluttering palpitation; dullness on percussion over right lung; pro-

tuse night sweats (chest) commencing on going to sleep, with much itching on waking. *Calc. c.* 3 every four hours, six days, 4 one day 7 one day, 12 one day, 15 one day, and 30 six days, cured. Dr. S. S. Guy.

Laryngo-Tracheitis.— Here it is requisite for, whizzing in the windpipe, and rattling of mucus in the bronchial tubes; collection of phlegm in the larynx which can be hawked up; it is yellow, sweetish or saltish, and sometimes bloody; talking debilitates; hoarseness in the morning, at which time the cough is worse; sensation as of dust in the lungs; chest feels raw and sore; better from slight expectoration. Especially suitable for teething children, for scrofulous persons and after the failure of *Sulphur*.

Croup.— *Calcarea* is serviceable in scrofulous children when there is considerable rattling of mucus in the chest, dyspnœa, with sensation as if the lungs were filled with something. The child, when asked, (if old enough) where he feels sick, will place his hand on the chest. Talking debilitates.

CASE DCCCXX. Harry, aged four, scrofulous diathesis, has had frequent attacks of croup, which usually have yielded to *Aconite* or *Hepar*. The present turn differs somewhat from his other attacks. He complains of pain and soreness in the chest and says it feels as if there was something there; has frequent spells of cough, loud, hoarse and rattling; talking weakens him very much; face somewhat cyanotic; cold sweat about the head. Has been sick several days, and no remedy has as yet afforded relief. *Calc. c.* was suggested by Dr. A. E. Small, and it was given in the 200th potency. Improvement set in at once and the child was well the next day. Hoyne.

Bronchitis, Pneumonitis.—The indications here are: Dry, tormenting cough chiefly at night; loose cough in the day; rattling of mucus in the lungs; sensation as of dust in the lungs; expectoration scanty, white, grayish, frothy, or dirty looking; profuse head sweat, during sleep; talking debilitates; cough excited by eating, inspiration or noise; hoarseness; constipation or diarrhœa.

CASE DCCCXXI. (Pneumonia). Patient emaciated, pale and weak, with a loose cough; the expectoration of two kinds, grayish and fetid, and yellow and not fetid; disease in left lung; tongue badly coated, dirty, with nasty taste; anorexia; feet and legs swollen to knees; cannot lie down or rest the head and back. *Calc. c.* 30 cured. Dr. Seward.

Whooping Cough.—In this affection it follows well after *Bell.*, *Ip.* and *Sulph.*, particularly if the patient is scrofulous.

Asthma.—*Calcarea* relieves when the attack comes on early in the morning, with a sensation as of dust in the lungs; stitches and pains in the chest extending from below upward; talking debilitates; light-haired, fair persons, of scrofulous diathesis.

Pulmonary Tuberculosis.—*Calcarea* is indicated when the disease is seated in the upper half or middle portion of the right lung. Hæmorrhage from time to time from the right nostril; in women, too profuse and too long continued menses: cough worse in the morning with much rattling of mucus in the lung; vertigo and dyspnœa on going up stairs; expectoration whitish-yellow, purulent: whole chest painful to touch; aphonia in the morning; talking debilitates; better from lying upon the back; worse from lying upon the sides. Loses flesh rapidly; sleepless until 2 or 3 A. M., or cannot sleep after that time.

CASE DCCCXXII. (Tuberculosis—marasmus). Child, sixteen months old, had recently lost his mother by consumption; his face shrivelled and dried up, like an old man; cranium enlarged with open anterior fontanelle; eyes and mouth drawn down, the latter open presenting an idiotic expression; neck thin and scrawny; abdomen greatly enlarged anteriorly and laterally, with indurations; spine curved laterally, and his legs appeared like sticks, and dentition was going on. *Calc. c.* 6, September 17, October 15, and November 30 cured. Dr. T. F. Pomeroy.

Pleuritis.—Dr. Stenn reports a case of pleuritis in which *Calcarea* 10, twice a day, rapidly diminished the pleuritic exudation.

Heart.—In diseases of the heart *Calcarea* should be administered when there is anxious palpitation from the slightest exercise, with vertigo and stupefaction; trembling palpitation worse after eating; vertigo and palpitation on going up stairs; loss of appetite, with aversion to meat; constipation; nervous palpitation after onaism.

CASE DCCCXXIII. Lady, aged thirty, complains of palpitation of the heart with vertigo, stupefaction and a sense of falling; great sleepiness in the day time; changeable mood, easily laughing or crying; aggravation from mental emotions, from walking; loss of appetite; constipation. The pit of the stomach is swelled out, the abdominal walls well lined with fat. Menses regular, but copious

Lime Water adds to milk 3 ½ to Gobeck
overcome tendency to constipation + Lieu
symptoms -

and dark. *Calc. c.* 6, night and morning, cured in eight days. Dr. J. Kafka.

CASE DCCCXXIV. D., aged forty-five, quarreled with his Allopathic doctor, who advised preparing for death. Breathing heavy and difficult; face waxy pale; face and head bathed in perspiration, running off in little streams; violent palpitation of the heart; lower extremities cold, so much so that all summer he had slept with a feather bed over him, while his body was bathed in perspiration, especially the head. Vertigo on going up stairs, or up a hill; bloating in the region of the stomach, compelling him to open his clothing; appetite poor, with an aversion to meat and a craving for boiled eggs. *Calc. c.* 6m, three times daily, cured in five weeks. Dr. W. D. Hall.

Aneurism of the Aorta.— *Calcarea* has been suggested, when there are dull blows, from the posterior wall of the chest upward to between the scapulæ, isochronous with the beat of the heart, with great anxiety. Œdema of the extremities.

CASE DCCCXXV. Girl, aged seven. Cyanosis with difficulty of breathing, irregularity of the circulation, blue discoloration of the skin, etc. *Calc. c.* 30, one dose cured in six weeks. Dr. Luther.

Gastritis.— Raue says, "chronic consequences require after acids," *Calcarea.*

Dyspepsia in lymphatic or scrofulous constitutions suggests this remedy. Stomach sensitive to pressure; taste bitter, sour or metallic; burning and pinching pains; craving for wine or acids; repugnance to meat; acid or sour regurgitations; head feels as if compressed in a vice; pulsative or shooting pains in the head; constipation, stools solid and dry, with straining; aggravation from mental emotion or alcoholic drinks; feeble in body and mind.

Gastralgia, also, with similar symptoms, and a feeling as of a load in the stomach.

Intestinal Catarrh.— It is one of our most important remedies in children, during dentition; stools usually sour smelling, watery, putrid, often mixed with curds of milk; vomiting of sour milk, with starting and jumping. Stools that are first hard, then pap-like and finally liquid; stools smelling like rotten eggs; stools whitish and watery; aggravation towards evening. Also for diarrhœa with prolapsus ani; diarrhœa of consumptives; diarrhœas which come on without any perceptible cause, the stools being watery, slimy, green-

Imp. Hmit

ish or grayish, of a cadaverous smell, with sour eructations, and depression of spirits.

CASE DCCCXXVI. Babe, aged five months. Weak, pale, colorless, milk-white stool; an old look. *Calc.* c. 30 cured. Dr. Seward.

Cholera Infantum.—The symptoms above enumerated would suggest its employment in this affection, for which it is often invaluable. Fontanelles open; profuse sweat about the head; emaciation.

CASE DCCCXXVII. C., four months, pale looking, since three days profuse diarrhœa. Child appears to have been fleshy, but fallen away; fontanelles open and depressed; thirsty, craving cold drinks; skin hot, then cold clammy perspiration, sweat more on head; evacuations watery, smelling bad; bowels "come down" sometimes. *Ars.* 2. In twelve hours no change except weaker. *Calc.* c. 3 and afterwards 5, cured. Dr. A. C. Clifton.

Chronic Diarrhœa.—The indications are the same as in intestinal catarrh.

CASE DCCCXXVIII. Chronic diarrhœa. Stools whitish-gray, often streaked with blood; indigestion, emaciation, and weakness. *Calc.* c. 3, three times a day, cured in two and one-half months. Dr. Reis.

CASE DCCCXXIX. C., aged ten, has had diarrhœa for six years. Is emaciated, but active and full of fun; prodigious appetite; great thirst; distress in epigastric region, much greater just before stool, compelling him to press his hand upon that region and bend forward; epigastrium sensitive to touch; abdomen hard and distended, tympanitic; hard ovoid bodies, deep in abdomen; stools copious, pappy, of a dark-greenish brown color, offensive, five to twenty per day; aggravation from 4 A. M. to noon. *Calc.* c. 200, every four hours, cured. Dr. C. Dunham.

Constipation, particularly when chronic, with hard chalk-like stools, or undigested stools, suggests *Calcarea*. It is best suited to feeble thin persons, with weakness of the digestive organs, too early and too profuse menses, feeling of faintness after stool; weakness and stiffness of lumbar region, restless sleep after 2 A. M., scanty stool every two or three days.

Tabes Mesenterica.—Dr. P. G. Valentine suggests *Calcarea* for "chronic dullness of mind; low spiritedness, forebodings; hair falls off; sweat about the head; face thin, wan and pale, dark areola around the eyes; wrinkled, old-woman face, circumscribed hectic

flush in the afternoon, angles of mouth ulcerated, scurfy skin, upper lip swollen, cervical and maxillary glands swollen and hardened. Regurgitation of food, excessive distension of the abdomen and stomach, with the hard knobs within, spoken of as pathognomonic of the complaint, the same being the enlarged glands of the mesentery. There are occasionally stomach spasms, nausea, vomiting and fretfulness. Debility constant and excessive, appetite and thirst capricious, acid exhalations from the person, and all the functions of every emunctory are impaired or perverted. The wonderful emaciation is quite characteristic, the child looking like a "living skeleton," or rather like a dying victim of tuberculization. Always more or less diarrhœa, and the stools usually aqueous, vary from day to day, sometimes frothy then clayey, or yellow, or striated with blood, or white, or undigested, or sour; occasionally there is tenesmus, then again, the stools will be involuntary."

Hæmorrhoids.—We use *Calcarea* for hæmorrhoids which make even a loose stool painful,—they are often painful while walking; the tumors protrude, bleed profusely; much crawling and itching in the anus. Also for bad effects from a violent suppression of the hæmorrhoidal flux, such as vertigo, fullness and heaviness of the head, palpitation of the heart, coldness of the feet, etc.

Hernia.—The following is reported by Dr. C. Lippe:

CASE DCCCXXX. W., aged two months, congenital umbilical hernia. Aphthæ worse on the gums and inside of the cheeks. The white color is always more prominent after nursing. *Nux vom.* 45m was given, with only slight relief; in a short time the child was as bad as ever, both as regards the hernia and aphthæ. In addition she vomited the milk after each nursing, at times sour, again water, and at times just as she had taken it. Cold perspiration, principally on the feet. *Calc. c.* 85m. cured.

Colic, particularly in teething children, requires *Calcarea* when we find, writhing, twisting pain in the abdomen about the umbilicus, flatulency and gurgling in the right side of the abdomen; feeling of coldness in the abdomen and thighs; diarrhœic, clay-like stools; profuse sweat of the head.

Tuberculosis Intestinalis.—See *Tabes mesenterica.*

Helminthiasis in scrofulous subjects, with the characteristic stools, colic, and pale, bloated face suggests this remedy.

Peritonitis.— We do not consider this remedy of much value here, although Raue recommends it, "when about the seventh day a red rash appears; also when the pain is alleviated by cold water applications, so that the patient wants them renewed constantly."

Hepatitis, and other affections of the liver, is well met by *Calcarea*, if the patient is of a scrofulous or lymphatic constitution. The pit of the stomach instead of being concave is convex like a saucer turned bottom upward; chewing motion of the jaws during sleep; cannot bear tight clothing about the waist; constipation.

CASE DCCCXXXI. Excessive pain in right side; prickings as of a number of needles; was unable to turn or take a deep inspiration; swelling of region of liver, with painfulness to touch; excessive thirst; everything she put into her mouth tasted like vinegar. *Calc. c.* 2000 and 1000 cured in two days. Dr. C. J. Hempel.

Icterus, with the symptoms mentioned above (Hepatitis) disappears under the continued use of this remedy, particularly if the liver is enlarged and the feces devoid of color.

CASE DCCCXXXII. A monthly nurse, of darkish yellow complexion, of spare habit and of temperate habits, suffered with violent paroxysms of pain from the impaction of gall stones, at never longer intervals than six weeks. She complained of great pain and tenderness across the hypochondria, and pain through the back—both worse after meals. The pain continues very violent for six hours, she then becomes jaundiced and they quit her. Urine high colored. *Elaterium* was prescribed with some benefit. Six days after she complained of a very intense, darting pain, extending from the right to the left side, perspiring profusely with the pain; has to bend double and clench her hands; writhes with agony. *Calc. c.* 200 was prescribed. The attack lasted twenty-four hours and went away without being followed by jaundice. Dr. R. T. Cooper.

Pancreas.— Dr. J. Buchner recommends *Calcarea* in affections of the pancreas, in lymphatic and chlorotic persons.

Hæmaturia.— *Calcarea* meets urinary troubles from getting the feet wet. The urine smells putrid or is bloody; blood discharged in clots; chronic cases with hæmorrhoidal affections.

Bright's Disease occasioned by getting the feet wet, with pressing and sticking in the kidneys and bladder.

Addisons Disease.— Raue advises "*Calcarea* if after *Bell.* the acute

stage has passed away; muscular debility, uneasiness and lassitude; sallowness, yellow color of the face; headache, vertigo, growing dark before the eyes, fainting, sleeplessness; coldness of the extremities; apathy and depression of the mind; aversion to work; anorexia and bulimy, nausea, vomiting, gastrodynia, sensitiveness to pressure in the epigastrium and abdomen; constipation; pressing pain in kidneys and loins; muscular twitchings, clonic spasms and epileptic paroxysms."

Cystitis.—The following indications are given by Dr. Gilchrist: "Constipation with stools like clay, or painless diarrhœa; frequent emissions of urine, mixed with mucus. Worse in the morning, evening, and at night; also, before, during and after eating, during and after stool, talking, and after urinating."

Polypus.—Kretschmar saw it cure a polypus of the bladder. The patient passed by the urethra several masses of polypi together amounting to the size of a hen's egg.

Enuresis.—Dr. S. Lilienthal recommends it in "fat, flabby children with red face, who sweat and catch cold easily."

Gonorrhœa of women is well met by this remedy, when the discharge is burning, milky, with aching in the vagina, and redness and swelling of the labia. Fat, lymphatic women. Also in

Gleet after the failure of *Sulphur*.

Balanitis in children of a scrofulous diathesis yields to *Calcarea*, particularly if there are glandular swellings.

Syphilitic Caries and Necrosis.—*Calcarea* is beneficial in persons of a strumous habit, if other well indicated remedies do not act.

Masturbation.—We should use this remedy when the bowels are constipated, the stools being hard, scanty and chalk-like; urine milky; sexual desire greatly increased at night; burning in the tip of the glans penis; palpitation of the heart; cough; vertigo and headache; in women too early and too profuse menses, acrid leucorrhœa, cold damp feet. Also for

Spinal Irritation due to the pernicious habit. Great weakness and lameness of the back.

Tabes Dorsalis.—"*Calcarea* is excellent when the feet go to sleep, and pains as from bruises, with lameness, occur in the small of the back, during motion and even when sitting or standing; or when the hands and feet are cold, with paleness of the face, and frequent palpitation of the heart."

CASE DCCCXXXIII. Excessive itching of the scrotum and perineum, with severe hæmorrhoidal affection was cured by a single dose of *Calc c.* Dr. Croserio.

Hydrocele, of young scrofulous persons, if of recent origin, suggests *Calcarea*, says Berjeau.

Varicocele.—The same author states: "*Calcarea* may be given in alternation with, or after *Belladonna*, especially if the sexual desire is very much excited, the skin and hair dry, and there is costiveness."

Diseases of Women.—In order to save needless repetition it may be stated in general that *Calcarea* should be given in the affections of women for these symptoms: Plethoric or lymphatic constitution; despairing, hopeless of ever getting well again, with fear of death, tormenting all around her; feeling of heat about the head or icy coldness; vertigo when going up stairs; pale, yellow face; palpitation of the heart; catarrhal symptoms with great languor; sour taste in the mouth, or of the food; weakness of digestion; nausea and vomiting; hard and enlarged abdomen; cannot bear tight clothing around the hypochondria; constipation or diarrhœa; whitish stools; sweaty feet which feel cold and damp; urine putrid or bloody; dry cough at night, loose by day.

1. *Ovarian* dropsy, in those who menstruate too early and too profusely; pressing down pains.

2. *Leucorrhœa* like milk, before menses. Albuminous leucorrhœa, from the cervical canal, with great lassitude, debility, sinking and trembling at the stomach, and burning pain in the cervical canal; heat and itching of the vulva.

3. *Metritis*, with itching in the vagina, stinging in the os uteri; fat persons or women who menstruate too soon and too profusely.

4. *Inflammation and Ulceration of the Os and Cervix Uteri.*—In women who catch cold easily and are prone to affections of the mucous membrane. Menses too soon, too profuse and last too long; burning and shooting pains in the cervical region; leucorrhœa; irritability and depression of spirits; sour stomach.

5. *Displacements of the Uterus.*—Uterus easily displaced by over exertion; aching in the vagina; finds it difficult to stand on account of a pressing down as if the internal organs would press out; pains in the limbs; catches cold easily and has urinary complaints; leucorrhœa like milk.

6. *Uterine Polypi.*

CASE DCCCXXXIV. A polypus near the os uteri in an unmarried lady, suffering also from menorrhagia, disappeared under the use of a high attenuation of *Calc. c.*, as did also the irregularity of the menses.

7. *Cancer*, with discharge of blood between the periods, induced by mental excitement or worrying; sore, burning feeling in the genitals; aching in the vagina.

8. *Metrorrhagia* in women who habitually menstruate too soon, too often, and too copiously; leucophlegmatic constitution; climacteric period; leucorrhœa.

9. *Menorrhagia* when the menses are too soon, too profuse, and last too long; difficult to stop menstruating; leucorrhœa; vertigo; anæmia.

10. *Amenorrhœa* in scrofulous persons; or suppression of the menses from working in water; spasmodic affections.

CASE DCCCXXXV. A uterine hæmorrhage in a young girl affected with tubercular phthisis which recurred on the least movement, and on the slightest emotion, which *Sabina*, *Secale* and *Cham.* had only temporarily arrested, was permanently cured by a dose of *Calc. c.*, whilst the other symptoms of phthisis were at the same time ameliorated. Dr. Croserio.

CASE DCCCXXXVI. A young servant girl after working in water was attacked with menostasia and anasarca. *Calc. c.* 200 cured her in a short time. Dr. Gross.

11. *Dysmenorrhœa*, when the menses are too soon and too profuse. Bad toothache after the menses; sensitiveness to cold air; cutting pain in the uterus. Membranous dysmenorrhœa.

12. *Pruritus Vulvæ.*— Itching and soreness of the internal or external vulva; inflammation, redness and swelling of the vulva; catarrhal complaints.

13. *Aglactia.*— Breasts are distended, milk scanty; she is cold and there seems to be a want of vitality to bring the milk forward.

CASE DCCCXXXVII. Unhealthy milk; it had a disagreeable, nauseating taste; the child would not nurse. *Calc. c.* night and morning corrected this abnormal state in two weeks. Dr. Lœscher.

CASE DCCCXXXVIII. A country woman in all her former pregnancies, could never nurse her children on account of defective lactation, and lost her children during the first nine days from diarrhœa and convulsions. She is now five months pregnant. *Calc. c.* 30 every

other day from the beginning of the eighth month to the day of confinement, and she had plenty of milk in her breasts and the child never had diarrhœa nor convulsions. Dr. H. Goullon.

CASE DCCCXXXIX. Profuse secretion of watery milk which the child refuses to take. *Calc. c.* 30, every four hours, corrected flow and nature of the milk in a short time. Dr. Gounard.

14. *Cancer of the Breast* in women who have menstruated too early and too often. Cancer very sensitive and painful to the touch.

CASE DCCCXL. Dr. Peter Hood (Allopath) reports the case of an old lady aged eighty-nine, who was cured of cancer by the internal and external use of *Calcarea*. The tumor after a steady perseverance in oyster-shell powder, had completely separated from the left side of her breast, leaving a comparatively dry, raw looking surface giving her no inconvenience. *United States Medical and Surgical Journal*, V. II., p. 452.

15. *Fibroid Tumors.*

CASE DCCCXLI. Mrs. C., bearing down pain in pelvis; intolerable backache; uterus low down, enlarged, mouth open to admit finger; hæmorrhage profuse, bright red; a smooth sensitive body can be distinctly felt within uterus. *Calc. c.* 200, every hour. Next day the tumor was discharged entire, hæmorrhage ceased and patient recovered speedily. Dr. J. G. Gilchrist.

CASE DCCCXLII. Maiden lady, aged forty-five, had a fibroid tumor of the uterus. Symptoms. enlargement of the abdomen; frequent and too profuse menses; consequent anæmia. *Calc. c.* 200 and 600, repeated. The menses became normal, and the tumor about one-third as large as at first. Dr. Jas. Bell.

CASE DCCCXLIII. Vulvar tumor. A plethoric lady complained for three or four weeks of a painful tumor on right labia, of the size of my thumb; tenderness on pressure; could scarcely sit down; had leucorrhœa, thick, yellow, by day when urinating; cold, damp feet; vertigo, when going up stairs; involuntary emission of urine when walking; menses profuse, slimy, dark colored, tardy or premature. *Calc. c.* 200, three doses, cured within a week. Dr. H. V. Miller.

16. *Vomiting of Pregnancy*, particularly when the vomited matter is sour, acid; sensitiveness to cold.

17. *Sore Nipples.*—"Hot swelling of mammæ; secretion of milk either too abundant or else suppressed; soreness of the nipples, par-

ticularly on touching them; perspiration, particularly about the head, which is so abundant that the pillow is wet far around; pain as if bruised in breasts."

Meningitis Spinalis.—Calcarea is indicated in scrofulous persons, with stinging and cutting pains in the back.

Caries of the Spine.— The following indications are by Dr. Gilchrist: "Pain in the small of the back; pain in the small of the back, as if from a sprain in lifting; easily tired by bodily exertions; talking makes her weak; stinging and cutting pains in the back; pulsating pains in the small of the back, so that he can scarcely rise from his seat after having been seated; cold sensation; shooting in the lumbar region; aversion to the open air; sickness at the stomach and great weakness."

Encysted Tumor, (see also page 370.)

CASE DCCCXLIV. Charles H., aged eight, had in the sacral region a tumor about two and one-half inches in circumference, roundish, flat, uneven; it had grown to this size in the course of a few months; it felt spongy, and was but little sensitive to pressure. Otherwise the boy was well. *Calc. c.*, 3d trit., one-half grain every night. For fully eight weeks the tumor showed no change. About the tenth week it appeared to increase in circumference, became sensitive, reddened at several points, at length burst and discharged a quantity of yellow viscid fluid and some cheesy and purulent matter. Cicatrization took place rapidly. Dr. Watzke.

Rheumatism.— This remedy follows well after *Rhus.*, particularly in cases inclined to become chronic, or when the affection is contracted by working in water. Swelling of the joints aggravated by every change in the weather; great inclination to perspire, particularly about the head; pains in left shoulder and down the arm; soreness of pectoral muscles.

CASE DCCCXLV. C., black hair, dark complexion, blue eyes. For months past has had rheumatism in shoulders, worse in left, and recently lameness in left knee; has a cough only when he takes cold; also a sensation of soreness and acute sensibility to pressure in a small space in the pectoral muscles, left side, upper third; from this point lancinating pains extend transversely across sternum to a corresponding point in the right side of the chest, thence turning a little downward. These pains occasion dyspnœa and a sense of constriction

in the thoracic parieties. *Calc. c.* 6m cured in a week or two. Dr. H. V. Miller.

Rachitis.— Here *Calcarea* is the most important remedy in the materia medica. It meets all cases in which the fontanelles were long in closing; in which the teeth were cut with difficulty: scrofulous swelling of glands; enlarged and bloated abdomen; profuse sweat of the head; takes cold easily and diarrhœa with whitish stools sets in.

CASE DCCCXLVI. H., aged two years, of a scrofulous diathesis, fell and hurt his back, and was soon after hurt on the left leg above the knee. When brought to me he could not easily stand or sit. On examination a projection was found involving the first and second lumbar vertebræ. About this time the left leg began to inflame, and an abscess formed and broke upon the middle and front portion of the femur. A suitable harness was applied, so that the little fellow could walk above with ease. *Calc. c.* 200, and 3 part of the time, was given. Recovery. Dr. T. P. Wilson.

CASE DCCCXLVII. K., aged three, suffering from angular curvature of spine in lumbar region, had the usual harness applied and was put upon *Calc. c.* 30 for three months. Abscess formed in lumbar region, which was freely opened notwithstanding the objections of some Allopathic physicians. *Hypophosphite of Lime* 3d, was prescribed with immediate improvement and perfect recovery, and no increase of curvature. Dr. T. P. Wilson.

Caries, *Necrosis* and other bone affections suggest this remedy, when the patient is scrofulous, with hard and bloated abdomen, and emaciation.

CASE DCCCXLVIII. (Osteomalacia). Lizzie, aged ten, unable to raise her foot, or right arm, or to turn over. Curvature of spine; right arm thrown behind her, lying in the concavity of the dorsal region. No appetite; restless and irritable; bowels constipated; face milky-white and her countenance hippocratic. *Calc. c.* 3, every six hours. In two months she was able to be out walking, and had improved in every way. Dr. H. M. Broderick.

Muscular Atrophy— Want of Development.— Calcarea is our best remedy when children do not learn to walk until long after the usual age; when children do not grow; the head is out of all proportion to the rest of the body. Such children have large, distended abdomens,

scrofulous inflammations of the skin; enlarged cervical glands, etc.

CASE DCCCXLIX. Lad, aged fifteen, extremely psoric, had remained exceedingly small and thin; his limbs were very slight and his head too large for the rest of his body. He suffered from violent headaches, when making any mental exertion; in his childhood he had suffered from feebleness of the limbs; was very timid especially at night; could not bear to be left alone in the dark. Two doses of *Calc. c.* at forty-five days interval, after one dose of *Sulph.* brought about a favorable change in his constitution and his hands, limbs and feet became large and strong. Dr. Croserio.

CASE DCCCL. Man, aged thirty-seven, nervo-bilous temperament, black hair and dark complexion. The disease commenced in 1862 and was supposed to be rheumatism of the muscles of the shoulder. In 1867 was much emaciated; excessively nervous; no appetite; constipated; complete loss of muscular power; muscles of back, arms and lower limbs were very much atrophied and constantly quivering; cramps in the feet and legs, and painful aching of the muscles of the shoulders and arms; and dimness of vision of right eye. *Calc. c.* 3 every three hours at first. The muscles regained their natural size and position. Dr. Geo. F. Butman.

Morbus Coxarius.— In the second stage it meets these symptoms, according to Raue: "Sweat on the head during sleep; scratching the head impatiently when getting awake; frequent desire for boiled eggs; abdomen hard and bloated; inclined to diarrhœa, especially toward evening; glandular swellings on the neck." Also indicated in

Tumor Albus Genu with similar symptoms, and too early and too profuse menses.

CASE DCCCLI. Mrs. P., aged forty. Gouty swelling of the knees every spring for several years, always unsuccessfully treated by an Allopath; both knees swollen, hot, pale, very sensitive to touch, continually painful, worse at night; little fever; sourish taste in mouth; increased thirst; no appetite; constipation; dark, scanty, acid urine; restlessness and sleeplessness at night; dry skin. *Calc. c.* 12, every morning, for five days, cured in a few days. *Lyc.* 12 relieved entirely acidity of stomach remaining afterward. Dr. C. Heinigke.

Sciatica.— *Calcarea* is beneficial in some cases, after the failure of *Rhus*, when caused by working in water; "the pain starts from the small of the back, extends down into the limbs, and keeps them in constant uneasiness."

Chorea from worms, fright, onanism, or during dentition in scrofulous subjects suggests this remedy. Great liability to take cold with sensitiveness to cold air: and it is often indicated after *Sulph.* if the pupils are inclined to dilate.

CASE DCCCLII. Girl, aged nine, badly neglected, and exposed to all hardships of unprotected life, had suffered when quite young with tenia, and bore still signs of glandular swellings on the neck. She was suddenly attacked, without any previous symptoms, by a kind of spasms in the chest. These repeated at intervals several times, but suddenly changed in character. In consequence of a slight bodily injury she falls from the chair, loses consciousness, and thus continues to lie with half open eyes and loud rattling in the chest for several hours, which is followed by a quiet sleep, after which she appears well. Sometimes the attacks come on without rattling in the chest, but she throws herself forcibly about, rolls upon the ground, tries, under loud barking noise, to catch hold of the clothing of those who come near her, puts them into her mouth, bites and spits; all with open but dull eyes. Her eyes soon become clear again and all is over. *Sulph.* 30, one dose lightened the attacks. *Calc. c.* 30, one dose every four days, relieved them altogether, until after a severe fright when she had another light spell. This was relieved by *Ign.* 12 two doses. Dr. Th. Ruckert.

CASE DCCCLIII. (Chorea minor). Boy, aged seven, pale face, lax muscles. Trembling motions of upper and lower extremities in spells, sometimes violent motions of hands and feet. Better from gymnastic exercises, and drawing his attention to something else; worse in stormy weather, and after mental exertion. Complains of chilliness. *Calc. c.* 3, one powder every day. Better after four powders. Nearly a year afterwards worse again. *Calc. c.* 3, with great aggravation, but well since. Dr. Mossa.

Epilepsy when caused by fright, protracted intermittent, or following suppressed eruptions indicates *Calcarea*, especially if *Sulphur* has not proved beneficial. *Before the attack*, creeping in the arms; *after*, canine hunger, vomiting and diarrhœa. General symptoms during the intervals—headache, weakness of memory, pale complexion, bloated abdomen; deafness. Scrofulous diathesis; tendency to obesity.

CASE DCCCLIV. Miss J., aged fourteen, light complexion; tend-

ency to obesity; intellect dull, memory weak, unable to make progress in her studies; very difficult to awake in the morning; appetite for sweets and pastry; face pale, upper lip swelled mornings; has epileptic spasms at night, during sleep since five years old; attacks several months apart; appears to be lapsing into complete imbecility. Abdomen bloated, menses irregular, every five months since twelve years old. *Calc.* c. 6 cured. Dr. W. D. Stillman.

CASE DCCCLV. W., paper-hanger, had a fit three months ago, followed in six weeks by three more in succession, remaining insensible for twelve hours after them. Day before I saw him had three more which left his mind confused. Pale and haggard; mouth half open; eyes staring; starting at the least noise; hands cold, clammy and trembling; he continually interrupted his wife, saying "let me tell," and then would seem to forget and say, "yes, yes, yes"; words seemed to stick in his mouth as if his tongue was too large. The fits of yesterday had convulsions only on left side; began with a cold feeling in the hand which crept up the arm to the cheek, when a gush of ice-cold water came from his mouth, which water "gave the mouth a nasty taste." This peculiar sensation was repeated three or four times before the fit. *During*—left side of face red; right side—hands and feet cold and white. *After*—complained of ringing in the ears as of a hundred bells. *Calc.* c. 2000 cured. Dr. T. F. Allen.

Convulsions in General.—The symptoms we have already mentioned under the headings "chorea" and "epilepsy" are sufficient indications, bearing in mind that it is especially suitable for children during dentition and scrofulous persons.

Chlorosis.—*Calcarea* is a very important remedy in bad cases, with perversions of taste, aversion to meat, longing for sour and indigestible substances; offensive breath; disposition to colds and diarrhœa; swelling and hardness of the abdomen; palpitation of the heart; great dyspnœa; great weakness of spine; easily fatigued; leucorrhœa; coldness of hands and feet.

Intermittent Fever.—*Calcarea* meets chronic cases, and should be given after the abuse of *Quinine* when there is œdema of the feet. General symptoms: chill commences in the pit of the stomach, at 2 P. M., like a sort of fixed cold, agonizing weight, increasing with the chill and disappearing with it; swelling of abdominal glands; hard bloated abdomen; spleen swollen and painful; diarrhœa or constipa-

tion; glandular swellings about the neck; pains in lower extremities.

CASE DCCCLVI. K., bridge builder, who is constantly at work in swampy places, has had ague over two years. He manages to keep off the paroxysms by taking from time to time twenty grains of *Quinine*. Being a Homœopath he wants to be cured without *Quinine*. His spleen is very much enlarged and painful to touch; has a chill every day about 2 P. M. commencing in the stomach; stools, whitish, diarrhœic; some deafness and ringing in the ears; thirst only with chill. *Calc. c.* 200 every three hours, cured in two days, and he returned to his work and has not been troubled since. Hoyne.

CASE DCCCLVII. Mrs. B., emaciated, sallow. Her own statement of the case: "I was taken every other day with the ague and fever, two years ago; have had it off and on ever since. Have now been confined to my bed for over two months with chill every day. The doctors have done me no good. I have taken *Calomel* and *Quinine* enough to fill a hat since I was first taken, until I can stand it no longer, and now I want to try the little pills. Had the common shakes, pain inbones, head and down the back, cold all over, shivering, sick stomach often; thirst all the time, great weakness, headache and pain in stomach; heartburn often, whenever I eat my food, even crackers or bread, it gives me the heartburn; no appetite; very often vomit my food directly after eating; cannot bear anything tight around my stomach, must have all my clothes loose; my bowels are sore on pressure; have pains in my arms at night; a kind of drawing pain, very unpleasant; often have a nasty sick stomach, without any vomiting; feeling of strength all gone." *Calc. c.* 30 cured in five days. Dr. Jno. T. Temple.

CASE DCCCLVIII. Girl aged nine. Tertian intermittent, chilliness in the afternoon about three, then fever with sleep, flushed face, lying on left side; when roused opens the eyes with absence of mind and alarm, murmuring, frightened; nervous trembling in the hands; clear red tongue, pointed, perspiration hot. *Kali c.* 19m without effect. *Calc. c.*, 25m. one dose cured. Dr. B. L. Baylies.

Typhus and *Typhoid.*—*Calcarea* is indicated when the patient has horrid visions when closing the eyes,—the headache however is better on closing the eyes; profuse perspiration from time to time, more on the upper part of the body and head; as often as he falls asleep the same disagreeable feelings rouse him; diarrhœa, the stools being of a

whitish gray color (*Phos. acid*); palpitation of the heart; short hacking cough; anxiety, restlessness and delirium.

CASE DCCCLIX. Dr. R. aged thirty-five, taken sick yesterday, with great prostration, great heat all over, strong desire to sleep with sleeplessness; pain in all the limbs; want of appetite and aversion to light. He took *Bell.* 200, one dose. Next day,—had not slept, mind was too active, but they were always the same ideas which disturbed him; continued hacking cough, from tickling in bronchia, aggravated and excited by motion or talking; expectoration, tough green mucus; cough caused violent stitches in head; head pained all over and felt numb; tongue white, showing imprints of teeth; pulse small-empty, frequent, 94-106; no appetite and slight thirst; great prostration; low spirited and taciturn; no stool for forty-eight hours; urine scanty and seldom. *Calc.* c. 200, one dose (prescribed by Dr. Hering and self in consultation) cured in five days. Dr. Ad. Lippe.

Scarlatina.—Raue recommends this drug "after *Belladonna*, about the third day: great hard swellings of all the glands about the neck; greatly inflamed throat, with aphthæ on the tonsils and roof of the mouth; the pale, bloated face shows no signs of eruption; great anxiety and oppression, threatening paralysis of the lungs; scrofulous individuals; longing for boiled eggs."

Skin Diseases.—The following affections sometimes require this remedy:

1. *Urticaria* of scrofulous persons, with excessive sensibility to cold, the eruption disappearing in the open air; burning, biting and itching eruption.

2. *Prurigo* in similar persons, particularly when chronic; eruptions white, hard and elevated; after the failure of other remedies.

3. *Erythema* in obese persons, or scrofulous children; even small wounds suppurate and do not heal.

4. *Psoriasis.*—Recommended by Raue, Jahr, and Baehr.

5. *Pityriasis*, when the spots appear on the face. Suggested by Jahr.

6. *Eczema*, chronic, in scrofulous persons; skin inclined to ulcerate; itching and burning in the skin; thick crusts with oozing; parts affected—nape of neck, on and behind the ears, about the umbilicus, genital organs, hands, and bends of the extremities. Chalky stools; menses too soon and profuse; hard swollen glands.

CASE DCCCLX. M., aged seven, eczema on hairy scalp; scabs thick, bleeding when picked, itching a little. Have been increasing for a month. Glandular swellings at back of neck. *Calc.* c. cured. Dr. E. W. Berridge.

7. *Herpes.*—"Eruption of pimples around and on the corners of mouth; scurfy pimples on the margin of the vermillion border of the lower lip." (Russel). "Lymphatic temperaments. Burning herpes, Chapped furfuraceous eruptions; unhealthy skin which ulcerates easily." Painful swelling of glands. Obstinate, self-willed children who incline to grow fat. Aggravation in open air and from water; amelioration in a warm room.

CASE DCCCLXI. Girl aged two, robust and stout, whose mother had been affected with herpes, suffered formerly with impetigo (back, abdomen and feet). Homœopathic remedies did not seem to produce any aggravations, and she was cured except a few herpetic spots in the face. To remove them *Calc.* c. 30 was given, and eight days after, the whole body was covered with a red, fine, miliary itching eruption, like a combination of itch and scarlet rash. Well in other respects. In a few days the eruption disappeared leaving the skin quite sound. The herpetic spots had improved but little. Dr. Rummel.

CASE DCCCLXII. Dry ring worm, with swelling of the glands of the neck and mesentery. *Calc.* c. one dose a month, cured in four months. Dr. Croserio.

8. *Impetigo.*—Chronic cases, or children during dentition; thick, dry crusts; glandular swellings on neck; sweat on forehead; dry coryza; itching and inflammation of the eyes and lids.

CASE DCCCLXIII. (Hives). Fanny, aged two. Body especially lower limbs, covered with large bullæ, which when scratched, increased still more in size, They were of an angry red color, and itched terribly especially at night, when neither parents nor child got any rest. Allopathy had been tried in vain. *Merc. j.* without benefit, *Bell.* 200 some relief but did not cure. The patient's blue eyes, blonde hair and fair skin suggested *Calc.* c. 200, which cured in less than a week. Dr. W. J. B.

CASE DCCCLXIV. Girl, aged three and a half, fleshy, leuco-phlegmatic, for three years has had impetigo, consisting of a thick, putrid swelling, pustular eruption, covering the scalp like a skull cap, surrounding the eyes, on face, on genitals; papular eruption all over the

body, with pustules here and there, itching much; scalp bleeds after scratching; agglutinated hair. Excretion albuminous. Urine putrid when first voided. *Sep.* 30. Four days later better. Twenty days later profuse scalp sweat during sleep. *Calc.* c. 6m, and afterwards 85m cured. Dr. H. V. Miller.

9. *Acne-Rosacea.*—Very useful in this affection, particularly when due to sexual excesses; "redness of nose in consequence of dysmenorrhœa or amenorrhœa."

10. *Warts* on the hands when inflamed or ulcerated. Warts soft at the base, rough on the surface.

11. *Favus.*—Lilienthal mentions it when "scabs are thick and cover a quantity of pus; the scabs are large, even one-half of the entire scalp being covered with a single scab."

12. *Tinea Tonsurans*, with general characteristic symptoms of this remedy.

CASE DCCCLXV. Maggie, aged eleven. Tinea capitis. Had been under Allopathic treatment for ten months and discharged as incurable. Head had been shaved close. Head was covered with a dry, scurfy eruption; eyes sore and much inflamed around the edges of the lids; eyes discharged some purulent matter and agglutinated at night. Aversion to meat. *Calc.* c. 700 and later 200m cured. Dr. Geo. F. Foote.

13. *Tinea Decalvans*, when the hair falls out from the temples.

14. *Tinea Tarsi*, with purulent secretion from the eyes and morning agglutination.

15. *Boils* in scrofulous persons, on the head, face, arms, hands or fingers, and legs or feet.

16. *Ulcers*, when chronic in persons of a psoric diathesis, with putrid discharge; carious ulcers; ulcers of the glands of the axillæ. And lastly may be of service in *leucoderma* and *lentigo*.

KALI CARBONICUM.

Kali Carbonicum.— Potassium Carbonate.
Antidotes.— Camph., Coff.
Duration of Action.—About one month.

Mental.— The characteristic mental symptoms are few in number. He talks of pigeons flying in the room which he tries to catch with his hands. Great aversion to being alone. Very easily frightened.

Hyperæmia of the Brain.— Kali should be given for aching in the occiput, especially when walking; violent pressure in the occiput, with rush of blood to the head, and a feeling of heaviness, while standing; stitches and humming in the ears. In

Anæmia, also, when occasioned by the loss of animal fluids, with vertigo as if her head was too light, and stitching pains in the side.

Vertigo after looking in a mirror, and vertigo with sensation as if a hollow were behind him and he would fall into it, suggests it.

CASE DCCCLXVI. Boy, aged eleven, has attacks of vertigo, nausea and vomiting. After eating, with heat in the head, darkness before the eyes; sometimes one cheek hot and the other cold. He must lie down as soon as the attack comes on, otherwise he is thrown down. Before he falls he has stitching pain in forehead, root of nose and eyes. These attacks come oftener, lately several times a day. *Kali c.* a few doses cured. Dr. J. Schelling.

Cephalalgia.— Kali carb. is beneficial in chronic headaches, the pain being of a pressing character, located over the eyes and accompanied with vomiting and eructions. Also in morning headaches characterized by vertigo and aching or stiches in the occiput, and felt only during motion.

CASE DCCCLXVII. Kate, aged forty-five. After sleepless night the headache continues with vertigo; pressure, tension in forehead and eyes; grayish-coated tongue; thirst, dry lips and total aversion to food, of which a little will produce fullness in stomach and nausea;

respiration difficult, anxious; features pale, pointed; eyes sunken; horripilations and chilliness; only sometimes heat in head; no sleep; sensitive and irritable; hands and feet cold. *Kali c.* 200 five doses cured. Dr. J. Schelling.

CASE DCCCLXVIII. F., aged forty-two. In morning wakes with headache, vertigo, and nausea even from sight of food; she wants to eat frequently on account of gone feeling in stomach, but the least food oppresses her, the first morsel produces nausea, vomiturition and vomiting, followed by sensation of goneness; palpitation nearly takes away her breath; yawns continually; stools dry; must get up several times at night to urinate; urine pale, but muddy as if mixed with dust; abdomen bloated, especially at pit, painful even to pressure of clothes. *Kali c.* 200 cured in one week. Dr. J. Schelling.

Alopecia.—*Kali* is indicated when the hair is very dry, or when it comes out after nervous fevers.

Eye Diseases.—In these affections this drug should be given for the following symptoms: Swelling between the eyebrows and lids, looking like a little bag; yellow, shining, tremulous mist before the eyes; when looking at snow, there is a sensation as of white drops falling before the eyes; a little black ball hovers before the eyes; blue and green spots before the eyes.

CASE DCCCLXIX. (Blepharitis). Sewing woman, aged sixty. Has frequently suffered with arthritic pains; now eyelids swollen; edges and canthi red; caruncula red and swollen; lachrymation and pain on seeing in bright light; pressing pain in front of head and temples into the eyes, with heat in face and head; loss of appetite; after eating pressure in stomach; belching; nausea and emptiness in stomach; gagging and vomiting up slime; pressure and anxious feeling in chest; chilliness; cold feet; evening fever, with thirst; weariness and heaviness in limbs; face pale, dirty gray; restless sleep; great deal of yawning through the day. *Kali c.*. 3, three doses cured. Dr. J. Schelling.

Otitis.—It is beneficial in ear diseases, when there are stitches in the ears from within outwards; redness, heat and itching of the ear; yellowish fetid discharge from the ear; cracking in the ears.

CASE DCCCLXX. Boy, aged twelve. Face pale, sometimes flushed; head and right ear hot; pain stitch-like, drawing, especially behind the ear; cheek swollen; little appetite; mouth dry; strong

fever with dizziness; chilliness, shuddering, some thirst but little desire to drink; anxiety in chest; pulse accelerated, uneven; weary in all the limbs. *Kali* c. 200 — better next day, third day well. Dr. J. Schelling.

Coryza.—*Kali carb.* proves curative, when fluent with excessive sneezing, or when the nose is obstructed, making breathing through the nose impossible, in the room; better in the open air; redness and swelling of the nose with internal soreness; dull smell; secretion of a yellow green, or bloody mucus; sometimes purulent, fetid discharge from one nostril; ulcerated nostrils; rough voice with crawling in the throat; great tiredness and lassitude. Also useful in

Chronic Catarrh, with similar symptoms, and when attended with rheumatic or gouty complaints.

CASE DCCCLXXI. I took the baths of Gastein for increasing nervous hard hearing. (Age fifty-two, sanguine, phlegmatic constitution, irritable nerves). Hearing not improved thereby. A change in the weather gave me catarrh and a cough; viscid sweat in mouth and fauces; oppression and pain of chest. In evening when in bed great dryness of mouth and a hollow sounding cough, which stopped in the night to begin again in morning, when it was accompanied with discharge of a quantity of glossy mucus. *Kali* c. 200 one dose cured in a few days. Dr. Rummel.

CASE DCCCLXXII. Miss P., fair blonde, aged twenty, much mucus in fauces, which she is constantly obliged to remove by hawking; sharp stitches in eyes while reading and sewing. *Kali* c. three doses, one daily, relieved soon. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

CASE DCCCLXXIII. Sore nose; its mucous membrane swollen, covered with pimples and brown crusts; tip and wings red, swollen, with sore, stinging pains; headache; pain in stomach; nausea; belching; pulsation in abdomen; pain in all the limbs. *Kali* c. 200. Well in eight days. Dr. J. Schelling.

Epistaxis which comes on when washing the face, or every morning about nine o'clock, requires this drug.

Facial Erysipelas.— Dr. C. G. Raue reports the following:

CASE DCCCLXXIV. Secondary erysipelas in an old lady, with chronic ulcers on left leg. These latter had been greatly benefited by *Carbo veg.* 200. Nevertheless one made its appearance again with swelling of the limb. At the same time her face began to swell, first

about the right eye, extending gradually downwards, and also to left eye and left side of face. It was characterized by enormous bags under both eyes. She complained of headache and loss of appetite, and had considerable fever. *Apis* 200 had no effect in twenty-four hours. *Kali* c. 200 cured in three days.

Odontalgia.—*Kali* is indicated in persons who have a great desire for sweet things. Toothache only when eating, a throbbing in all the teeth; violent stitches in the teeth; sour taste in the mouth.

CASE DCCCLXXV. Boy, aged fifteen, since four days violent toothache and headache; stitch pain and tearing from a new molar into the temple, front of head and eye, with dizzy heaviness of head, bad, alkaline smell from mouth, constant chilliness, dry skin, can't perspire. Toothache worse from chewing. *Kali c.* 200; well in three hours. Dr. J. Schelling.

Parotitis.—Raue suggests it for mumps following scarlet fever.

Angina Faucium.—Here it is useful for sticking and biting in the posterior portion of the palate as if from too great dryness; much saliva constantly in the mouth; much mucus in back part of throat, loosened after much hawking; bad taste and slimy mouth.

Stricture of the Œsophagus.—*Kali* should be administered when there are sticking pains in the œsophagus; difficult swallowing, the food descends the œsophagus very slowly; the food will not go down.

CASE DCCCLXXVI. Miss ——, aged twenty-one, when swallowing liquid, still more on swallowing solid food, a pressing tensive pain in the middle of the chest, as of a hard body which could not go any further, with burning, stinging pain in the corresponding vertebræ. These vertebræ are sensitive to touch; she can't lie on the back; habitual headache in front and vertex; pressing as if from a stone every morning, with dizziness; sleep restless; nose swollen, hard, red from tip to root,—wings red, swollen, suppurating; covered with yellow and gray crusts, with some burning pain. *Kali* c. 200, two doses cured. Dr. J. Schelling.

Cough in General.—*Kali* meets these symptoms: Dry, hard cough especially aggravated about 3 A. M.; dry, hard cough at 4 A. M., with sticking pains in left side; "frequently recurring paroxysms of cough, excited by tickling in the throat, larynx, bronchi, with a dislodgement of tenacious mucus or pus, which is not expectorated but swallowed;"

violent cough every evening, after lying some time in bed; suffocative and choking cough; dyspnœa with the cough.

CASE DCCCLXXVII. Child, aged two, dry cough day and night, with vomiting of ingesta and sour phlegm; worse after eating and drinking, and in the forenoon; during the cough—face gets dark red; eyelids red and swollen; breathing short and anxious; heat; thirst without desire to drink; during day chilliness; cold extremities; crying all day; restless sleep interrupted with crying and coughing; a great deal of yawning and sneezing; watery diarrhœa; discharge of worms. *Bell.*, *Ars.*, *Verat.*, *Bry.*, *Ip.*, without effect. *Kali* c. cured in a few days. Dr. J. Schelling.

CASE DCCCLXXVIII. Child, aged five days. Dyspnœa worse in spells caused by cough, motion and drinking. Breathing is wheezing, labored, whistling during inspiration, face purple, bloated; region of stomach distended; arms twitch and hands move convulsively. *Kali* c. 200. Spells grow milder in a few hours. On the third day one dose *Kali* c. 10. Well. Dr. J. Schelling.

Bronchitis.—In the acute form of the disease the symptoms mentioned above (cough) are sufficient indications. In the chronic form, however, *Kali* meets in addition, the following symptoms: Cough with retching and vomiting; raises with difficulty a few lumps of grayish mucus; cough often spasmodic with stitching pains in the chest. Aggravation about 3 A. M.

Pertussis.—*Kali* cures when the cough is worse at night, after midnight, or at 3 A. M., on motion, stooping, and from becoming heated or cold; better after breakfast; raises phlegm with great difficulty; vomiting at night and in the morning.

Asthma.—It may be given when there is aversion to being alone, and to the open air; more or less perspiration on the upper part of the body, increased by motion; dry, harsh respiration. Anxious and peevish during the paroxysm; face pale, saliva increased and urine scanty.

CASE DCCCLXXIX. An old woman, asthma with habitual cough; paroxysms worse during exertion, or when walking; return every two or three hours, especially during evening and night; only partially relieved by *Arsen.* For several weeks it alternates with nightly diarrhœa, with loss of appetite, headache, nausea, dry cough, restless sleep, pressure in the epigastrium; hands and arms covered with

bluish-red places like ecchymoses; extremities very tired. *Kali c.* cured in three days. Dr. J. Schelling.

Pneumonitis.— It acts well after *Lycopodium* or *Aconite*, particularly in children. Great dyspnœa preventing the child from sleeping and drinking; stitches in the chest; difficulty of raising the mucus, although coughing constantly; wheezing and rattling breathing; choking cough; inability to breathe deeply.

CASE DCCCLXXX. Girl, aged six. After measles dry, hacking cough; fever, headache; stitches and pressing in chest; short breathing, wheezing, rattling; dry skin; great thirst; whitish-gray tongue; loss of appetite. *Phos.*, *Rhus*, *Sulph.*, merely diminished the fever, Cough grew worse towards morning, almost choking; from eating, or drinking worse, causing vomiting; pain in lower part of chest, with dull percussion sound; pulse small and somewhat irregular; face pale, stool dry. *Kali* c. 200, two doses, relieved in a short time. Dr. J. Schelling.

CASE DCCCLXXXI. A., aged twenty-one. Has much difficulty of breathing, cannot walk fast; right lung hepatized; pulse 106, small and hard; cannot lie on right (affected) side; feels best by lying on left side. *Kali* c. cm, one dose relieved him. A cough which appeared three days after was not interfered with,— he fully recovered without further remedies. Dr. Ad. Lippe.

CASE DCCCLXXXII. Cough after pneumonia, Allopathically treated. Coughs up all the time great masses of blood and pus; night-sweat; sleepless. *Kali* c. 30, two doses, at intervals of three days; improvement. After the third dose no improvement. *Kali c.* 200, one dose cured in four weeks. Dr. Stens, Sr.

Phthisis Pulmonalis.— In pulmonary tuberculosis we expect much from this drug, after the failure of *Lycopodium*. It meets those cases in which the lower portion of the right lung is affected, or when the disease is caused or aggravated after confinement or nursing. Stitches in different parts of the body; chilliness forepart of the day, heat in the evening; constipation; too profuse menses; puffiness over the eyes; cough worse at 3 A. M.

CASE DCCCLXXXIII. This case presented two peculiar symptoms, viz., expectoration of firm white globular masses of the size of a pea. These would fly from the mouth with considerable force when the patient coughed. Also an eruption of minute vesicles upon the soles

of the feet accompanied with excessive itching. *Kali* c. 200 did no good. *Kali* c. 3 was followed by improvement and recovery. Dr. O. W. Smith.

CASE DCCCLXXXIV. Cough worse from any exertion and when lying down; green scabs are sometimes coughed up, and frequently hard, white, round masses fly from the mouth when coughing or hawking. Burning in top of head and soles of feet; sweaty paleness; circumscribed red spot on one cheek; attacks of gastric disorder which begin with belching of putrid gas tasting like rotten eggs, and end with watery diarrhœa, worse in the morning; gets hungry and faint about 10 A. M.; contraction of the heel cords; canker sores in mouth; gums bleed easily; trembling sensation through the entire body, worse through the pelvic region; menses scanty and late; weeps very easily while stating her symptoms. *Puls.*, *Sang.*, *Sulph.* were given in various potencies, also *Kali* c. 200 without avail. *Kali* c. 3 cured. Dr. O. W. Smith.

CASE DCCCLXXXV. Phthisical lung affection, with constipation and too profuse menses. *Kali* c. 30 cured. Dr. Stens, Sr.

CASE DCCCLXXXVI. Several cases of far advanced phthisis, with expectoration of pus and blood, diarrhœa, night sweats, loss of appetite, falling away of the intercostal spaces, prostration. *Kali* c. 30, one dose every eight days cured. Dr. Stens, Sr.

Pleuritis.— *Kali* meets all sorts of pleuritic affections as well as pure pleuritis. It is really the most important remedy we have for the characteristic stitches, and stitching pains of this disease. Dry, hard cough, especially aggravated about 3 A. M.; stitches on the left side, with palpitation of the heart, aggravated on inspiration; pleuritis of tubercular persons, when it affects the clavicular region.

Pleuro Pneumonia.— The above symptoms are the indications.

CASE DCCCLXXXVII. Girl, aged thirteen, pleurisy. Dry cough, chill, fever blisters in mouth, upon tongue and lips; swelling, heat and redness of upper legs; thirst; pain in chest; delirium in the night. *Bry.* 12, *Sulph.* 18 relieved somewhat, but there still remained a day, short cough with pain in bowels, especially in epigastrium; throbbing, pressing, stitching and tearing pains in back up to nape of neck. *Kali* c. 200 cured in two days. Dr. J. Schelling.

CASE DCCCLXXXVIII. Miss G., took cold a day or two since and has now, dry, hard cough, which she tries to suppress, especially

aggravated after midnight, when it keeps her from sleeping; stitches throughout the left chest, aggravated on inspiration, and preventing a deep breath. *Kali c.* 200 relieved in forty-eight hours. Hoyne.

Hydrothorax.— Raue mentions the following indications: "Whizzing breathing; oppression worse about three o'clock in the morning; œdematous swelling between the eyebrows and lids, looking like a little bag; insufficiency of the mitral valves; great dryness of the skin."

Pericarditis.— *Kali* may be given for stitches about the heart, aggravated about 3 A. M.; dyspnœa with violent and irregular breathing of the heart; when touched ever so slightly on his feet he jerks them up much frightened; bag-like swelling between the eyebrows and lids; pulsation all over the body.

Endocarditis.— Kafka gives the following indication for this remedy: "A blowing noise and a louder second tick of the pulmonary artery is heard." Stinging and sticking pains about the heart.

Angina Pectoris.— The same author has suggested this remedy and *Petrol*, "if the pressing pain is worse between the shoulders."

Palpitation of the Heart, especially in hysterical women, with stitches in the left chest, suggests this drug. Such women feel very badly a whole week before menstruation.

CASE DCCCLXXXIX. Woman, aged thirty-two. Pale-grayish color of face; scanty menstruation; spells of palpitation of heart; pressure and heaviness in chest; evening chilliness; stitch pain and great anxiety in pit of stomach and through chest; throat as if squeezed together, as if lungs in throat; good appetite, but after eating pressure in stomach and chest, and gagging; shudders frequently; has dizziness in walking; nausea; cold feet; pulse feeble, uneven. *Kali c.* 200 relieved in a few days. Dr. J. Schelling.

Dyspepsia, and other gastric ailments with these symptoms yields to *Kali:* Stitches in the abdomen worse from motion; stitches in the liver, worse in the cold air; eructations; emptiness in stomach; nausea.

CASE DCCCXC. Swelling of stomach and abdomen; stomach feels as if it would burst; stomach sore externally to pressure; stitches in stomach, abdomen and back. This condition had lasted several days. *Kali c.* 30 removed all the symptoms in forty-eight hours. Dr. A. P. Bowie.

CASE DCCCXCI. Gastric disorder after drinking cold water. Vertigo, nausea and pressure in stomach; headache; noise in ears; rumbling in abdomen; bellyache; eructations; emptiness in stomach; bad taste, white tongue; feels as if the stomach was filled with cold water. *Kali* c. cured in a few days. Dr. J. Schelling.

CASE DCCCXCII. Cramp in stomach. Lady, aged twenty-three, since three years, occasionally she is attacked with a bursting pain in stomach, retching and vomiting of ingesta, bile and slime, always before midnight. Tongue white, taste bitter, appetite wanting, stomach and bowels sore to the touch and pressure of the clothes. She has frequently chills followed by heat and sweat, and has vertigo on stooping. Irritable, sad; menses too profuse, protracted and blood dark. *Nux v.* 3 and *Tinct. Sulph.* changed the symptoms. Has now stitch pain in right side of abdomen, worse from any motion; pain in liver; emptiness in stomach. *Kali* c. 3 night and morning for five days cured. Dr. Haustein.

CASE DCCCXCIII. Has taken large doses of magnesia to correct acidity of stomach occurring during pregnancy. Since — pyrosis after eating or drinking (especially cold water), also at night; fluid regurgitated, tastes saltish and often like lime water; aching in epigastrium. Pain in left hypochondrium, sharp, aching or shooting, or with sense of dragging weight worse at night. Dragging or creeping in right side, extending to shoulder. Distension of stomach and abdomen, after eating; throws off a thick acrid mucus; animal and vegetable food, except bread stuffs, aggravate. Aphthæ upon tongue, cheeks and inside of lips, stinging-burning; constipation; hemorrhoids, bleeding, with burning and tenesmus; rheumatic gnawing pains about the shoulders and joints at night, worse in damp and windy weather. *Natr. m.* and *Calc.* c. did no good. *Kali* c. 2 cured in two months. Dr. Joseph T. Curtis.

CASE DCCCXCIV. Woman, aged forty-two. Emptiness in stomach with desire to eat; after eating the lightest kind of food, nausea, gagging and vomiting. Then again, emptiness with nausea; throbbing in pit of stomach, taking almost her breath, with constant yawning. Stool dry; stomach bloated, tense, and painful to pressure. Awakens early in morning with headache and dizziness, and feels nauseated at the sight of food. *Kali* c. 200 cured in eight days. Dr. J. Schelling.

CASE DCCCXCV. Woman, aged forty-five. Bloatedness of stomach, headache, chilliness, heat, nausea, thirst, bitter taste, gagging, vomiting; pressure in front of head and eyes; gray-yellowish tongue; after eating, pressure and fullness of stomach, and loathing; breathing heavy; anxious; face pale; heat in head; no sleep. *Kali* c. 200 a few doses cured. Dr. J. Schelling.

Intestinal Catarrh.— It is especially suitable for chronic cases in cachectic, dyspeptic persons. Stools light gray, or brownish, only in the day not at night, with rumbling in the bowels, acid eructations and irritable disposition. Colicky pains before and during stool, and burning at the anus afterwards. Bag-like swelling between the eyebrows and lids.

Typhlitis and Perityphlitis.— Raue mentions it when abscesses form in the right iliac fossa. And also in

Periproctitis, with darting stitch-like pains.

Intestinal Obstruction.— *Kali* is beneficial when there is distress one or two hours before stool, with colicky stitching pains; the feces are of too large a size; pains in the small of the back; tearing and cutting pains in the anus.

CASE DCCCXCVI. Constipation. Stools only every eight to ten days of very large lumps. *Kali* c. 30 cured. Dr. Stens, Sr.

Hæmorrhoids, with the characteristic large sized stool, the tearing and cutting pains in the anus, and pain in the back requires this drug. Passage of feces is difficult owing to their bulk; the tumors swell and bleed much; cannot sleep at night; riding on horseback ameliorates the pain for the time being.

Colic.— *Kali* is valuable in the colic of lying-in women characterized by stitching pain; and a sensation as if the intestinal canal was full of water.

Ascites, especially of old people, when complicated with affections of the heart or liver, suggests this remedy.

Hepatitis.— It may be used for stitches in the liver, worse in the cold air; or for stitching pains in the right side, commencing in the back and going through the chest; dryness of the skin; aggravation at night, when lying down or rising.

CASE DCCCXCVII. Mrs. P., aged seventy-one, just recovering from attack of acute hepatitis, complicated by passage of biliary calculi; painful stitches in right lumbar and region of liver, with

Had a Case of Suppression of Menses following child birth for 15 months, Conjunctivitis, also complained of backache. Cough. threatening Phthisis. Consulted Dr. Ad. Lippe Who

tension across abdomen; stitches worse on motion (particularly unguarded) or on deep inspiration. *Bry.* 200, *Natr. sul.* 200, *Lyc.* 200 only partial relief; later learned that the only position in which she found comfort was sitting stooped forward, with elbows on knees, and face in palms of hands; when walking stooped forward, steadying her body by placing hands on knees, to guard against sudden motion. *Kali c.* 200 relieved in a few hours. Dr. H. C. Houghton.

Jaundice.—*Kali* meets this symptom when accompanied with stitches in the liver worse in the cold air; exhaustion; purulent sediment in the urine; cannot lie on the left side; intense thirst morning, noon and night. Abscess of the liver.

Diabetes.—Dr. A. C. Becker gives these indications: "Jerking pains in both renal regions, especially on sitting down, and protracted; dull stitches in left; frequent and violent desire to urinate, especially troublesome at night; urine of a pale green color; burning sensation in urethra; sharp drawing pains through the penis; pains on motion in inguinal region; feeling of cold in intestines as if water were dropped upon them; burning heat in stomach, languor; swollen and ulcerated gums; dry mouth, fetid breath; violent thirst especially in evening and at night; pale and sunken countenance; sunken eyes; irritable, surly state of mind; easily alarmed; uneasiness and wakefulness; great prostration; feeling of emptiness in whole body; drawing pains in back frequently proceeding from sacrum."

Renal Diseases.—The above symptoms are the main guides for its administration in affections of the kidney, with the addition perhaps of these symptoms; cutting and tearing in the neck and region of the bladder; urine may be dark yellow, or pale green. We may add to this list in

Bright's Disease, œdema of the feet, commencing in the left foot; blackish urine, with a reddish slimy sediment; "after a blow upon the left side and staying for hours in wet clothes."

Addison's Disease, also, with weak pulsations of the heart, prostration, jerkings in the limbs, dark spots on the skin, and spasmodic fits.

Women.—The following diseases of women are benefited by *Kali*:

1. *Leucorrhœa*, yellow, with much burning and itching, and severe pains in loins and labor-like pains.

2. *Metritis* with cutting, shooting and stitching pains in the abdomen; bag-like swellings over the eyes; intense thirst morning, noon and night; rapid pulse.

3. *Displacements of Uterus.*—Great, heavy aching weight in small of back, especially during menses; back feels as though it were pressed in from both sides; profuse menstrual hæmorrhages; itching of whole body during menses; great dryness of the skin and hair; yellow leucorrhœa with much burning and itching; constipation with distress one or two hours before stool.

4. *Metrorrhagia*, especially in sanguine temperaments, with weakness in small of back and lower extremities. Flow profuse, and long continued—blood bright red; dry, hacking cough; nausea and vomiting.

5. *Menorrhagia* in similar temperaments, with like symptoms.

CASE DCCCXCVIII. Mrs. S., had an easy confinement, but adherent placenta, which was removed eighteen hours after delivery of child. One week later a considerable metrorrhagia set in, dangerous in her state, weakened by nursing, and inclined to anæmia. *Kali* c. 12, morning and evening, for four days cured. Dr. H. Goullon

6. *Threatened Abortus* and consequences of it, especially between second and third month.

7. *Amenorrhœa.*—"At every menstrual effort sour eructations and swelling of the cheeks;" easily frightened; erysipelatous eruptions; colicky pains in the abdomen; bag-like swelling over the eyes; dryness of the skin.

CASE DCCCXCIX. C., aged thirty-five, has not menstruated in three years; had frequent attacks of violent colic, almost always between 2 and 4 A. M.; came on at irregular intervals from three to ten days, and were followed at times by vomiting of food or mucus, or if vomiting did not occur, by a severe headache the next day. After an attack very weak in body and mind, unable to fix her attention on any subject, and losing herself in the street because she did not know where she was; when she thus spoke could not find the right words. Pulse small and feeble. *Kali* c. 200 one dose cured. Dr. Ad. Lippe.

CASE DCCCC. Miss S., aged nineteen, suffered with simple amenorrhœa without any other symptoms. *Kali* c. 12 had no effect. *Kali* c. 200 brought on menses in a few days. Dr. Rummel.

8. *Dysmenorrhœa.*—Menses too profuse and long-continued; blood bright red; colicky and stitching pains during the menses; feels very badly a week before the menses; great, heavy aching weight in the small of back; constipation; morning headache; intermittent pulse.

CASE DCCCCI. Mrs. R., since yesterday severe uterine spasms. Her menses should appear, but do not, although inclined to copious menstruation; head feels heavy and dull; she feels hot and restless, *Kali c.* 12, every two hours. Menses apeared without any further pain. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

CASE DCCCCII. Mrs. H., aged twenty-three, spare, delicate, menstrual pains sharp; cutting about waist; also dull pains. *Kali c.* 9 relieved sharp pains whenever they occurred; the dull pain was not affected by the remedy. Dr. D. Hunt.

CASE DCCCCIII. Miss B., menstrual pain in side, with constant urging to stool (stool of normal consistence); cutting pains in groin; dreaded being unwell from fear of sharp pains. *Nux v.* and *Sen. aur.* gave partial relief. *Kali c.* 9, every hour or two at time of menses, cured. Dr. D. Hunt.

9. *Nausea During Pregnancy.*

CASE DCCCCIV. Mrs. D., whilst pregnant, was troubled with sickness that came on only during a walk without vomiting, and accompanied by a feeling as if she could lie down and die. *Kali c.* 200 cured. Dr. J. B. Wood.

10. *Vulvitis.*—"Tearing in the left labia, extending through the abdomen to the chest. Pinching pains in labia. Stitches through the vulva. Soreness, gnawing, burning and itching in the vulva."

11. *Tumors of Vulva.*—"Stitching and shooting pains pass through the cyst, or through the parts near the cyst."

12. *Pruritus Vulvæ.*—"Soreness, gnawing, itching and burning of vulva."

13. *After Pains.*—Stitching and shooting pains, with great heavy, aching weight in the small of the back.

CASE DCCCCV. I attended a lady in her third confinement who had suffered very much with after pains after her second confinement. Next day, she said she had scarcely slept the night before and could obtain no ease in any position that day, the pains were so severe. They were drawing, contracting, stitching, shooting, extending from back down into the glutæi muscles. *Kali c.* 200 soon gave relief. Dr. R. C. Smedley.

Coccyodynia.—*Kali* relieves when the pains are violent and gnawing, both when at rest or in motion; heavy aching weight in the small of the back; profuse menses.

Rheumatism.—The following case gives the indications:

CASE DCCCCVI. Farmer, aged forty. In damp, cold weather, pains in joints of hands and feet, in sacral and lumbar region, often so violent as to cause him to cry out and to jerk; pain is stitching, tearing and extends into joints of fingers and shoulders; weak in all the limbs; shuddering; chills; thirst and nightly diarrhœa; poor appetite; white tongue; flat taste; after eating even slight meals pressure and fullness in stomach; dreamful sleep, with frequent waking and desire to urinate, with burning; urine dark yellow; cold feet; hearing impaired; noises in ears. *Kali c.* 200 cured in a few days. Dr. J. Schelling.

Morbus Coxarius.—In the third stage of this disease, *Kali* proves useful when there are tearing pains in the knee and hip-joints; "bruised pain in hip-joint when moving and sneezing; twitchings of the muscles and thigh; dull pain in side of knee when walking, and especially when extending the limb; starting when asleep; twitching of limbs during sleep; all symptoms worse towards 3 o'clock A. M.; great tendency to start, especially when being touched."

Lumbago.—*Kali* may be employed when there are shooting pains down the back of the thigh; aggravation at 3 A. M.

CASE DCCCCVII. Mrs. T., pains shooting from loins into nates; pulse weak, soft. *Kali c.* 200 one dose, cured in twenty-four hours. Dr. E. A. Farrington.

CASE DCCCCVIII. Mr. W., lumbago. Must rise every morning at three o'clock; pains shoot down back of thighs. *Kali c.* 200 one dose cured in two days. Dr. E. A. Farrington.

Epilepsy.—It has been used to some extent in the treatment of this affection.

CASE DCCCCIX. Epileptiform jerking in the head from back to front; it grows dark before her eyes, and she gets unconscious, lasting from five to ten minutes; a drink of cold water revives her again, but feels weak and nauseated. *Kali c.* 12, night and morning, cured. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

Paralysis.—*Kali* is of service in old people, with trembling, and cramps of the fingers and hands.

Chlorosis.—*Kali* should not be forgotten in this affection, for it meets many of the symptoms. Bitter, acrid taste; stitching pains in right side; desire for sugar; thirst morning, noon and night; puffy swelling over the eyes; nausea with desire to vomit; constipation

with distress one or two hours before stool; profuse, long-continued menses; sensation of fullness in stomach after eating; organic affections of liver, spleen, lungs or heart.

Intermittent Fever.—It is beneficial for hot hands during chill; pulsation in the abdomen, dyspnœa, constriction of chest, and pain in region of liver, during heat. Also when complicated with whooping cough.

CASE DCCCCX. Chill every morning till noon; slight perspiration at night. The attacks are characterized by headache; stitch pain and pressure in front of head down into eyes; pain deep in eyes, with photophobia and lachrymation; pain is first pressing, then stitch-like, causes her to cry; flashes like lightning and sparks in eyes; staring look; half an hour afterwards foggy and dark before the eyes; upper lids swollen; face red and hot; headache wakens him in morning out of sleep; coughing and sneezing increases it; urine red-yellow; stool dry. *Kali* c. 200, six doses, cured in five days. Dr. J. Schelling.

Catarrhal Fever.

CASE DCCCXI. After great exertions from nursing sick children and taking cold, mother is attacked by chill, heat, headache, thirst and nausea. Chilliness continues with headache; pressure and stitch-pain in front of head, in the temples, extending into the eyes; can scarcely see, must shut her eyes; vertigo; nausea; swelling of eyelids, of left cheek and upper lip, with burning, thirst and heat. *Kali* c. 200 cured in two days. Dr. J. Schelling.

Typhus and Typhoid.—Dr. Goullon advises its administration in these fevers, with intermitting pulse, vomiting, headache; nervous, easily frightened; pale sickly complexion.

Scarlatina.—Here it proves curative, when the nightly aggravation does not yield to *Belladonna*. Excessive dryness of the skin; swelling of the right parotid gland; puffiness over the eyes.

Urticaria making its appearance during the menses, suggests this remedy.

CASE DCCCCXII. E., a vigorous, blooming girl had been suffering for some months past with a troublesome itching over the whole body (urticaria) at the period of her menses; well in other respects. Formerly the menses had somewhat delayed. *Kali* c. 200 one dose cured. Dr. Rummel.

Eczema.—Dr. A. R. Morgan mentions it for "persons inclined to

pulmonary difficulties; take cold easily; sensitive to cold. Sticking pains all over; eruptions dry at first but when scratched exude a moisture; comes on in warm weather; puffy and baggy swelling of upper eyelids (*Arsen.* lower eyelid); great dryness of skin; deficient perspiration (*Graph.*, *Alum*, *Led.*.); yellow, scaly, violent itching spots over the body, especially over abdomen and around the nipples. Aggravation, between 2 and 3 A. M., from cold air (*Hep*). from becoming cold. Amelioration, in warm air and on getting warm (*Hep*). The same author recommends it in

Herpes, for, "stitches in the eruption; eruption moist after scratching. Dry skin with deficient perspiration (*Graph.*, *Alum*, etc). Burning itching herpes." Aggravation and amelioration same as in eczema.

Ulcers.— *Kali* proves curative in bleeding, burning, corroding ulcers, with gnawing pains. Pus copious, bloody, ichorous, thin. Aggravation and amelioration same as above.

Freckles, Pimples, Etc.—Among the recorded symptoms of this drug we find, freckles in the face; old warts in the face; pimples in the face going and coming continually; rough, chapped skin of the hands; dry, parched skin of the face.

General.—This remedy has not been used as extensively as it ought to be. In other words it is not a favorite. It is especially adapted to fleshy aged people, with inclination to dropsy or paralysis. Also for affections in which stitches are very prominent symptoms.

With the homoeopathic ~~school~~ Allopathic school - Mercury is one of the most important drugs =

HYDRARGYRUM.

Mercurius Solubilis.— Soluble Mercury.
Mercurius Vivus.— Quicksilver.
Mercurius Dulcis.— Calomel.
Mercurius Corrosivus.— Corrosive Sublimate.

Antidotes to all.— Nitric acid, Hepar sulph., Chin., Calc. c., Sarsap.; and white of egg, especially for large doses of *corrosivus.*

Duration of Action.— From a few hours to several years.*

Mental Symptoms.— Anguish and great restlessness. Mania with liver complaints. Egotism.

CASE DCCCCXIII. A woman who had a desire to kill her husband, always reproduced by any contradiction, was cured by *Merc. v.* a dose every fifteen days. Dr. Dulac.

Hyperæmia of the Brain.— "*Mercurius* is particularly applicable to rheumatic, arthritic and syphilitic cases. Sensation of great pressure and fullness in the head, as though it would burst; feeling as though the brain were compressed by an iron band; great anguish and restlessness, especially at night; pains in head of a boring, tearing, shooting character; lachrymation and burning of eyes; buzzing in ears with hardness of hearing; vertigo."

Vertigo.— It meets the following forms: Vertigo on bending the head forward while sitting; vertigo with feverish shuddering; vertigo with anxious heat and nausea; vertigo with sensation as of a worm crawling up into the chest and throat.

Hydrocephalus.— It has been recommended for the acute and chronic forms, with constant rotary motion of head, but is hardly as serviceable as *Arsen., Apis, Calc. c.*, etc.

Cephalalgia.— *Mercurius* meets these symptoms: Head feels as if bound with a cord; pressure in the forehead and pain in bone beneath

---

* NOTE.—As the different preparations of *Mercury* are used indiscriminately by the mass of the profession, it has been thought best to consider them together. Whenever one form is to be preferred, it will be carefully noted in the text.

odophyllum Pelt, is the vegetable
ercury

eyebrows, even on touch; pressure in both parietal bones; whole head painful to touch; digging, aching pains in bones of skull; eruptions on head; falling off of hair; rheumatic and syphilitic persons; nightly aggravation.

CASE DCCCCXIV. Pressure in both parietal bones from within outwards, as if the skull would split along the sagittal suture; headache had lasted six days, and was cured in one hour by smelling *Merc. sol.* 200. Dr. C. J. Hemple.

Blepharitis.—The *Corrosivus* is particularly indicated for a tendency toward the formation of entropium or ectropium; lids thick, swollen, red and raw with crusts and ulcers; some photophobia and lachrymation; worse before midnight.

Conjunctivitis.—*Mercurius sol.* may be used when there is fluent coryza with acrid nasal discharge; ulceration and opacity; great swelling of lids, sensibility to touch; worse before midnight; no relief from sweat; frequent relapses.

Granular Conjunctivitis.—Dr. A. K. Hills gives the following indications: "pains are generally of a burning character, the lachrymation acrid, the photophobia considerable, and the sensitiveness to extreme heat or cold very marked, especially the heat of the glaring fire and the coldness of damp places."

Phlyctenular Conjunctivitis.—*Mercurius* may be used here for symptoms similar to those just mentioned, and aggravation at night from artificial light.

CASE DCCCCXV. M. aged fifteen, of a scrofulous diathesis, frequently suffers from sore eyes; has now great photophobia and lachrymation, and at the junction of the sclerotica with the cornea in both eyes are several slightly raised vesicles on an injected base. *Ant. tart.* 3 improved the photophobia. Threw into each eye a small quantity of finely levigated *Calomel*, and gave *Merc. dulc.*, three times a day. Well in a week. Dr. J. L. Newton.

CASE DCCCXVI. L. aged eighteen months, 24th of August, 1875, mother states that the child has been in its present condition for many weeks, and that nothing has been of any service; child cannot look up, and resists any attempt to open the eyes; eyelids externally are tumid, and the spasm of the orbicularis is so great that examination of the cornea is exceedingly difficult. Photophobia intense, and when eyelids are separated there is profuse lachrymation; conjunctival

membrane is red and injected; small ulcers on cornea. *Merc. cor.* 1, quarter of a drop four times a day. The eyes to be fomented repeatedly during the day with warm milk and water. Aug. 31st.—Apparently cured; child looks up without fear; all redness of conjunctiva gone; no photophobia; small white opacities on cornea. No medicine. Sept. 14th.—Child brought back again suffering from the same state of the eyes, but not so bad. Repeat *Merc. cor.* 1. Cured. Dr. J. P. Harper.

Syndesmitis Exanthematica.—Dr. Payr recommends *Mercurius* for the pustular form.

Ophthalmia Neonatorum.—After *Aconite* we are sometimes obliged to use some form of *Mercury*, particularly when the discharge is thin; scurfs on the margin of the eyelids; green diarrhœic stools.

Syphilitic Ophthalmia.—*Mercurius* is useful in all syphilitic diseases of the eye, if the patient has not already taken it.

Case DCCCCXVII. Physician of nervous bilious temperament and middle age, had contracted the disease by carelessly handling instruments. Inflammation of conjunctiva, with pain, lachrymation and photophobia. *Merc. viv.* 6 cured speedily. Dr. Jno. Hornby.

En- and Ectropium.—Dr. Hering advises *Mercury* in these affections.

Herpes Corneæ.—*Mercurius cor.* is recommended by Dr. Payr for chronic ulceration of the cornea.

Keratitis—*Mercurius sol.* may be used in syphilitic persons for photophobia with aggravation from artificial light; profuse burning and excoriating tears; thin and acrid discharges; very acute pains seemingly in all the bones and aggravated at night; lids thick, swollen and excoriated. Dr. Geo. S. Norton says, "The *Mercurius cor.* and *Mercurius dulcis* are sometimes used and with excellent success, especially in strumous subjects. The *Corrosivus* is more useful in severe cases than *Solubilis*, as the pains are more severe, lachrymation more profuse and excoriating, and a general increase in the variety of the symptoms. *Dulcis* often proves beneficial in inflammations occurring in pale flabby, scrofulous subjects."

Ulcers of the Cornea with similar symptoms require *Mercurius sol.* or *cor.*

Pannus.—Dr. Payr suggests *Mercurius cor.* in intercurrent acute attacks.

Iritis, particularly when syphilitic requires *Mercurius cor.*, when there are "severe, burning, cramping pains;" *Solub.*, when "worse at night

after going to bed; very sensitive to heat and cold; gaslight more painful than sunlight."

Chorioideitis.—*Mercurius* is the most important remedy. Payr.

Otitis Externa.—This remedy relieves when the pain is jerking, extending to the temple and teeth, and aggravated by the warmth of the bed; hardness of hearing.

CASE DCCCCXVIII. Inflammation of left ear with hardness of hearing. Sensation as though a melody were ground upon an organ in the head, and after a few tunes snapped off; sensation of fullness in the ear, and stopped up feeling, as though a wedge were driven in. Dr. H. P. Goullon, Jr.

Inflammation of the Lachrymal Passages.—Dr. Macfarlan says of *Mercurius.* "It is very frequently used and answers many indications. Burning, cutting pain; thick, yellow discharge; photophobia. Lippitudo."

Otitis Interna.—*Mercurius* should be given when there are gnawing, boring pains, aggravated at night; discharge of pus; vesicular eruptions in the face; syphilitic origin with inflammation of the petrous portion of the temporal bone. It is beneficial also in

Otorrhœa, for profuse offensive discharge, with deafness and itching in the ears.

Polypi and Caries of the Ear.—*Mercury* has been recommended for the cure of these affections. *Calcarea* however is a much more useful remedy for polypi. (Page 368).

Deafness after measles, or due to swollen tonsils, with moisture in external meatus, suggests this drug.

Coryza.—*Mercurius sol.*, is useful when the discharge is acrid, corroding the nose and lips; sneezing and dropping of water from the nose; catarrhal inflammation of the larynx, trachea and bronchi; rheumatic pains in the limbs, nightly aggravation; epidemic form. *Vivus*, scurfy nostrils, bleeding when cleared; greenish fetid discharge; itching and swelling of the nose.

Chronic Catarrh.—*Mercurius sol.* or *dulc.* should be carefully studied when the secretion of the saliva is greatly increased, and when the nasal bone is painful to the touch, if in addition there is frequent bleeding of the nose, pressure in the nose from above downward, discharge of acrid pus from the nose smelling like old cheese, and constant dropping of mucus from the posterior nares into the throat

with hawking. *Corrosicus.*—Loss of smell; discharge from nose like glue; perforation of the septum. In *Ozæna*, also, with similar symptoms.

Epistaxis.—*Mercurius* proves curative for these symptoms: greenish fetid pus is discharged from the nose; swelling of the nasal bones; scurfy nostrils, bleeding when they are cleansed; bleeding of the nose during sleep, or when coughing; blood coagulates in the nose and hangs down like icicles; fluent coryza, with discharge of corrosive mucus.

Prosopalgia.—In this affection it may be used for lacerating pains in the face, with profuse nocturnal sweats without relief. The pain often starts from a decayed tooth, and generally involves the whole side of the face; pains are intolerable at night while in bed, and occur usually on the left side; profuse secretion of saliva; restlessness and sleeplessness.

Mod

CASE DCCCCXIX. Miss C. aged twenty-two, neuralgia of right side which *Puls.* 200 failed to relieve. Great pain in jaws and teeth, extending to temple and eye; pain continuous, slightly relieved by cold or warm water held in the mouth; teeth feel elongated. *Coffea* 30 and then *Bell.* 200 gave no relief. Teeth so sensitive could scarcely close her jaws (no decayed teeth); stiffness of jaws preventing her from opening her mouth sufficiently to see her tongue. *Merc. viv.*, 200 relieved in six hours. Dr. C. Preston.

Mod

CASE DCCCCXX. Mrs. C., aged thirty-three, October 26. For several days between 9 and 10 P. M., severe pains in left side of face, darting along both jaws and upwards to the temple. Pain remits during day, but becomes aggravated every night about 9 P. M. Last night pains were worse than usual. *Merc. cor.* 3, every three hours. 27th, had a return of pain last night, but much less severe. Continue medicine. 28th, had no return of pain last night. Feels quite well. Dr. J. P. Harper.

CASE DCCCCXXI. Mrs. H., aged twenty-nine, 29th October. For last three weeks suffered from severe pain in face and side of neck, commencing at 4 P. M. and continuing all night until daybreak. Pain increases gradually in severity until it attains a height which is simply intolerable, so that her night's rest is completely destroyed and she has to get out of bed and walk about the room in agony. Pain shoots over the face, is intense below the malar bone and zygomatic

arch, darts along the gums and down the neck from the ear. There is some swelling of the face. *Merc. cor.* 3, every three hours. 30th, much the same, though rather better. Continue medicine which relieved greatly. Dr. J. P. Harper.

Inflammation of the Gums.—This is one of our most important remedies, particularly when the saliva is greatly increased.

CASE DCCCCXXII. E. aged fifty, previously healthy, after a chill was attacked by violent toothache. Some leeches were applied to the gums, and a gargle containing *Acetate of Lead* and mulberry syrup aggravated the pains; the gums swelled and bled easily; at the same time a fœtid odor came from the mouth. A purgative draught did what it was expected to do in sufficient degree, but deranges the patient's stomach; he gets eructations, nausea, and is much weakened by the great purgation Another physician imagines he will force a cure by means of *Decoction of Bark* and *Haller's acid.* The patient takes this mixture every hour for a fortnight, and uses at the same time a gargle of *Infus. Rutæ* and *Cochleariæ.* Thus, four weeks of suffering are passed. The gums remain as they were; the four quarts of *Decoction of Bark* have produced greater weakness and complete loss of appetite; and, in addition, a febrile state, attacks of rigor, heat and sweat. I found the gums brownish red, hot, swollen, receding from the teeth, the latter very tender; the tongue foul; great pytalism; the saliva sweetish and astringent; a very fœtid odor from the mouth. *Merc. sol.* 2, four times a day, produced visible amendment in five or six days. Dr. Watzke.

Odontalgia.—We are acquainted with a family, the members of which became strong Homœopathists after the cure of toothache in one of the children by *Mercurius sol.* Tearing pains affecting the whole side of the face (usually the left) extending to the ears; aggravation at night in bed, from eating or drinking anything warm or cold, from cold or damp air, and amelioration from warm applications or in a warm room. The teeth feel loose, the saliva is increased, and the cheek becomes swollen.

CASE DCCCCXXIII. Mrs. S., aged fifty. Since three months toothache, starting from a hollow tooth in the upper maxilla, extending over the whole right side of the face, with flickering before the eyes; pain is burning and tearing, of daily occurrence, with some slight interruptions during the day, but aggravations as soon as patient gets

warm in bed, with severe paroxysms lasting about a quarter of an hour, and depriving her sometimes of all rest. Two doses of *Merc. sol.* 5, cured. Dr. D. Goetze.

CASE DCCCCXXIV. Mrs. R., aged twenty, remarkable for her eautiful matchless teeth. For the past fortnight, gums of anterior incisors had become inflamed, bled readily, receded from the teeth, seemed to have disappeared entirely, which made teeth appear elongated and loose. Margin of gums exhibited a dirty, greenish looking band, which was likewise visible along the lower part of the teeth. *Merc. sol.* 200 cured in six days. Dr. C. A. Tietze.

CASE DCCCCXXV. Toothache extending into the ear; worse at night; constant spitting on account of collection of saliva in the mouth. *Merc. viv.* 30 cured. Dr. A. R.

Ulcers of Lips.—This drug may be given for deep and spreading ulcers on the lips, with burning, stinging pains, and readily bleeding when touched. Thick scurfs sometimes cover the ulcers. Also for

Swelling of Submaxillary Glands with similar pains, increase of saliva, and aggravation of all symptoms at night in bed.

Tongue.—The *Mercurius* patient has a moist tongue, with great thirst, or a soft tongue with imprints of the teeth; swelling of the tongue with a whitish thick tenacious coat.

Glossitis.—Here it is beneficial when the tongue is greatly enlarged, red, and hard: profuse flow of saliva; fetid breath; stiffness of the jaws; difficult deglutition.

CASE DCCCCXXVI.—M. Kiernan, aged thirty-five years, of good constitution; violent pain in his throat, worse during deglutition, with much heat about head; throat inflamed, and tongue coated. *Bell.* 1. Two days later, face flushed, vessels of eyes injected; lips blueish; his tongue twice its natural size, coated and red at tip, almost complete inability to move the same; interior of mouth, much inflamed; constant profuse flow of saliva and fetor from mouth; expression of face indicated much anguish; was unable to swallow a few drops of liquid, complaining of much pain in head, tongue, and adjacent parts; stiffness of jaws, and burning heat in mouth, accompanied with much thirst. *Mercurius* 3d, four powders, every day. The effect was so surprisingly gratifying, that the patient was completely cured in nine days. Dr. O. Fullgraf.

have salivated with merc - 2x T. C, S,

Salivation.—Dr. Ussher says: "I have had three instances this month of a small dose salivating; one was from *Merc. sol.* 2x trit., another from the 3x trit., and the most marked from the 2x trit. of *Merc. cor.* Here I was glad to have *Acid nit.* 1x, which soon set matters square." Our observation leads us to avoid giving *Bryonia* after *Mercurius* or in persons who have taken much *Mercury*, as we have seen salivation occur a number of times under such circumstances. Hint

CASE DCCCCXXVII. H., aged fifty-eight. Cough and shortness of breath and constant discharge of thin saliva from the mouth. *Merc.* 3 cured. Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

Parotitis.—*Mercurius* is indicated when the swelling is situated on the right side, with difficult deglutition, profuse flow of saliva, and nightly aggravation.

Angina.—Similar symptoms suggest its use in this affection, when the breath is quite offensive. Some authors recommend *Mercurius cor.*, 1x locally, when the tonsils are not swollen.

CASE DCCCCXXVIII. Inflammation of fauces, from taking cold after a bath; uvula much enlarged; entire fauces dark red, worse on right side; no swelling of tonsils. *Bell.*, *Apis.*. *Merc. sol.* relieved somewhat, but the local application of *Merc. cor.*, one to five, cured at once. Dr. Dittrich.

Hay Fever.—"*Mercury* is certainly a remedy related to the dyscrasia upon which some of these cases depend. Its symptomatology presents a striking similarity to that occasionally met with. Anxious and restless, worse evening and night, with profuse sweat; profuse, acrid, burning lachrymation, often with blepharitis cil; coryza fluent, corrosive; much sneezing; easily bleeding, scurfy; nose red, swollen, shining; rawness and burning in the throat, and increased glandular secretion. Desire for sweets, but they disagree; dyspnœa from exercise; stitches through lower part of right lung to back; awakens with trembling at the heart; pulse full and accelerated; chill not relieved by warmth." Dr. A. K. Hills.

Uvulitis.—*Mercurius cor.* may be given when the uvula is elongated, of dark red color, and deglutition difficult.

CASE DCCCCXXIX. Uvula swollen and elongated, with dark red color. *Merc. cor.* 1, cured. Dr. H. Goullon, Sr.

CASE DCCCCXXX. Inflammatory swelling of uvula to the size of half a finger, lying upon the tongue and making swallowing very

painful and difficult. *Merc. cor.* 1 as a gargle relieved in twenty-four hours. Dr. H. Goullon, Sr.

Tonsillitis.— *Mercurius sol.* or *vir.* should be administrated when the inflammation is accompanied with profuse salivation, foul breath, difficult deglutition, aphthæ on the tongue; or when the tonsils become ulcerated.

CASE DCCCCXXXI. I cannot find any medicine so swift in the cure of tonsillitis with threatened abscess as *Merc. cor.*, 2x and 3x trit.; very few doses are required before it discharges its matter and rapidly heals, or else stops it short of the process. One woman had a violent sore throat from a chill after washing in an outhouse, and yesterday forenoon could not open her mouth much, and was in great pain; I gave her *Hepar sulph.* 5, with some relief, and sent her two of the *Merc. cor.*, 2x powders, one to be taken at night, the other in the morning. To-day when I saw her at mid-day the abscess had burst, and she could open her mouth for examination of the tonsil, which was of course inflamed. Another, in a man who was most unhealthy, broke in half a day, to my great astonishment. You must watch the action of this remedy, albeit in the third decimal. Dr. Ussher.

Ulcers on the tongue, lips, cheeks, throat or other situations require *Mercury* if the base of the ulcer is of a grayish color, discharging a fetid ichorous matter. The edges are hard and elevated, with burning pains; profuse salivation; syphilitic persons who have not already taken this drug.

CASE DCCCCXXXII. S., workman in white lead manufactory. Whole effect of poison seemed to manifest itself in the shape of perforating ulcers on the tongue and cheek; profuse salivation; not syphilitic; reddish urine. *Merc. sol.* 6 cured. Hoyne.

Thrush or sore mouth of infants is well met by *Solubilis* or *Vivus* when the saliva is greatly increased, with fetid odor from the mouth. Green slimy diarrhœa, with sensitiveness of pit of stomach; much colic. Also indicated in

Stomatitis with diarrhœa, salivation, fetid breath, the inflammation extending up into the posterior nares and down into the larynx.

CASE DCCCCXXXIII. A robust brunette lady, not known to be pregnant, had ulceration and soreness of the mouth. Cured in a few days by *Merc. cor.* 3, every three hours. Dr. J. C. Morgan.

Ranula.— Several of our authorities mention this remedy as useful.

Diphtheria.— *Mercurius* may be given for false membranes, grayish, thick with shred-like borders, adherent or free; tongue covered with a white tenacious coat that is detached in the shape of little skins; profuse salivation. Dr. Gerson suggests *Dulçis* for serous albuminous deposits in the colon. Dr. Newton gives *Corrosivus* for post-diphtheritic albuminuria.

Bronchial Glands.— *Mercurius* is said to meet inflammation and swelling of these glands.

CASE DCCCCXXXIV. Suppuration of bronchial glands. L., aged thirty-five, nervo-bilious temperament, had been affected for over a year. Constant, hacking, hoarse cough, with profuse sanguineo-purulent expectoration; night sweats; disturbed sleep on account of cough; great loss of flesh; food did not seem to give him strength; exercise fatigued him, and threw him into a perspiration; follicles of throat red and enlarged; no abnormal sound in chest. *Merc. viv.* 3, three times a day, cured with the exception of the hoarseness and cough. *Carbo veg.* 3 removed these symptoms. Dr. A. Leon.

Pharyngitis Catarrhalis.— Kafka recommends *Mercurius sol.*

Œsophagitis.— *Mercurius* cures these symptoms: Inflammatory swelling of the inner mouth: pain when swallowing, as if a foreign body were being swallowed down; burning in the throat, as if from hot vapor ascending from the stomach; dryness in the throat when swallowing; continuous desire to swallow, with accumulation of water in the mouth; redness and pain in the throat; erysipelatous inflammation of all the soft parts of the mouth and throat; the fluid is returned through the nose; sticking pain in the tonsils when swallowing; inflammation and swelling of the glands of the neck.

Coughs in General.— *Mercurius* meets dry, rough, exhausting cough, excited by irritation in the larynx and aggravated at night; expectoration thin, acrid, tough, streaked with blood and of a repulsive or salty taste; roughness, burning and sensation of soreness in the throat.

Laryngo-Tracheitis, with similar symptoms and hoarse rough voice, shooting pains in the chest, chilliness, but perspiring easily without amelioration, and dryness in the throat suggests this remedy.

Laryngitis.— *Mercurius sol.* and *vivus* are of service for the cough symptoms already mentioned, stiffness of the neck, and aphonia. Especially useful in chronic laryngitis.

CASE DCCCCXXXV. Miss L., aged twenty. Subacute laryngitis. Great pain in larynx and epiglottis, especially when swallowing food; pain aggravated by attempts to depress the tongue; voice hoarse; sensation in throat as though a knife was cutting it; no redness or inflammation of fauces. *Merc. cor.* 3 cured. Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

Bronchitis.—*Mercurius* may be given when chilliness and heat alternate frequently; moist tongue with great thirst for cold water which aggravates the cough. All symptoms are worse if perspiration sets in; sensitiveness to the slightest draft of air.

Pertussis.—In whooping cough, when two paroxysms always occur in succession, with epistaxis, fluent coryza, aphonia, nightly vomiting of bile, copious sour night sweat and diarrhœa with tenesmus, either *vivus* or *solubilis* will prove curative.

Asthma.—Hartmann says: "Asthmatic paroxysms originating from the inhalation of the vapor of *Arsenic* are removed by no remedy with more certainty than by *Mercurius* 3, in repeated doses." It is also of benefit in those cases where smoking (tobacco) and cold air lessen the attack.

CASE DCCCCXXXVI. The married daughter of a Homœopathic physician, after powerful emotion, was seized with a paroxysm of asthma. Treated Homœopathically she grew worse day by day, so that at last he begged me to try what I could do, as he feared she would die. She could neither eat, breathe, nor sleep, the malady was so intense and continuous. I recommended brandy and water as hot as she could drink it, hot stupes to the stomach, and *Merc. viv.* 1x dry, on the tongue every four hours. After one or two doses bilious motions occurred, with immediate and complete relief to all the symptoms. Dr. Wm. Johnson.

Pneumonia.—The indications are: "Bilious symptoms; diarrhœa; right side." In

Pleuritis of right side, when chilliness and heat alternate frequently. Debilitating odorous sweats without relief; stitching pains through to the back when coughing; thirst excessive; gastric and intestinal catarrh; syphilitic persons. Also in

Hydrothorax with similar symptoms, particularly after scarlatina, with general anasarca.

Pulmonary Tuberculosis.—*Mercurius viv.* according to Dr. Gregg when the "central and lower portion of right lung" is affected. Sputa bloody. Hectic fever in consequence of pyæmia.

Night Sweats.—We have found *Merc. dulc.* the most effectual remedy for profuse night sweats mostly on the thighs and legs.

Heart.—In diseases of this organ *Mercurius* may be administered when there is weakness at the heart, as if dying; or "wakes with nervous trembling; thumping of the heart and agitation as if he had been frightened."

Inflammation of Diaphragm.—Dr. J. Buchner advises *Mercurius* in cases of a lymphatic syphilitic basis.

Chronic Gastritis.—The *corrosivus* seems to be particularly adapted to this affection, when the mucous membrane of the whole alimentary canal is involved. Distension of the colon like a pad (*Bell.*); soreness of the epigastrium; constipation or greenish bloody stools.

Intestinal Catarrh.—*Mercurius solubilis* or *vivus* meets these symptoms: Chilliness between stools, nausea and eructation during stool and burning in the anus during and after stool; loose brownish, light stools; diarrhœa with cutting and pressing in rectum; faint sickish pain in abdomen, entirely relieved by a muco-sanguinolent stool with severe and prolonged tenesmus; yellow or mucous and bloody, or dark green stools with tenesmus; stools undigested, black like pitch; diarrhœa preceded by urging, anxiety and trembling of the whole body, and followed by bitter, rancid eructations and heart burn.

CASE DCCCCXXXVII. Dysenteric diarrhœa. Lady, aged seventy-three. Diarrhœa after partaking too freely of fruits and young vegetables; she had a teaspoonful of *Castor oil* and ten drops of *Laudanum*, which she immediately vomited; she has gradually become worse until now; has a motion from the bowels every half-hour; motions are slimy and bilious, not bloody, but accompanied with slight tenesmus; has no acute pain; considerable flatulent distension; feeling of great uneasiness in stomach and bowels; pulse 112, very weak; skin moist and warm; tongue white. No vomiting; is troubled with flatulence coming up, and has at times hiccough; her bowels are usually confined, but they were well moved by pills a few days ago; thirst, but no great desire to drink freely, a sip satisfying her. No appetite. *Merc. sol.* 3 every fourth hour cured. Dr. A. C. Chalmers.

CASE DCCCCXXXVIII. Child aged eight months was running down with diarrhœa probably from teething. Belly distended, skin hot, stools frequent and somewhat profuse, greenish and acrid,

attended with colic, restlessness, anxiety and thirst, with no appetite; excoriation of parts and prolapsus ani. *Merc. viv.* 12 one dose cured. *South West. Hom. Jour.*

Chronic Intestinal Catarrh.—Here it is beneficial when there is nightly aggravation, swollen gums, fetid breath, and moist tongue with great thirst. Slimy stools with tenesmus.

Cholera Infantum.—*Mercurius solubilis* meets the following symptoms: Stools frequent, watery and scanty, occurring day and night, but more frequent at night; stools greenish, gluey, sour smelling, slimy or bloody making the anus sore; tenesmus during stool, and frequently colic and cutting pains just previous to stool, and sometimes after; occasional vomiting; cadaverous face, sunken eyes; sour and clammy perspiration over the body, eructations, nausea, aphthæ and sore mouth; restlessness, with frequent drawing up of the feet and whining.

Typhlitis and Perityphlitis.—Raue gives these indications: "Painful, hard, hot and red swelling in the ilio-cœcal region, painful to the touch; face red and pale, sickly; thirst; red, dry tongue; constipation." Also mentions *Mercurius cor.* in

Proctitis, when during stool, discharge of urine is impossible.

Dysentery.—*Mercurius sol.* is the remedy most frequently indicated, especially in children. Stools of slimy, bloody mucus, the blood predominating; colic, griping, cutting; tenesmus during and after stool; stools sometimes pea green; stools often corrode the anus; bad taste in mouth; gums swollen and tender with increase of saliva; coldness of abdomen, thighs and legs; all symptoms worse at night. *Corrosivus*, catarrhal form; fall dysentery; constant cutting pains in abdomen; chilliness between stools, nausea and eructation during stool, and burning in the anus after stool; very frequent scanty discharges; stools greenish mixed with blood; great tenesmus of bladder. *Dulcis*, lymphatic persons; profuse night sweats; sensitiveness of pit of stomach.

Key

CASE DCCCCXXXIX. S. aged two, has been sick some days, and has now frequent, green, slimy discharges, with bad odor, and apparently considerable griping pain. *Cham.* 30 had no effect in eight hours. Discharges frequent, bloody, green, slimy mucus, with tenesmus. *Merc. sol.* 30 cured in twenty-four hours. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

Model

CASE DCCCCXL. Mrs. H. aged fifty, fair complexion, tall and lean,

Tenesmus is the Key note

of nervous temperament, has had diarrhœa and colic for a week. Now has eight or ten bloody mucous discharges daily, with colic and tenesmus. *Merc. cor.* 200 cured in three days. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

CASE DCCCCXLI. R. aged sixteen months; violent pain in bowels, passages every ten minutes, with great straining, and small mucous and bloody stools; great restlessness, thirst and fever. *Merc. cor.* 3, one dose cured. South West. Homœopathic Journal.

CASE DCCCCXLII. A. D. aged twenty-six, a healthy single lady, has been suffering from dysenteric symptoms for two days with no treatment; is feverish and thirsty; pulse 110; complains of pain along colon and down into rectum; passes every ten minutes a small quantity of bloody frothy mucus with slight relief, shortly followed by a painful tenesmus; otherwise healthy. *Merc. cor.* 1, every third hour cured in four days. Dr. A. C. Chalmers.

CASE DCCCCXLIII. Woman aged forty, sick three days, and had been taking brandy, laudanum, etc.; stools frequent, with severe bearing down and cutting pains in hypogastric and sacral regions, and soreness of lower portion of abdomen upon pressure; stools, blood and inspissated mucus; tenesmus vesicæ; urine high colored, causing burning pains when passing; thirst; tendency to nausea; tongue coated yellowish white; pulse 90 full and hard; pain in forehead; sleep disturbed; aggravation at night. *Merc. cor.* 1600, one dose relieved. A relapse from over exertion and over eating was relieved by *Merc. cor.* 1600, one dose, Dr. R. R. Gregg.

CASE DCCCCXLIV. Miss P. aged thirteen, sick a week without treatment; ten or twelve stools daily beginning at 4 A. M., and continuing all day, but worse at night; slimy mucus and blood, with tenesmus during and after stool, and some griping before and after stool; much thirst and little appetiie. *Merc. sol.* 200, every four hours, cured in two days. Dr. J. B. Bell.

CASE DCCCCXLV. *Pathogenetic effects from Mercurius corrosivus sub.* (30). C. aged sixty-five, took three globules of *Mercur. corros. sub.*, 30th dilution, at 2 P. M. Shortly after had pain and griping; at 8 P. M. had tenesmus, and copious mucous slimy-looking stool; at 1 A. M. and 3 A. M. had dysenteric evacuation; at 8 A. M. another dysenteric evacuation tinged with blood. As there appeared to be no other cause for this attack than the *Mercurius corros. sub.*, and as the patient was not habitually subject to this affection, it was looked on

as a case of pathogenetic action from the medicine, and no further medicine was given to restrain the action, which ceased the day following that on which the medicine was given. Dr. Bayes.

Cholera and Cholera Morbus.— *Mercurius sol.* is occasionally indicated when the symptoms enumerated under dysentery are present and there are cold clammy sweats on the thighs and legs at night.

Constipation.— Seldom of service in intestinal obstruction.

CASE DCCCCXLVI. Chronic constipation; patient, a German was convinced against all persuasion that her bowels would never act without powdered *Rhubarb* before meals, and the usual supply of 'portare beer.' She was of jaundiced tint, and suffered pains in her liver and right shoulder with nausea. The *Merc. cor.* was directed toward a chronic deafness, when she was gratified, very much to her bewilderment, by a daily action of the bowels, a thing unheard of before. Dr. Ussher.

Hemorrhoids.—Raue gives these indications, "large bleeding piles during stool, which is watery; hemorrhage from rectum during micturition; falling of the rectum, which is black and bleeding: inflammation and suppuration of the hemorrhoidal tumors."

Colic.— *Mercurius* is serviceable in colic, which is always followed by a bloody stool with tenesmus; aggravation from damp cool air.

Intestinal Worms.—*Mercurius* proves curative when ascarides creep out of the rectum, and can be seen on the perineum and buttocks at night. Seat or round worms. Offensive breath, itching of the anus, rubbing and scratching the genitals at night in bed; abdomen hard and distended; canine hunger.

Soreness of Anus.—It may be used for burning or soreness of the anus, or about the anus with acrid discharge.

CASE DCCCCXLVII. Child aged five; for a long time; photophobia without redness; lachrymation; eruption in face; soreness about the anus, secreting an acrid serum. *Con.* 4 and in five days *Sulph.* 10 cured the eyes, but not the anus. *Merc. sol.* 12, cured in twelve days. Dr. Kurtze.

Peritonitis.— Here it is beneficial when the stools are greenish, slimy or bloody, breath offensive, the tongue moist with great thirst, the skin moist with frequent chilly sensations, and the face pale and anxious. And in

Enteritis, acute or chronic, when pus is formed.

Tabes Mesenterica.—Dr. P. G. Valentine says: "The quicksilver is characteristic for the jaundiced appearance, the fetid smell from the mouth, evening exacerbation of fever and pain, the colicky diarrhœa with dark green or bloody stools, smelling sour and corroding the anus. These symptoms obtain in a great number of cases."

Ascites.—In cases complicated with organic disease of the liver *Mercurius sol.* often proves beneficial.

CASE DCCCCXLVIII. Ascites with swelling of the liver and œdema of the legs. *Mercurius sol.* 3 cured. Dr. Stens. Sr.

Hyperæmia of the Liver.—*Mercurius* is suitable for lymphatic, or scrofulous persons; white flabby tongue showing the imprints of the teeth, moist tongue with great thirst; perspiration without relief; inability to lie on right side; aggravation at night. In

Hepatitis, also, with similar symptoms, and pressing pains and stitches in the liver, profuse flow of saliva, spongy gums, yellowish tinge of the face. And for

Jaundice in children, or after the abuse of *Quinine*. Constipation with hard, tenacious and knotty feces, with great tenesmus; swelling of the glands; liver tender to touch; stitches in liver. Gall stones.

Sago-Spleen.—Raue mentions this drug among others.

Pancreatitis.—Dr. J. Buchner says, "in hypinotic persons, after *Bell.* mercurial preparations are indicated."

Diabetis.—*Mercurius sol.*, may be given for these symptoms: Lymphatic, scrofulous or syphilitic persons, with constant desire to urinate, cutting pains in left kidney; flabby tongue showing imprints of the teeth; great thirst; offensive breath; canine hunger; faint sickish pain in abdomen; swelling of gums; always feels worse at night.

Hematuria.—*Mercurius* is valuable when the blood is discharged painlessly or during sleep; also when micturition is very painful, and accompanied by profuse sweat.

Enuresis Nocturna.—Dr. Lilienthal recommends it in "children who perspire easily and whose urine is hot, acrid and sour smelling.

Bright's Disease.—*Mercurius cor.* and *sol.*, are both useful. The first meets, irregular febrile paroxyms, coated tongue, foul breath, profuse flow of saliva, anasarca, constant trembling and spasms of the limbs, oppressed respiration and palpitation of the heart. The *Solubilis* meets those cases which are accompanied with secondary syphilis, chilliness and heat alternating; profuse sweats without relief; ascites; puffiness

ydrargyrum acts powerfully on the Liver

of the face; sensitiveness of pit of stomach to pressure; aggravation of symptoms at night. Both remedies have, urine, red, scanty, albuminous; nausea and vomiting; lassitude; headache, etc. Both remedies are suitable for the acute or chronic form of the disease.

Pyelitis.— *Mercurius cor.*, has been found useful when the sediment in the urine is purulent.

Cystitis,— After gonorrhœa or the results of taking cold, frequently requires *Mercurius* for its cure. Urine red, scanty or turbid; frequent urging to urinate day or night, with perspiration on making the attempt; chilliness and heat alternating; foul mouth and tongue; thirst; lassitude.

Syphilis.— *Mercurius* is the great similimum for syphilis, and is used by all schools. *Mercurius sol.*, has these symptoms;* inflammation of the prepuce; swelling of the prepuce with burning, smarting, and redness; little red raised spots; herpetic spots, and suppurating pustules; eruption resembling greasy itch; dry, rash-like, readily-bleeding eruption; vesicles on the fore part and sides of the glans, penetrating into the part and spreading; vesicles on the inner surface of the fore skin which soon forms little ulcers; hard elevation on the right tibia, red and shining with a tensive pain; number of ulcerated sores on the legs; bone pains intolerable at night in bed. Affections of the mucous membrane, respiratory organs, intestinal canal, skin, glandular tissues, urinary and genital organs. The linen receives a saffron tinge from the imperceptible exhalation of the body; eruption on the head; small elevated scabs between the hairs on the scalp; inflammation of both eyes; dim-sightedness; fungous excresences in the ear; swelling of the nose; white clay-colored face; yellow complexion; yellow scurf on the face with a discharge of fetid pus. *Mercur. cor.* Lippe and others, give the following: "Swelling of the head and neck; from the ear a discharge of fetid pus; swelling and redness of the nose; ozœna; discharge from the nose like glue, drying up in the posterior nares; perforation of the septum; the gums swell, are covered with a false membrane, become gangrenous and bleed freely; phagedenic ulcers in the mouth, or on the gums and throat, with fetid breath; tonsils swollen, and covered with ulcers;

NOTE.— We have not the room to enumerate all the symptoms that indicate *Mercury* in this affection.

pharynx dark-red, and painful to contact; violent erections, during sleep; the whole arm up to the shoulder is much swollen, red, and covered with vesicles; periostitis in the lower jaw, and necrosis of the upper jaw; swelling of the glands generally;" nightly aggravation.

Chancre.—We believe *Mercurius cor.* 30 or 200 is the best remedy for chancre if the patient has received no treatment whatever. Ichor firmly adheres to the bottom of the ulcer; grayish discharge.

CASE DCCCCXLIX. John aged twenty-two, coachman, three days ago noticed a small sore on the prepuce, which he did not think amounted to much until he compared notes with other members of the fraternity. The discharge is slight in quantity, and of a grayish color. Has taken no medicine whatever. *Merc. cor.* 200 every three hours. Entirely well in one week without other medicine. Hoyne.

CASE DCCCCL. S., carpenter, aged thirty-two, has a small Hunterian chancre on the prepuce. First noticed it day before yesterday, eight days after an impure connection. *Merc. cor.* 200 every three hours cured in less than a week. Hoyne.

CASE DCCCLI. Of 800 or 1000 cases, all were cured by *Merc. sol.* 4 to 6, night and morning, one dose. Dr. J. Schneider.

CASE DCCCCLII. Gentleman aged thirty-five has been syphilitic at various times, and always taken large doses of *Mercury.* Small ulcers on edge of preputium, great deal of inflammation around it, and much itching. *Merc. viv.* 200, one dose cured. Dr. Ad. Lippe.

CASE DCCCCLIII. Mrs. W, aged thirty-two, sanguine lymphatic temperament. She had a dry cough of two years standing; soreness with occasional sharp pain in left bronchi, and an occasional discharge of purulent secretion. *Phos.*, internally, and ordered inhalation of *Carbol. ac.* Improvement for six weeks when a sudden congestive fever appeared, leaving the rash of secondary syphilis unmistakably upon the skin. *Merc. c.*, was given and a cure resulted. Dr. Lukens.

CASE DCCCCLIV. Chancre and secondary syphilis, as enlargement of the glands; psoriasis upon the nape of the neck; nodes upon the tibia sensitive to pressure; angina faucium with gray ulceration, hoarseness, fetor of breath, cured by *Merc. sol.* Dr. Arcularius.

CASE DCCCCLV. Mr. M. aged forty-six, contracted about eight months ago a small ulcer on the glans, bearing all the signs of a true chancre. Ulcer was touched with caustic, and lint soaked in a solu-

tion *Corrosive sublimate* was applied to it. In seven or eight days, a dirty-brown cicatrix was formed. He was pronounced cured. Four weeks had elapsed when throat began to be painful on swallowing, patient thought he had taken cold; increased secretion of saliva, peculiar taste in mouth; small round ulcers appeared on palate, tonsils, and glans. The syphilitic specialist ordered gargles and decoctions of *Sarsaparilla*, still the throat grew rapidly worse in spite of the treatment. I found tonsils much swollen; arch of the fauces swollen; both were affected with roundish ulcers, the size of half a nail, whose lardaceous cream-like surface was somewhat depressed; uvula thickened and elongated; gums spongy, bleeding easily; color of hard palate, soft palate and uvula is a dirty reddish-brown; swallowing painful; great collection of saliva; taste metallic. Patient took, for a few weeks, *Merc. sol.*, *Hahn.*, 2d and 3rd trituration, morning and evening. The chancres, which returned at the glans toward the end of the third week, I left untouched; they healed within from six to eight days, reappeared after a while, in order to heal again equally fast. Most stubbornly up to the tenth week, the puffiness of palatine arches and swelling of tonsils continued, likewise their reddish-brown color; in consequence of which, swallowing was difficult. Under *Merc. præcip. rub.*, 2d trit., there appeared, in eight to ten days, a normal color and formation of the different parts of the throat, and complete health. Dr. Watze.

Bubo.— *Mercurius cor.* is required according to Berjeau in the acute variety with redness and painful sensitiveness of the inguinal glands, with suppuration or ulceration quickly taking place. Also in

Syphilitic Erythema, for "small and itching spots, which ulcerate and become incrusted, bleeding easily and secreting purulent and fetid matter.

Tubercles generally yield to *Mercurius viv.* or *corrosivus.*

Rupia.— Persons affected with this disease have usually been overdosed with *Mercury*; when this is not the case one may employ it for, tettery, excoriated and oozing spots which are inclined to bleed when scratched.

Alopecia, *Iritis*, (page 410) *Orchitis*, *Gummatose Tumors*, *Ostitis*, *Periostitis*, *Exostosis* and *Sycosis* are other affections in which *Mercury* may be given, if it has not already been taken to excess.

Gonorrhœa, when greenish, worse at night, requires *Mercury*.

Stitches in the urethra. In women for stitching, burning, smarting, corroding discharge, with soreness of the vagina; discharge of flocks, pus and mucus, as large as hazel nuts, worse at night. "In *Gonorrhœal Orchitis*, when the swelling increases rapidly, when the testicle and epididymus are equally inflamed, when there is intense redness of the skin and the pain is insufferable, when the pulse is hard and full, and especially when the inflammation has extended along the cord into the cavity of the abdomen, *Calomel* quickly diminishes the violence of the inflammation." Dr. H. L. H. Hoffendahl.

CASE DCCCCLVI. Butcher has had gonorrhœa for over a month. Very little pain when urinating; difficult to draw prepuce over the glans; inner surface of prepuce corroded and painful to touch; glans covered with yellow mucus; discharge of yellow mucus from the urethra. *Merc.* 200 cured in eight days. Dr. Gross.

CASE DCCCCLVII. W., whom I had treated for some time unsuccessfully. Discharge yellowish-white, very free in morning; pain in glans penis when urinating; itching in spermatic cord; swelling of the glans and sensitive to touch; constipation; poor appetite. *Merc. cor.* 200 cured in two days. Hoyne.

Balanorrhœa with considerable swelling of the glans and prepuce suggests *Mercurius*. Purulent secretion, with itching of both glans and prepuce; small vesicles on inner surface of prepuce.

Inflammation of Cowper's Glands.— Berjeau says *Aconite* and *Merc. cor.* "should be given directly the premonitory symptoms appear, in alternate doses of five drops each."

Prostatitis.— Here *Mercury* should be given when there is continual desire to urinate, the desire continuing after micturition. White and thick sediment; heat and aching in the perinæum. Also in

Chronic Prostatitis with similar symptoms.

Phymosis.— "*Mercurius cor.* is indicated when there is violent swelling of the prepuce like a bladder, with burning, biting redness, and painful sensibility, with cracks and fissures on the inner surface."

Epididymitis, with shining redness of the scrotum, hardness of the testicles, and tearing and shooting pains in the testicles and spermatic cords requires this drug.

Spermatorrhœa.— The general symptoms must decide. Moist tongue with great thirst; burning in the anus during and after stool; clammy cold sweats at night drive him out of bed; chilliness and

great sensitiveness to cold; pointed things seem to have a double point; vertigo with heat and nausea.

Hydorcele.—"*Mercurius* is useful should the patient have been troubled when young with soreness and swelling of the genital organs, especially of the prepuce, and is very chilly and liable to take cold during damp weather, and also when his flesh is soft and flabby, with tendency to perspiration at night."

CASE DCCCCLVIII. Stout healthy boy, aged three and a half; scrotum three times its natural size. *Merc. sol.* 3000, three times a day, cured in about six weeks. Dr. E. A. Munger.

Ovaritis.—*Mercury* is beneficial when the ovarian pain extends towards the hip; constant urging to urinate with burning in the urethra, and thick white sediment in the urine; much colic, relieved by stool; perspiration without relief. Also in

Leucorrhœa, burning, smarting, corroding, with soreness of the vagina. Discharge of flocks, pus, and mucus, as large as hazel-nuts —worse at night. Swelling of the labia and inflammation of the vagina. Strong odor of urine, scorbutic gums, enlarged tonsils.

Metritis, also, when there is nightly aggravation, with perspiration without relief; moist tongue with great thirst; lancinating pains.

Displacements of the Uterus.—*Mercury* is serviceable when the patient during the menses has dryness, redness and burning of the tongue, salty taste in the mouth, dullness of the teeth, discolored swollen gums and anxiousness; *prolapsus* of the vagina, with sensation of great rawness, worse at night; cold clammy sweats on the thighs and legs at night; peculiar weak feeling in the abdomen.

Polypi, Uterine and Vaginal.—Guernsey advises this remedy "in cases where there is evidently a mercurial condition of the whole system. The mouth and teeth show it,—the glandular system, the urine and the skin show it. The symptoms are worse at night. They are worse also in damp, cold weather." Also in

Cancer of the Uterus with prolapsed vagina. "The inguinal glands sympathize with the cancerous affection." Symptoms are all worse at night and in damp, cold weather.

Metrorrhagia.—*Mercury* is indicated for swelling of the external genitals. Menses too profuse with scorbutic gums; frequent fainting; great increase of saliva; teeth feel sore and as if loose; profuse perspirations; strong smelling urine; much colic relieved by stool.

Menorrhagia with similar symptoms, and pain in the mammæ as if they would ulcerate at every menstrual period. And in

Amenorrhœa with prolapsus uteri, or vaginæ, headache, and congestion of the blood to the head at every menstrual nisus; œdematous swelling all over; all pains are worse at night; clammy sweats on the thighs and legs at night.

Dysmenorrhœa.—*Mercurius* may be administered for pains in the mammæ as if they would ulcerate at every menstrual period; before menses—congestion of the head; during—dryness, redness and burning of the tongue, salty taste in mouth, dullness and looseness of the teeth, discolored swollen gums, foul breath and anxiousness.

Pruritus Vulvæ.—Here it meets intense itching which is made worse by the presence of urine remaining on the parts after urinating,—it has to be washed off; itching worse before the menses and at night.

Ulceration of Cervix Uteri.—Dr. D. A. Gorton reports the following:

CASE DCCCCLIX. Copious discharge from the vagina of mucopurulent matter; worse after the courses, but was constant during the month; courses were attended with flooding; her system was greatly exhausted in this way and also by repeated miscarriages; she conceived readily enough, but was certain to lose the ovum on or before the third month. Deep ulcers on the os and in the cervix, with ragged edges, which bleed freely when touched; vaginal walls also ulcerated; prolapsus uteri and vaginæ. Complained of a sore pain, deep in the centre of pelvis; severe dragging in loins and lumbar region; bearing down pressure in lower abdomen; mental depression. *Merc. sol.* 30, at varying intervals, for a year, cured.

CASE DCCCCLX. An excresence at the os uteri causing constant sanguineous stillicidium, and caused by syphilis was radically cured by the steady use of *Merc. sol.* 200. *Thuja* 200 produced only improvement. Dr. Meurer.

Œdema of Vulva during pregnancy is well met by *Mercurius.*

Mastitis.—Either *Merc. sol.* or *viv.*, should be given after the failure of *Bell.* if suppuration sets in. Raw and sore pains in the breast with chilliness, and profuse sweat which does not relieve; moist tongue with great thirst; scorbutic gums.

Cancer.—It has been recommended in cancer of the breast with somewhat similar symptoms.

Puerperal Peritonitis with inflammatory exudations, requires *Mercury*. Moist tongue with great thirst.

Meningitis Spinalis, Myelitis.—*Mercurius* is occasionally beneficial in these affections when there is nightly aggravation with restlessness and sleeplessness. Paralysis of the lower extremities, of the rectum or bladder, with twitches or jerks in the paralyzed parts.

Coccyodynia.—Dr. W. S. Searle recommends it for "tearing pain in the coccyx relieved by pressing the hand against the abdomen. Pain in the sacrum, as if one had been lying on too hard a couch. Pricking, itching in the sacrum when walking."

Rheumatism.—The great indication for *Mercurius* is profuse sweat without relief. Other symptoms are, cases of syphilitic origin, affecting the joints, bones or periosteum; pains tearing, shooting, pressing; pains in bones as if broken; constant internal heat, with chilliness and perspiration; aggravation at night, in the warmth of the bed, in cold and damp air; metallic taste in mouth with increase of saliva; pale, puffy swelling of joints.

Case DCCCCLXI. G., aged eighteen, Allopathically treated for sixteen months without benefit. Right foot and left hand swollen and painful on exercise; pain in head and chest; stupid; worse in wet weather, better in cold and is inclined to be moving about all the time. *Bry.* 200. Some improvement until he foolishly went out into the snow with his slippers on. Right foot and knee swollen, with a sore pain, indenting on pressure; right elbow aches; poor appetite; headache right temple, only occasionally sharp; dry cough in morning; dreamed about home and friends and sailing on the lake; has had nose bleed several times since the exposure; heart beats rapidly and can be seen thumping against the chest. *Merc. viv.* 200, one dose a day, for thirty days cured. Hoyne.

Case DCCCCLXII. Man, aged forty, was seized in the night with painful stiffness in all his limbs. Under Allopathic treatment lost the use of them. Confined to bed now for a year; face of a livid hue; cheeks collapsed; no appetite; whole body was emaciated; night's rest disturbed by pain, which increased with every change of weather; bowels constipated. *Nux vom.*, benefited him for a few days, then improvement ceased. *Merc.* every fifth day cured. Dr. P. Bernstein.

Osteitis, Caries, Exostosis.—*Mercury* is often valuable in these affec-

tions, with boring pains worse at night, and pains as if the part were broken. Foul breath moist; tongue with great thirst.

CASE DCCCCLXIII. V., aged seven, ulcer of upper jaw and caries of bone, which have lasted six months. Commenced as a simple ulcer, but *Nitrate of Silver* was applied which made the inflammation worse and injured the teeth. Breath excessively bad, though her general health is good. One tooth extracted and *Merc. cor.* 2 given. Thirteen days later extracted another tooth. *Merc. cor.*, continued. Slowly recovered. Dr J. W. Mitchell.

CASE DCCCCLXIV. Periostitis of the tibia in a child with high fever, and swelling of the leg. *Merc. sol.* 3, every two or three hours, cured in a week. Dr. Goeze.

Morbus Coxarius, "first and second stages, with prominent aggravation in the night, restlessness and inclination to sweat," suggests this drug. It is frequently indicated before or after *Bell.* Also in

Tumor Albus Genu, with similar symptoms, and after suppressed itch.

Sciatica.— It may be given in cases greatly aggravated at night and in damp and cold weather. Drawing, tearing pains with restlessness, and perspiration without relief.

Spasmus Facialis when caused by diseases of the bones, or by exposure to cold, damp weather, yields to *Mercurius.*

Paralysis.— Dr. R. Hughes recommends it for *paralysis agitans.* It is benefical also for rigidity and immobility of the limbs, following exposure to cold, damp weather. (See CASE DCCCCLXII.)

Scurvy.— Large doses of *Hydargyrum* produce in time all the symptoms of scorbutus, and hence it is one of our most important remedies for the cure of scurvy. Gums spongy, bleeding, and recede from the teeth, fetid smell from the mouth, foul sores and ulcers on the body, etc.

CASE DCCCCLXV. Annie, aged ten years, suffering from an enlarged and spongy state of the gums, accompanied by great debility and much emaciation. She had this scorbutic affection for eight years, and had been under Allopathic treatment for months together. Patient was unable to walk alone, and from the sore and bleeding state of the gums was incapable of masticating any solid food. Was gradually getting worse—weaker and more and more emaciated. *Mercurius sol.* 6, and a diet consisting of milk, fruit, and

vegetables, with a daily allowance of watercress and other salads, cured. Dr. Wm. Prowse.

Intermittent Fever.— The following are the indications: Chilliness in the evening, in bed; afterwards heat with violent thirst; during heat, palpitation of the heart; chilliness and heat without thirst; thirst during perspiration; the perspiration does not relieve.

CASE DCCCCLXVI. F., aged three, had chills and fever, paroxysm commencing at noon, with catarrhal symptoms. *Merc. cor.* 3, two doses cured.

Yellow Fever.— *Mercury* meets: "Yellow skin; red injected eyes sensitive to light; paralysis of one or the other limb; tongue moist coated thick and white, or dry with brown slime; pulse irregular, quick, strong and intermitting, or soft and trembling. Drowsy or sleepless from nervous irritation; tired and weak; rapid sinking of strength; dizziness and violent headache; violent convulsive vomiting of slime and bilious matter; burning pain and sensitiveness of the stomach; constipation or diarrhœa of slime, bile or blood."

Typhus and Typhoid.— *Merc. sol.* is indicated at the beginning of the disease when the face is pale, yellowish; tongue coated thick yellow; putrid, insipid taste; swelling and bleeding of gums, little thirst, foul breath, painful sensibility of region of liver and stomach; dark urine; stools copious, yellow or greenish liquid, flocculent and containing blood; dizziness, fullness or confusion of head; cephalalgia in forehead; burning dry skin or debilitating clammy sweats; debility, sleeplessness. *Mercurius dulc.* Painful sensibility of whole abdomen, watery and colorless stools, or resembling the washings of flesh. Tongue red and dry. Bronchitis; aversion to speaking; confusion of the head; sudamina; extreme prostration and sleepiness, but unable to sleep; great perspiration at night.

Morbilli.— *Mercurius* should be given in cases with diarrhœa; much colic, relieved by a bloody stool with tenesmus. Dr. C. Wesselhœft says: "For the cough, often so obstinate in the latter stage of measles, no remedy proved so efficacious as *Merc. viv.* or *sol.* 30 and 200, when the following symptoms were present: moist, barking cough some sound of moisture in the air passages, though no expectoration; the cough is almost convulsive and cannot be controlled; occurring in frequent paroxysms, particularly from 9 A. M. till 5 or 6 P. M. In such cases *Merc. viv.* proved almost infallible."

Scarlatina.— *Mercurius* is the remedy for: dirty yellow coating on tongue, clean at tip; swelling of the mouth and tongue, with small blisters of an aphthous character; soreness and inflammation of genital organs. Considerable discharge of fetid, bloody saliva from the mouth; swelling of the parotid glands, or tonsils, stinging pain in fauces, with difficult deglutition; itching and restlessness aggravated by sweating; diarrhœic stools consisting of blood and mucus. Anasarca and ascites; otorrhœa.

Variola.— Here it should be used when the throat symptoms are unusually violent. Dr. Bolls used in an epidemic at Verviers a gargle consisting of *Merc. cor.* 1-10 gramme and 120 grammes of water. Dr. Stens, of Bonn, used *Merc.* 3 every three or four hours, aud it relieved all and prevented pitting. Useful also in the suppurative stage, with diarrhœa or dysentery.

Skin Diseases.— In general *Mercury* is very valuable in vesicular and pustular diseases, acute or chronic, and very seldom of service in papular affections. It is claimed that in *herpes zoster Merc. viv.* is a specific. In all syphilitic skin diseases *Mercury* is of service, if it has not already been administered.

Panaritis.—Very frequently indicated in this affection when the pains are greatly aggravated at night in bed.

Erythema.— Baehr says: "For erythema originating from internal causes, *Mercurius* is not any less specific, as long as the redness of the skin is intense, the reddened spot is elevated and sensitive, and fever accompanies the whole process."

Lichen.— *Mercurius* has been highly recommended for lichen agrius.

Prurigo, especially on the genitals suggests this remedy. Great aggravation at night in bed.

CASE DCCCCLXVII. G., tailor, past sixty. Troublesome itching of body and limbs. Skin covered with crusts and papulæ. Eruption first appeared over two years ago as very small elevated spots on back of wrists, gradually extending to the other parts of body. Itching so intolerable it almost sets him crazy if he gets a little warmer than usual while at work. When he first gets into bed the cool sheets feel so nice he goes right to sleep, but after sleeping about half an hour he is awakened by this awful itching and has to get out of bed and walk the floor until the sheets get cool again. *Merc. viv.* 200 relieved very much, and *Merc. viv.* 30m completely cured all except a slightly

troublesome itching in the daytime while at work. *Sulph.* 55m completed the cure. Dr. H. N. Martin.

Psoriasis.—"Hughes has seen it, in its most recent form, and especially when affecting the hands, yield very rapidly to *Mercurius sol.* Even when chronic much good is obtained from this remedy." (Lilienthal's Diseases of the Skin). Dr. Cl. Muller advises it in syphilitic psoriasis, especially *psoriasis palmaris*, but we have found *Ars.* much oftener useful and curative.

CASE DCCCCLXVIII. L., aged thirty, sandy hair, blue eyes, well developed, of sanguine temperament, has a squamous eruption on the whole of upper lip and part of right cheek, with which he has been affected for eight years past. Patches inflamed, slightly elevated above level of skin, and covered with thin, dry, whitish scales. *Merc. sol.* 6, three times a day cured in three weeks. Dr. G. W. Richards.

Pityriasis.—Jahr mentions it as of service here.

Eczema, all Varieties.—*Mercury* may be used for, dry and itching eruption, burning and stinging; after scratching bleeding and smarting; aggravation at night with sleeplessness before midnight. Tendency to inflammation of lymphatic glands; persons who perspire easily, but no relief from perspiration; increase of saliva; scorbutic gums; the tongue enlarged showing the imprints of the teeth.

CASE DCCCCLXIX. Eczema of the hands; the whole dorsal surface, raw and denuded; commenced with cracks on the joints; much stinging and burning pain. The surroundings inflame easily after scratching; it had troubled him every winter for a number of years. This moist surface became dry at times, forming in yellow crusts; could not do any work. *Merc. sol.* 1000, six powders, one every night, cured in a week. Dr. J. F. Miller.

CASE DCCCCLXX. Eczema on left hand gradually spread on fingers and up to arm. *Merc. sol.* 3. Hand healed, but the face broke out, primary action of *Mercury*; in a short time entirely well without further medication. Dr. Weber.

Herpes.—*Mercurius* may be given in herpes of the face for "yellow crusts on the upper lip near the margin, with smarting and burning pain." In *herpes præputialis*, *zoster*, and *phlyctenoides* it may be used for, voluptuous itching of the surface; burning of the eruption when touched; vesicles on the glans penetrating into the part and spreading; moist vesicles surrounded by dry scabs and bleeding; suppurat-

ing pustules running into one another; dry, raised, burning, itching herpes on lower and upper limbs, wrist joints and hands; phagedenic blisters; impetiginous herpes on abdomen (right side), thighs and knees; perspires easily, but no relief from perspiration. Worse at night in bed.

Pemphigus.—Raue mentions this drug as useful in chronic pemphigus.

Impetigo.—It meets in this affection, humid eruption on the scalp, with redness about the eruption; excoriation of the scalp and destruction of the hair; pustules on the extremities, itching; swelling and suppuration of the glands. Worse at night.

CASE DCCCCLXXI. Impetigo calvities. Upon the forehead, between the eyebrows, small patches of pustular eruption, with greenish-yellow scabs. *Merc. sol.*, 30 cured. Dr. Ph. Arcularius.

CASE DCCCCLXXII. Child one year old. Pustular eruption, varying in size, from a millet seed to a large pea, filled with thick yellow matter which discharges after two or three days, making parts sore where it touches. Commenced on foot and gradually extended over whole body. Child thin and pale, very restless, aggravation by warmth of bed at night. *Merc. sol.* cured in three weeks. Dr. E. B. Nash.

Ecthyma.—"Suppurating pustules, which either run into one another, discharging an acrid humor, or which remain sore, become hollow, and afterwards raised or cicatrized; new pustules spring up in the neighborhood." Lilienthal.

Seborrhœa Genitalium.—The same author advises "*Merc.* 3, two or three doses daily, when the glands or prepuce are in a state of hyperæmia." *Merc. cor.* 3 internally, and a weak solution of it externally have been used with rapid success. Seborrhœa genitalium of women requires great cleanliness; full and sitz-baths to prevent the secretion from becoming acrid; internally *Merc. sol.* 3 or *Sepia* 6."

Acne.—Kafka says: "when the papular form prevails, *i. e.*, where the inflamed follicle does not pass over into suppuration, but forms a bluish-red nodule, covering itself after detumesence with small scales, *Merc. sol.* 3 is indicated, and where this remedy fails after some time to produce amelioration, *Phos.* 3."

Intertrigo.—Has been suggested.

Scabies, especially in the bends of the elbows suggests *Mercury*.

Pruritus.—It is sometimes serviceable.

CASE DCCCCLXXIII. *Pruritus cutaneus universalis.* Came on after the use of a plaster of rosin laid upon the pit of the stomach. It spread gradually over the body, appeared on various places, and consisted of a terrible itching and burning, worse at night when in bed. *Sulph.*, *Ars.*, *Puls.* were of no avail. *Merc. sol.* night and morning, entirely relieved. Raue's Record, 1872, page 258.

Poypi.—*Mercury* often proves curative after the failure of *Calc.* or *Thuja.*

Ulcers, of a bluish color, which bleed easily, and are surrounded by blisters and vesicles require *Mercury* for their cure, particularly if the discharge is thin and corroding. Ulcers with raised, hard, swollen and inflamed edges; putrid ulcers; spreading ulcers; syphilitic ulcers, worse at night, from motion and touch; better while lying down or sitting.

CASE DCCCCLXXIV.—Mrs. McA., aged forty-seven, most excruciating pain, caused by two large ulcers on the left leg, on the anterior aspect, about midway between the knee and the ankle. Had been dosed with *Calomel* seven years before, for disease of the liver. Some few months after she noticed a small pimple on the leg, which, on being broken, produced a foul ulcer, very painful; this was followed by several others. The present ulcers have been in existenee for one year (about), and present the following symptoms and appearance: Deep, foul ulcers; gray-colored, tough slough; thin, ichorous pus; edges raised, swollen, and inflamed; the veins in their vicinity are varicosed; pain rather worse on getting warm in bed, and on motion, or touching it; in fact, nothing seems to relieve it; both hot and cold applications produce aggravation; the pain on pressure is intolerable; pain sharp, shooting, or lancinating. *Nit. ac.* 30, without benefit *Merc. sol.* 1000, one powder dry on the tongue, and one powder of *Sach. alb.* daily. In addition, the limb was firmly strapped, and a bandage applied over all. One week after, the pains had nearly disappeared; and at the expiration of six months, the ulcers were entirely healed. Only two doses of *Merc.* were given. Dr. J. G. Gilchrist.

Fetid Perspiration.—"Some of the mercurial preparations, chiefly the *Merc. vivus* and the *Merc. sol.* are of some value in combating the tendency to fetid odors. Offensive smelling sweats are among the pathogenetic effects of those drugs. The offending perspiration may arise in the axillæ, the feet, and other less conspicuous localities, or it may originate from the body in its entirety. When it is associated

with disorders of the secretions generally, the mercurials are highly effective. Several cases among working men attest to the soundness of this opinion in my professional experience. In such cases, however, the bath and a proper regimen in other respects afford a more speedy and equally effective relief." Dr. D. A. Gorten.

Also useful for copious, oily or sour sweats tinging the linen yellow.

Poisoning by Phytolacca.—Dr. V. Grasmuck relates a case of poisoning by *Phytolacca*, in which the bone pains and sleeplessness were relieved by *Merc. sol.* 3. Raue's Record, 1875, p. 17.

Purpura.—Dr. R. Hughes says: *Mercurius* unquestionably causes ecchymoses and hæmorrhages; and were pupura a true blood-disease, I should prefer this to any other medicine in the asthenic febrile form."

Pyæmia from the absorption of purulent matters suggests *Mercury.*

NITRIC ACID.

Antidotes of Large Doses.—Soap; of small doses, *Calc.*, *Merc.*, *Camph.*, *Sulph.*

Duration of Action.— About a month.

Mental Symptoms.—The prominent ones are: Sadness, as if oppressed with grief; irritable, hateful and vindictive; anxiousness, especially in the evening.

Caries of the skull bones in children is well met by *Nitric acid*, especially if following the abuse of *Mercury.* Also

Alopecia after the continued fevers.

Hyperæmia of the brain in syphilitic subjects, with full feeling in the occiput, and stitches all through the head, requires this acid.

Cephalalgia.—We have found it very beneficial in rheumatic and syphilitic headaches, in those who have been drugged with *Mercury.* Patient feels better when riding in a carriage, or when walking about.

Gonorrhœal and Syphilitic Ophthalmia.—It may be given for pressure

and stitches in the eyes; smarting and burning in the eyes and left temple; swelling of the lids; suppuration of eyes; copious yellow discharge, running down the cheeks; dark spots on the cornea; lachrymation; difficult contraction of pupils; photophobia; obscuration of sight when reading; sight becomes dim, objects appearing dark; gray and green spots before the eyes; sparks before the eyes; double vision. Worse at night; also from the touch, and from candle-light.

CASE DCCCCLXXV. Syphilitic ophthalmia. Eye was exceedingly painful, burning; it looked yellow; conjunctiva was standing out here and there; eye was opaque, and seemed filled with a yellow fluid. *Nit. ac.* 200, two doses, cured in two days. Dr. C. J. Hempel.

Keratitis.—Nitric acid is always a good remedy after the abuse of *Mercury.* And in

Amblyopia likewise, after the same drug. Also in

Iritis, especially syphilitic, for relapses.

CASE DCCCCLXXVI. Syphilitic iritis. On lying down, or even inclining head from the upright position, feeling as if warm water was flowing over and from both eyes, first right, then left, relieved by cold water. *Nit. ac.* 200 cured. Dr. E. W. Berridge.

Glaucoma after the abuse of *Mercury*, requires this drug.

Injuries.—Dr. Goullon employs it for irritating flow of tears after traumatic injury of the eyes.

Otitis and Otorrhœa.—Nitric acid meets these symptoms: Stitches in the ear; suppuration and discharge of pus from the ears; hardness of hearing, especially from swelling of the tonsils after *Mercury;* obstructed Eustachian tube; beating and humming in the ears; echo in the ears of one's own speech; caries of the mastoid process. Worse at night.

Deafness after scarlet fever, or with swelling of the tonsils after the abuse of *Mercury*, requires *Nitric acid.*

Coryza.—It meets fluent coryza, with obstruction of the nose—the mucus being discharged through the posterior nares; stitches in the nose as if from splinters; fetid, yellow discharge from the nose; dark, dirty skin; red, scurfy tip of the nose; dryness of the throat, with dry cough, hoarseness, headache, and bone pains. Also

Scrofulous Ozæna, or ozæna from the abuse of *Mercury*.

Teeth.—Mr. Napier states that in a bad case of dental surgery "he

cautiously, and very gently, touched the exposed portion of the nerve of each tooth successively with a pencil of hickory-wood dipped in *Nitric acid*, by which simple method it was rendered insensate, and the mouth prepared for the reception of artificial substitutes."

Odontalgia.—Throbbing toothache, after taking *Mercury*, suggests *Nitric acid*, if the pain is greatly aggravated at night in bed, preventing the patient from sleeping.

Glossitis also, after the same drug.

Parotitis.—May be used after the failure of *Sil.*, when there are fistulous openings.

Stomatitis Materna.—*Nitric acid* appears to be indicated by the smooth redness of the mouth and tongue. The parts look as if scalded, and feel as if so to the patient. Saliva fetid and acrid, causing new sores on the lip and chin. It is indicated also for

Ulcers in the mouth, on the tongue or gums, after the abuse of *Mercury*, with acrid saliva.

Tumor of the Mouth.

CASE DCCCCLXXVII. Miss M., tumor size of walnut, in place of the two left bicuspid teeth; pains down neck, their course marked by swelling and discoloration; prickling in the tumor. *Nit. ac.* 200 removed the streak down the neck. *Sil.* 200 cured the tumor in three months. From a cold it returned. *Nit. ac.* 200 removed it. Dr. C. C. Slocomb.

Ranula.—It has been recommended for this affection, but we prefer *Calcarea*.

Fetid Breath.

CASE DCCCCLXXVIII. *Nitric acid* 6 removed a fetor oris which was very much like the odor of heated glue. There was at the same time much gurgling in the left side of the abdomen, and cold feet. These symptoms passed off with the fetor oris. Intermittent which had been suppressed by *Quinine* four years previously, returned. Dr. G. F. Matthes.

Ulcerated Sore Throat, due to syphilis, or occasioned by *Mercury*, yields to this curative agent.

CASE DCCCCLXXIX. Mrs. D., aged forty. Sore throat of long standing; aggravated since wearing a red rubber dental plate. Sore ulcer in left tonsil of two years' standing. The whole fauces red and inflamed. *Nit. ac.* 5000, two doses, cured. Dr. Geo. F. Foote.

Thrush.—We have found this the most useful remedy in children with inclination to looseness of the bowels; great pain during and after stool, causing the child to cry; profuse and acrid saliva.

Diphtheria.—*Nitric acid* may be given advantageously for inflammation of the mucous membrane of the tongue, mouth and pharynx; ptyalism; corroding discharge from nose; swelling of submaxillary and parotid glands; putrid smelling breath; ulcers in mouth; urging to urinate frequently; red and whitish deposit in urine; excessive languor; pulse intermittent every fourth beat.

CASE DCCCCLXXX. Ulceration of the tongue on the right side, with tough, ropy mucus always hanging there. Eyelashes of right eye all pointed stiffly towards the nose, since the patient has been sick; right parotid gland greatly enlarged. *Nitric ac.* cured. Dr. H. N. Guernsey.

CASE DCCCCLXXXI. Mrs. M., aged thirty-three. The exudation had disappeared under various remedies, but there still remained symptoms of adynamia of a marked character, and the surface (seat of membrane) presented that dark hue which sometimes preceded death by only a few hours. *Nit. ac.*, diluted, three or four drops, every three hours. Improvement in twelve hours, and cure. Dr. J. F. Merritt.

Stricture of the Œsophagus., caused by syphilitic ulceration, is frequently relieved by this acid.

Cough in General.—*Nitric acid* is useful when the cough is loose, worse in the warmth, worse at night in bed, and on rising in the morning; difficult to bring up the mucus; loss of flesh, hot skin and thirst, night sweats, and unrefreshing sleep. Tendency to small ulcers in the back of the throat; inclination to looseness of the bowels; sluggish liver; pains in the chest not prominent.

CASE DCCCCLXXXII. A gentleman had been suffering for some months past with a loose, tickling cough, worse in the morning, principally on rising, and whose digestion was not in good order, as shown by a furred tongue, an offensive breath in the morning, an indifferent appetite, and irregularly-acting bowels. His liver did not act well, for the stools were sometimes too pale and clay-like, and sometimes watery, and overcharged with bile. I examined his throat, and found a relaxed uvula and slight pharyngeal irritation besides. *Nit. ac* 3, two drops twice daily for a week, and cold-water gargle night and morning. My friend felt that he had done a good thing

putting a few drops of the 1st decimal dilution of *Nit. ac.* he happened to have in the house into half a tumblerful of cold water, and gargling the throat on his own account. The effect of this gargle, he said, was magical. The cough entirely disappeared in a very short time, and the stomach regained its proper tone. Dr. Shuldham.

Whooping Cough.— The symptoms enumerated above are the indications. It is especially suitable for thin children or persons who have previously used much *Mercury*. Aggravation from evening till midnight, and from damp air, change of weather, getting wet, and cold bathing.

Emphysema.—"With a considerable amount of mucous and mucopurulent expectoration," indicates *Nitric acid*.

Bronchitis, especially when chronic, with indigestion, constipation, and nightly aggravation of the cough symptoms, suggests this acid.

CASE DCCCCLXXXIII. I have recently had several cases of chronic cough and constipation, which have yielded very speedily to the administration of the *acid*. A lady about sixty years of age had been suffering from cough for many years, much worse after meals, and causing severe paroxysms at night. Digestion deranged. Two hours, after a meal suffered from dyspnœa, and after being in bed an hour or two, would wake with cough and wheezing. Phlegm was difficult to expectorate, and of a slate-colored or smoky appearance, or else white and tenacious; bowels were costive, and had been so for years, and she had had a good deal of Allopathic treatment without benefit. *Nux* and *Ipecac* alternately, slightly relieved, but still the cough was troublesome and the bowels very constipated. *Nitric acid*, one third of the 1st decimal to two-thirds of water, five drops, to be taken four times a day, an hour before meals. On my next seeing the patient, the cough was nearly gone, the breathing free, digestion improved and bowels open almost daily. I continued the *acid* a short time longer, and in a fortnight she was well. Dr. Jno. Wilde.

CASE DCCCCLXXXIV. *Chronic tracheitis.* Man, aged thirty, fair complexion and blue eyes, had suffered two years from tracheal disease. Twelve years before had had condylomata (treated by escharotics). Cough in morning, and increased from slight exposure, with expectoration of quantities of yellow pus, mixed with mucus; occasional hoarseness, worse from a draught of air; tenderness in jugulum, extending along the wind-pipe; vague pains in chest; itch-

ing about anus; tendency to constipation. *Acid nitri forte* gtt. j., in three or four ounces of water, twice daily, cured. Dr. Joseph T. Curtis.

Asthma.—Homœopathically, *Nitric acid* has been used in this affection only after the abuse of *Mercury*, or when the characteristic loose cough with nightly aggravation, is present.

CASE DCCCCLXXXV. Emma, aged five, has been asthmatic almost from birth. Nightly paroxysms of dyspnœa, cough, etc. During the day, up and about the yard. Respiration embarrassed, with slight elevation of the shoulders during inspiration, and a very distinct mucous rale; appetite impaired; countenance cheerless. *Nit. ac.*, three drops three times a day, in water, cured. Dr. J. S. Hopkins, (Allopath).

CASE DCCCCLXXXVI. S., aged six, has had asthma about five years. Had cough, slight dyspnœa, with mucous rale, distinctly audible at the distance of several feet. By walking up and down the steps, the difficulty of breathing and cough would be much increased. Lively and cheerful, with good appetite. Upon the least exposure during the day, would be attacked at night with wheezing, panting, incessant cough, distressing dyspnœa, and impending suffocation. *Nit. ac.*, five drops three times a day, cured in a month. Dr. J. S. Hopkins.

Chronic Pharyngitis.—We have found *Nitric acid* the best remedy in clergyman's sore throat when there is a titillation in the throat, inducing a dry, hacking cough during the day and evening; expectoration slight and of a greenish color; and in those cases where scraping in the throat, as if the speech were impeded, is a prominent symptom.

Pneumonitis.—Useful in protracted cases, "in weak, cachectic individuals, where there is a sudden abatement of pain, and yet an increase of the pulse in smallness and quickness." Also in the

Pleuritis of old people, with similar symptoms, and weakness and diarrhœa.

Pulmonary Tuberculosis.—Here it meets the night sweats, after the failure of *Mercury*, if there is habitual looseness of the bowels.

Heart.—In affections of this organ, *Nitric acid* is serviceable when the pulse intermits every fourth beat; palpitation from the slightest mental excitement.

CASE DCCCCLXXXVII. W., aged forty-eight, has hypertrophy of the heart. Any mental excitement causes palpitation of the heart. The pulse habitually intermits every fourth beat; great weakness and diarrhœa. *Nit. ac.* 200 removed the diarrhœa, and restored the lost beat to the pulse, although not affecting the organic disease. Hoyne.

Dyspepsia.—We have used this remedy successfully for these symptoms: sensation of heavy weight in stomach after eating; much nausea and gastric trouble, relieved by walking about or riding in a carriage or street car; strong-smelling urine; always worse after fat food.

Intestinal Catarrh.—*Nitric acid* is beneficial for diarrhœa with great pain during and after stool, as though the anus were fissured; acute pain in the abdomen during stool, worse in the morning—stools brown and slimy; most violent pain after stool, lasting for hours; very painful stool, with profuse discharge of blood—the pain lasts so long it is very exhausting; old people with great weakness and diarrhœa. Acute or chronic cases; also after the abuse of *Mercury*.

CASE DCCCCLXXXVIII. In a chronic intestinal catarrh of one year's duration, with frequent brown, slimy stools, with violent griping and cutting pains in the abdomen, *Nit. ac.* 3, soon cured. Dr. O. Fullgraff.

Typhlitis and Perityphlitis.—It follows well after *Mercury* in these affections.

Dysentery.—In poisoning by *Nitric acid*, Dr. Hausman says: "The whole tract of the large intestines, from the cœcum to the anus, gives most perfectly the picture of pathological alterations found in dysentery; strong vascular injection, infiltration, and reddish-gray and muddy-green coloring of the mucous membrane; extensive pseudo-membranes; ulceration." Constant urging to stool; smarting more in the rectum than anus immediately after stool, and continuing two or three hours; sometimes prolapsus ani, or discharge of much blood, accompanies these symptoms: green, slimy, acrid discharges with tenesmus; acute pain in abdomen during stool; very painful stools, with profuse discharge of blood; pain in rectum, as if something were torn away, or twitches in the rectum after stool; constant heat, dryness in throat, and intermitting pulse.

CASE DCCCCLXXXIX. Boy, aged eight. Exceedingly painful discharges, of a serous-croupous nature, with great straining. Had

commenced with chilliness and pain in left upper part of abdomen, gradually extending over the entire abdomen. Loss of appetite; tongue somewhat coated. *Nitric acid* 3, a few doses, cured. Dr. Hirsch.

Intestinal Obstruction, when the stools are difficult and scanty, the urine strong-smelling, and when there is a sensation in the anus as if fissured during and after stool, is well met by this acid. Dr. D. Dyce Brown says: "I have no hesitation in placing it in the foremost rank in our medicines for constipation, and though this constipation usually co-exists with the typical *Nitric acid* cachexia, it may be present independently of any other state."

CASE DCCCCXC. Unmarried lady, aged forty-five, dreadfully constipated for many years. Never got relief, except by aperients, but generally allowed a week to elapse before resorting to them. Motions were very large, hard and knotty, causing great difficulty in extrusions, and feeling of weakness afterwards. Lately had used the enema instead of taking purgatives, but the constipation continued. General health was otherwise good. *Nit. ac.* with perfect relief. The bowels, after taking the medicine a week, began to act naturally and comfortably, to the patient's great satisfaction. The cause of the constipation was, I believe, neglect of the calls of nature, and allowing the bowels to go unrelieved when the desire was felt. Dr. Jno. Wilde.

Hæmorrhoids.—Particularly useful in chronic cases, after the abuse of *Mercury*, or following syphilis, or associated with fissure. Persons of dark complexion; tumors secrete much slime, and bleed profusely after stool; sharp, stitching pains after each stool; long-lasting pain in rectum after stool; constant weight and pressure, aggravated by exercise; sometimes prolapsus ani, or discharge of much blood, accompanies these symptoms; after micturition excessive irritation.

Fissures of the Anus.—*Nitric acid* meets these symptoms: On going to stool, pain in the rectum, as if something were torn away; acute pain in abdomen during stool; heat at the anus after stools; smarting more in the rectum than at the anus, immediately after stool; on going to stool, twitchings in the rectum, and spasmodic contraction of the anus many hours afterwards; difficult and scanty stools, followed by painful burning in the rectum.

CASE DCCCCXCI. C., aged eleven, scrofulous, with glandular

swellings of neck, complained of acute pains at anus during and after stool. Found at the anterior commissure a small hæmorrhoid, and above this a fissure, a centimetre in length, with red edges, and an appearance like mother-of-pearl at the bottom, formed by the tenacious fibres of the sphincter. *Nit. ac.* 30, for ten days, then ten days interval, and then *Nit ac.* 300, ten days, cured. Dr. J. Perry.

CASE DCCCCXCII. Mrs. P., aged thirty-three, has had pains at the anus for five months, which followed delivery. Pains consisted of smarting and violent lancinations during stool, and for a long time afterwards. *Nitr. ac.* 24 cured. Dr. J. Perry.

CASE DCCCCXCIII. Fissure of rectum. Three cases, in all of them the most prominent symptom was spasm of the urethra. Obstinate constipation; intense pain on defecation, and pains like coals of fire on attempting the introduction of enemata. *Hepar* 3 (why?) a dose every morning, and *Nit. ac.* 1, a dose every evening. Last case cured in less than three weeks. Dr. J. W. Cox.

Intestinal Hæmorrhage.—Among the important remedies is *Nitric acid*. It may be used when there is great sensitiveness of the abdomen, and green, slimy, acrid diarrhœa, with tenesmus.

Tuberculosis Intestinalis.—The indications for this remedy are the same as in intestinal catarrh.

Umbilical Hernia.—Dr. Gilchrist gives these indications: "Drawing pain in the abdomen, with shuddering; frequent pinching in the abdomen; excessive sensitiveness of the abdomen. Worse (all times of day alike, rather worse at night), also from pressure, and on being touched. Better on getting warm."

Liver.—In affections of this organ, *Nitric acid* should be given, if due to the abuse of *Mercury*, or to syphilis.

Jaundice.—This symptom suggests *Nitric acid* when occurring in connection witn chronic derangements of the liver; costiveness; great tearing pain in rectum, continuing a long time after stool, even more intense after a loose stool." Very strong smelling urine.

Hæmaturia.—It cures active hæmaturia, urging after micturition with shuddering along the spine; after mercury or gonorrhœa.

CASE DCCCCXCIV. An infant two weeks old, had for forty-eight hours, frequent discharges of very dark (bloody) urine—other wise well. Discharges gave to the linen a dark bloody hue, which alarmed the mother. *Nit. ac.* 3, every three hours, cured. Dr. C. A. Jaeger.

CASE DCCCCXCV. Girdle-maker, aged fifteen, had assisted in gilding by fire for several hours; soon after, dizzy, chilly and severe pains in region of bladder. Next day, copious flow of pure bright-red blood, and frequent desire to evacuate the bladder; the small quantity of urine separated pretty well from the blood; tongue coated white. The form of the disease, and the exciting cause "vapors of mercury" indicated *Nit. ac.*, which cured in twenty-four hours. Dr. Goullon.

Renal Diseases.— *Nitric acid* is beneficial for pains in the lumbar and renal regions with great urgency to urinate. Urine scanty or suppressed, burning when passed; is cloudy, dark and smells like that of horses. Dull systolic sound of the heart; œdema of the feet; much nausea and gastric trouble; constipation or bilious diarrhœa; fever, dry skin and headache. Also after the abuse of mercury or when complicated with syphilis.

CASE DCCCCXCVI. Urine scanty, not passed more frequently than every other day, sometimes only after an interval of seven days—never more than once a day; smell offensive and in color indigo-blue. Concomitants — menses scanty and like muddy water; many dyspeptic symptoms; rheumatic pains in lower extremities; palpitation of heart; weakness of vision. *Nit. ac.* 3 cured in a week and the next catamenia were normal. Dr. E. H. Spooner.

Bright's Disease.— "From a German medical journal we learn that Dr. Hansen has treated twenty cases with *Nitric acid*; eighteen were cured and only two died, and these two were complicated, one with consumption, the other with organic disease of the liver." *North American Journal of Homœopathy*, Vol. IV., p. 37.

Cystitis.— It proves useful when the urine smells like that of horses; urging after micturition, with shuddering along the spine. Also in

Urinary Calculi with similar symptoms.

Gonorrhœa and Gleet.— *Nitcic acid* is beneficial after mercurial treatment, when there is painful soreness and small blisters at the orifice of the urethra, with swelling of the urethra; discharge consists of bloody slime. In women for cherry-brown or fetid discharge; vagina swollen, with flat ulcers on the inner parts.

CASE DCCCCXCVII. *Nitric acid* 200 cured itching on inner surface of prepuce and at frænum, worse on left side. Dr. E. W. Berridge.

CASE DCCCCXCVIII. Gonorrhœa and buboes. After continued

Nitric Acid after abuse of Merc in Syph
is useful.

injections of various ingredients, and the internal use of capsules, the inguinal regions became inflamed and buboes formed. Two boxes of sublimate pills and the complete inunction cure brought the patient nearly to death's door. General emaciation, complete loss of appetite, weak pulse, restless nights, copious night sweats, large buboes were the result of an eight week's treatment. *Nit. ac.* 3, three times a day, and cold water compresses upon the buboes, cured the patient in the course of five weeks. Dr. Hirsch.

Balanorrhœa with symptoms similar to those mentioned under gonorrhœa. Small blisters on the surface of the urethra and inner surface of the prepuce forming chancre-like ulcers; brown painful spots the size of a pea on the glans, secreting a fetid matter and bleeding when touched; itching and burning of the prepuce.

CASE DCCCCXCIX. A young man, was seized with violent itching and burning in the foreskin; it grew red and swelled; in some parts small vesicles appeared, which, when scratched, formed, in some places, thin brownish scabs; in others, exuding excoriations. Some time previously the patient had had a peculiar sensation of cold on the glans and prepuce, and had certainly only had connexion with his perfectly healthy wife. Under the use of *Nit. ac.* 1, a dose night and morning, the scabs fell off in three days, and the excoriated spots healed up after forming small scales. Dr. Watzke.

Epididymitis.—Berjeau mentions it for "inflammatory swelling and relaxation of the testicles, with painful swelling of the spermatic cord."

Chancres with gray everted edges with a tendency to bleed easily and profusely, particularly after the abuse of mercury, require *Nitric acid.* Ulcers looking like raw flesh with zigzag edges, and exuberant granulations on the base; or ulcers with pale, flabby granulations and thin ichorous discharge.

Buboes after the failure or abuse of mercury.

CASE M. Mr. G., aged thirty-five, has had syphilis for four years. Does not wish to take *Mercury* as he has found out that it has been a damage rather than a benefit to him. At the present time has rupial sores on the forehead and scalp (eight or ten) from one-half to three-fourth inches in diameter and one-fourth to one-half inches in height. No particular pain anywhere. Bowels constipated. Gave him *Nit. ac.* 200 to counteract the *Mercury*, (six pills morning and

noon) and *Sulphur* 200 for the constipation (six pills at bedtime). Nov. 6th, constipation entirely relieved. Rupial sores about the same. *Ars.* 200, six pills twice a day. Dec. 27th, scabs have fallen off and the flesh underneath looks very well indeed. Medicine continued every night at bedtime. Jan. 3, 1875, no signs of sores about the forehead or head. Feels well with the exception of slight pains in the limbs at night and in damp weather. Considering these pains due to the *Mercury* he had received *Nit. ac.* 200 every three hours was ordered In two weeks he reported cured. Duration of treatment eighty-six days. Have seen the patient frequently since, even as late as Dec. 1877, and he has no signs of syphilis about him, Hoyne.

CASE MI. M., aged forty, contracted syphilis six weeks ago. Has received plenty of Homœopathic treatment; for instance *Merc. jod.* 1x, *Merc. sol.* 1x, *Merc. cor.* 1x, etc., etc. Was partially salivated, but his chancre has grown larger; is situated on head of penis, is about the size of the thumb nail and is discharging a copious yellow slime. Paraphymosis is a distressing accompaniment. Prepuce seems to be filled with a large quantity of water. *Apis* 200. every two hours. Little if any improvement followed this prescription. Paraphymosis grew worse. *Rhus* 200 every two hours. *Nit. ac.* (1 to 200) was applied as a dressing to the chancre. Considerable improvement followed this prescription which was kept up for several weeks. *Nit. ac.* 200 was used after the paraphymosis had subsided and a perfect cure followed. Hoyne.

Syphilitic Erythema, *Tubercles*, and other diseases of the skin or mucous membrane are well met by this drug after the failure or abuse of *Mercury*. And the same reason suggests its employment in

Iritis, *Ostitis*, *Periostitis*, *Exostosis*, *etc.*—Among the special indications we will mention the following: Ulcers in the mouth and fauces; putrid smell from the mouth; ulcers in the throat, (uvula, pharynx tonsils); heat and dryness of the throat or salivation; want of appetite; great thirst continually; or, excessive hunger, with languor, and sweetish taste in the mouth; pressing, gnawing, pulsating, or burning in the stomach; suppression of urine; nightly desire to urinate; thin stream; smarting pain in the urethra, or sore pain in the tip of the glans after urinating; ulcer in the urethra; itching of the glans; red spots on the glans, becoming covered by scabs; deep ulcer on the glans, with elevated, lead-colored, and extremely sensi-

tive edges; falling off of the hair of the genitals; ulcer in the vagina, looking as if covered with a yellow pus, with a burning pain, or itching; copper-colored spots on the arms; herpes between the fingers; swelling of the fingers; spreading vesicles on the feet; herpes preputialis; burning of the testicles; burning eruptions; condylomata on the glans and prepuce oozing; sadness and despondency with weakness of memory; vertigo with pressure in middle of brain; always worse after twelve at night.

Caries of the Nasal Bones.— Here it has a rival only in *Aurum*.

Condylomata.— Especially recommended for fig warts when growing on pedicles. *Thuja* however will be found nearly always curative.

Impotence.— *Nitric acid* has been used successfully, but *Lycopodium* is a far better remedy.

CASE MII. R., aged twenty-seven, had gonorrhœa which yielded to *Copaiva*. Afterwards a condyloma appeared which *Thuja* 200 failed to relieve. In fact five other condylomata appeared which grew rapidly. The medicine was suspended five weeks, and still they grew larger and larger. No pain but frequent pollutions. *Nit. ac.* 200 one dose cured completely in sixteen days. Dr. Ad. Fellger.

CASE MIII. Mrs. B., aged forty. Syphilitic laryngitis, with almost complete aphonia. *Nit. ac.*, cured in about four months. Hoyne.

CASE MIV. Sloughing of the entire integument of the penis and prepuce; a fistulous ulcer, one inch posterior to the corona glandis, extending into the urethra, and a very unhealthy, or phagedenic, ulcerated condition of the entire diseased surface. Had been discharged as incurable from one of the large hospitals of Philadelphia. Dressed the parts with sweet oil. *Nit. ac.* 200 cured. Dr. H. N. Guernsey.

CASE MV. M., aged thirty-five. Ulcerated sore throat; had syphilis four years ago; three large deep ulcers, with bluish margins and red centres near root of tongue; tonsils nearly sloughed off; pain from taking the least nourishment; foul odor from mouth. *Nit. ac.* 6 cured in two weeks. Dr. W. T. Edmundson.

CASE MVI. W., aged nineteen, has had syphilis six months, which is made painful by exercise and damp weather. Not so painful when warm in bed. The end of the prepuce is in fissures; phymosis. He had been using *Mercury* and injections for several months without effect. *Nit. ac.* 5m, two doses, cured in two months. Dr. Geo. F. Foote.

CASE MVII. Mrs. —— lost all her children soon after birth. Had ozœna for a year; under Allopathic treatment had grown steadily worse; involved upper lip, which was swollen to three times its normal size, and honey-combed with ulcers. *Nitric acid* 200, one dose, cured in two months. Dr. T. C. Duncan.

Diseases of Women.—It follows well after *Mercury* in these affections, when the menses are too early, the discharge being fetid, of a reddish brown color and frequently followed by a fetid corrosive leucorrhœa. Syphilitic persons or those who have constipation with long lasting pain in the rectum after stool.

1. *Leucorrhœa* where a syphilitic taint is the basis of the affection. Cherry brown and fetid leucorrhœa. Leucorrhœa which can be drawn out, after the menses, with pruritus in the evening sometimes when walking; stitches in the vagina shooting upward. Leucorrhœa with swelling of inguinal glands.

CASE MVIII. Menses every three weeks and very profuse; profuse leucorrhœa—it flows like water, clear and acrid, down the legs. *Kali* c. corrected the abnormal menstrual discharge, after which *Nit. ac.* mended also the leucorrhœa. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

2. *Displacements of the Uterus* with "violent pressure as if every thing were coming out of the vulva. with pain in the small of the back, through the hips and down the thighs. Very painful stools, with profuse discharge of blood, the pain lasting a long time and exhausting her." Inclination to looseness of the bowels; feels better when riding in a carriage.

3. *Polypi* with similar symptoms and the characteristic leucorrhœa, strong smelling urine, and pain in rectum.

4. *Cancer of Uterus*, also, with like symptoms, irregular menses and hæmorrhoidal tendency.

5. *Metrorrhagia* especially after confinement or miscarriage, with pain in the small of back through to the hips and down the thighs; and pressure as if everything were coming out at the vulva; strong smelling urine; long lasting pain in rectum after stool. Dr. R. Ludlam says, "every practitioner of considerable experience has encountered cases of metrorrhagia supervening upon abortion, or incident to the climacteric period, that have resisted all the ordinary means of arrest. The hæmorrhage has continued for weeks, perhaps, in a passive, irregular manner. The patient has been greatly reduced and

discouraged in consequence. There is loss of appetite, headache malaise, and a series of symptoms chargeable to the continued drain upon her physical resources. She can not sit upright, or stand erect but the difficulty is increased. These cases are very annoying, perplexing and tedious, and sometimes occasion a greater strain upon the popularity of our method of treatment than almost any other class of ailments. Indeed we have sometimes known physicians to become discouraged and finally resort to crude astringents, as for example, the *Acetate of Lead*, *Tannim*, etc., when the *Nitric acid* given in the hands of a brother practitioner, has afterward cured the case promptly."

CASE MIX. Mrs. ——, aged twenty-eight, aborted at second month in consequence of a rough sleigh ride. First few hours she experienced considerable pain. Contractions came on regularly, and the embryo was expelled. The post partum hæmorrhage was quite profuse and long continued. When the pains had ceased, the *Secale* which I had prescribed ceased to be of service. The flow then became passive, and the discharge dark colored and shreddy. As an effect of keeping her in proper position, and the use of appropriate diet and drinks, she convalesced, but relapsed several times. The usual remedies would cause the flow to cease for a little, but on attempting to change her posture in the least, the discharge commenced again. Matters went on thus for four weeks, in all of which time she had really gained nothing, but lost much in strength, color and spirits. Tuesday, prescribed *Nitric acid* 2x in water, two spoonfuls every half hour. On Wednesday she had no flow since midnight. Medicine was continued every three hours. On Friday there was no return of it, and she sat up a little. Discontinued the *Nitric acid*. Sunday she came out into the parlor, and afterward convalesced rapidly. Dr. R. Ludlam.

CASE MX. Mrs. ——, aged forty-six, had been ill five weeks with passive hæmorrhage, which dated from her last menstrual period. Was much reduced in strength; pulse weak and irritable; lips, tongue and alæ nasi were very pale; complained of occasional faintness, and disgust of food and drinks; feet were cold, and she had almost complete insomnia. Motion aggravated the flow. Prior to the last menstrual return she had a similar attack which continued about four weeks before the flow was arrested. *Nitric acid* 2x to be taken

as in the above case. Two hours later the hæmorrhage ceased, and she made a rapid and complete recovery without taking any other remedy. Dr. R. Ludlam.

CASE MXI. Hæmorrhage from the womb in the first half of pregnancy, after over-exertion of body and mental depression. *Nit. ac.* 3 night and morning, relieved gradually. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

6. *Menorrhagia* when the menses are too early and too profuse with strong smelling urine.

7. *Dysmenorrhœa*, with labor-like pains and pressing down in the hypogastrium and thighs, with contraction toward the pudendum; constant nausea with heat in the throat; stitches in the vagina from without inward while walking in the open air.

8. *Pruritus.*—"Violent itching of the vulva, always worse towards evening. Itching of the vulva when walking, with soreness. Swelling and burning itching of one side of the vagina, and of the labia minora."

9. *Hypertrophy or Atrophy of the Mammæ.*—Hard knots or nodosities in the mammæ, particularly of mercurialized women.

CASE MXII. Excresences on the vaginal portion of the uterus, as large as lentils; great voluptuous irritation of the mucous membrane in the genitals after coitus. *Nit. ac.* 3, three doses cured. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

10. *Mastodynia.*—Recommended by Raue.

Morbus Coxarus.—*Nitric acid* proves curative in syphilitic persons, and in those who have been mercurialized. Always worse after twelve at night.

Epilepsy which keeps off as long as the patient is riding in a carriage, or moving about, suggests this remedy.

CASE MXIII. Girl aged fourteen, having suffered with crusta lactea for some time, had had epileptic spasms for the last three years every evening when going to bed and sometimes after she was in bed. Spasms generally lasted from one-half to an hour and a half, and were preceded and followed by unusual faintness. In daytime was frequently attacked with vertigo. Fits were suppressed whenever patient rode in a carriage, and this suppression was proportionate to the length of the ride. *Nit. ac.* 2, two doses a day, cured. Hygea.

Scorbutus.—Valuable here after the abuse of mercury when there is swelling and bleeding of the gums, looseness of the teeth, fetid breath, and bloody saliva.

Intermittent Fever.—Dr. Wm. H. Watson recommends *Nitric acid* 1. He says it "never fails to break the paroxysms. * * * The cases to which the remedy seems particularly adapted are those occurring in individuals with sallow complexions, dark hair, and of the bilious and lymphatic temperaments, who are subject to diarrhœa and to derangements of the liver and upon whose skins, are frequently seen those dark brown discolorations or *maculæ hepaticæ*, popularly known as liver-spots. The patient often, also, has a merry delirium during the paroxysm. It is still more appropriate if *Mercury* has been previously administered by some physician of the opposite school." We will add to this — dryness of the throat during the hot stage.

Typhus and Typhoid Fever.—In these fevers it may be used for hæmorrhages with great sensitiveness of the abdomen; green slimy acid diarrhœa with tenesmus. *China* is the great remedy for hæmorrhages from the bowels, and *Nitric acid* for hæmorrhages from every outlet of the body. Tongue coated white with aphthæ; cough with brownish bloody expectoration. It is also useful in affections occuring after typhoid, especially in cases Allopathically treated with *Mercury*.

Scarlatina.—*Nitric acid* has been used to some extent for these symptoms: "Diphtheritic sore throat extending up into the nose, from which discharges profusely a thin, purulent matter; tonsils swollen; tongue dry, fissured; difficult deglutition; indistinct speech; intermitting breathing," fetid breath; otorrhœa; scanty dark and offensive urine.

CASE MXIV. Post-scarlatinal dropsy. Girl aged ten, terribly offensive discharge from right ear; urine scanty, dark brown, intolerably bad smelling; breath exceedingly fetid; great debility; there seemed to be a putrid condition of all parts of the body and a tendency to decomposition. *Apis* failed. *Nit. ac.* two doses cured. Dr. O. H. Mann.

Fetid Perspiration.—Dr. D. A. Gorton says: "*Nitric acid* is an invaluable remedy. In those dyscrasic conditions in which the blood is impoverished and the secretions foul, with weakness of the vital powers, the drug, in appreciable doses, is of great benefit. I have used it in both sexes, under such circumstances, for foul smelling perspiration of the feet, with gratifying results. Also, for sweating hands of a sourish smell, accompanied with a fetid and excoriating

leucorrhœa. Jahr says *Nitric acid* causes 'fetid, mucus corrosive leucorrhœa,' as well as 'sweat on the feet, sometimes fetid, with excoriation between the toes.' The clinical records of the remedy amply corroborate the pathogenesis."

Skin Diseases.— It is particularly applicable to persons of very dark complexion, to persons who desire earth and chalk, to those who have been mercurialized, and to syphilitic individuals.

1. *Prurigo*, when the itching is aggravated in the open air, from cold, or in a draught of fresh, cold air, and when the skin cracks easily in cold weather.

2. *Urticaria* with the same aggravation.

3. *Psoriasis*, especially when syphilitic, and after the failure of *Arsenicum*.

4. *Eczema* of gouty origin, "around the edge of the calvarium, in meatus *aud. ent. et genitalia*," or inner side of left hand.

5. *Herpes* with pricking pains, worse at twelve at night.

6. *Impetigo* with similar symptoms. Scurfy, humid, itching eruption on the scalp; pustular eruption on face, with large red margin and heavy scabs.

7. *Ecthyma*, syphilitic; "when touching the pustules they feel as if a splinter was sticking in them."

8. *Boils* when large and periodically recurring, situated on the head, chin, scapula, nates, shoulders, hips, thighs or legs, with stinging as if from splinters running through them.

CASE MXV. Mrs. S., aged fifty-two, had over seventy-five common boils and three carbuncles. *Crotal* 7, *Bell.*, *Hepar* and *Sil.*, were given at different times with improvement, but over forty new boils and a carbuncle made their appearance. They were characterized by prickling, stinging as if from splinters running through them. *Nit. ac.* 30 cured in eight days. Dr. Wm. Gallupe.

9. *Lentigo.*—Dark freckles on the face; black pores of the face. Persons of unhealthy skin.

10. *Acne.*— Hartman recommends it.

12. *Lupus* when affecting the bones and cartilages of the nose, after the failure of *Aur.*

11. *Verruca.*—Large, inflamed or indented warts on the neck, face or hands, with some itching.

CASE MXVI. G., aged twenty, of good constitution, had numerous

large warts on the backs of the hands. Cauterizations, ligatures and red hot iron used without benefit. The least friction produced laceration of the skin; deep rhagades always bleeding, with frequent hæmorrhages from them, stopped with difficulty. *Nit. ac.* 30 every four days for twenty days, then *Nit. ac.* 200, followed by *Nit. ac.* 1000 cured. Dr. Gaillard.

13. *Whitlow.*—Dr. J. Hirsch, of Prague, in 1862, recommended concentrated *Nitric acid*, locally, for the cure of this troublesome affection, if not due to intrusion of a foreign body, as splinters, glass, etc.

14. *Condylomata* (see page 449).

15. *Ulcers*, syphilitic or after *Mercury*.

Amelioration from Riding in a Carriage.— We have frequently mentioned this symptom in this article, and in conclusion will mention the following case by Dr. Hendricks.

CASE MXVII. A lady making experiments with a galvanic battery was exposed for some time to the fumes of *Nit. ac.* At once she is taken with a peculiar anguish; runs to her physician; but as he is not at home, hires a carriage to drive to the house where she expects to find him; during her ride all her anguish is gone; arrived at home, she feels as bad as ever, and feels herself thus forced to drive about the whole day till all the effects of the *Nit. ac.* have passed off.

PHOSPHORIC ACID.

Antidotes.—*Camph.*, *Coff.*
Duration of Action.—Several weeks.

Mental Symptoms.—Indifferent to those things that used to interest her most. Is very weak and indifferent to the affairs of life, listless, apathetic. Delirium, drowsiness and sopor. Inability to perform any mental labor and even great aversion to physical labor. Complaints after long continued grief. (*Ignat.*)

Anæmia of the Brain, after great loss of animal fluids, with delirium and dreadful pain on top of head, is well met by this acid.

e Plain acid. for Glycosuria also Nitric
ry. Nit. + Chromic Nit. - Nat Sulph.

Vertigo.—It meets the following forms: When writing he nods his head frequently and involuntarily; when walking or standing, he falls forward and has to make a step to keep himself upon his feet; when closing the eyes he feels as if the feet were being raised and as if he stood on his head.

Alopecia. Grief.—For affections from grief we usually employ *Ignatia*, but when there is great falling out of the hair, especially from the sides of the head, in consequence of grief, or anguish, *Phosphoric acid* is more suitable.

Erysipelas of the Scalp.—It is beneficial here when following wounds of the head, involving the periosteum. Intense pain in the periosteum as if scraped with a knife.

Brain Fag.—Dr. F. G. S. Wilde says: "This medicine has a similar action to that of *Phosphorus*, and plays an important part in the treatment, relieving the general nervous debility. Confused headache, weak memory, dejection of spirits, and general weakness, are additional indications for the use of this remedy."

Cephalalgia.—It proves useful for chronic congestions to the head caused by fright or grief. Dreadful pain on top of the head as though the brain were crushed. Vertigo.

Eyes.—It may be given for inflammation of the eyes, with dazzling on looking at bright objects, or with black streaks before the eyes —not removed by wiping them. Or for short-sightedness after onanism. And in

Amblyopia, "when the optic nerve appears to be torpid, and partial blindness besets the patient."

Deafness, with aversion to musical sounds suggests *Phosphoric acid.*

Odontalgia.—It is suitable for "bleeding and swollen gums; tearing pains, which are worse when warm in bed, and also from heat and from cold; burning in the front teeth during the night;" pains from hollow teeth, extending into the head.

Cancrum Oris.—Dr. S. P. Hedges says it is an excellent remedy for this affection, following measles, in syphilitic children.

Angina.—It is useful for sore throat, especially when the velum is ulcerated; swelling and sore feeling of the posterior nares; tenacious viscid mucus in the mouth; nasal speech; sensation as if something had lodged behind the palate, impeding deglutition; nausea as if in the palate.

Whooping Cough.— *Phosphoric acid* is rarely indicated in whooping cough, but when there is indifference and unwillingness to speak, sadness, intolerance of music, sunken eyes with blue margins, involuntary discharge of colorless urine and copious sweats, it should be administered.

Catarrh of the Larynx and Bronchia.— It is serviceable for "excessive hoarseness and loose cough, produced by titillation in the pit of the stomach; dry cough in evening or morning with expectoration of whitish or yellowish mucus; pressive pains in the chest."

Influenza.—In an epidemic of influenza, "when the evacuations were watery, and of a grayish-white, sometimes escaping when attempting to emit flatus," *Phosphoric acid* proved curative.

Phthisis Pulmonalis.— Allopathically, *Phosphoric acid* has been found useful in this affection. In Homœopathic practice it is not often indicated, but will cure when these symptoms are present; dull stitch in the left side, between the lowest rib and the pelvis, through the whole cavity of the abdomen, more violent during an inspiration; is very weak and indifferent to the affairs of life; white gray diarrhœa; too early and too long menstruation with pain in liver.

Palpitation of the Heart after self abuse, or long continued grief, is well met by *Phosphoric acid.* Especially useful in children and young people who grow too fast.

Nausea.— We are led to think of *Phosphoric acid*, when there is constant nausea in the throat, as if in the palate, and at the same time the patient desires juicy, refreshing things; acids however occasion eructations, emission of flatulence and other ailments. In *gastric difficulties* following grief or worriment, it is employed when there is fever or want of fever, violent pain and dullness of the head, desire for fruit and sour things which are relished, thick and white coated tongue, bad smell from the mouth, putrid taste, disposition to diarrhœa, general languor and prostration, restless unrefreshing night sleep with troubled dreams, exhausting morning sweats, thick urine which deposits a good deal of mucus.

CASE MXVIII. Mrs. R., aged forty-two, formerly subject to severe dyspepsia, now complains of loss of appetite; little food taken, comes up with acid eructations half an hour after eating. Crampy pains in stomach with distress from acid eructations. *Phos. ac.* 30, one dose, relieved so that patient ate heartily next morning. Dr. Berghaus.

CASE MXIX. Mrs. A., aged thirty, vigorous, had been suffering for a long time past with a violent pressure in region of stomach and scrobiculus cordis, which was increased by pressing upon the parts. Urine white and thick as milk. Complained of nothing else. *Phos. ac.* 200, one dose cured. Dr. Stapf.

Intestinal Catarrh.— It is particularly useful in chronic cases and in the diarrhœas of children in the summer season. White-gray diarrhœa; copious watery stools with rumbling in the bowels; stools yellowish and very offensive; child is listless, wants nothing and cares for nothing. The diarrhœa although it lasts long does not seem to debilitate very much. Diarrhœas during cholera epidemics, with clammy, sticky tongue, bloated abdomen, and great rumbling in the bowels.

CASE MXX. Chronic diarrhœa, consisting of four or five grayish, thin stools daily. *Phos. ac.* 3, every three hours, cured. Dr. A. E. Small.

CASE MXXI. An infant of six months had diarrhœa of whitish water, sometimes translucent, again like milk. Stools occurred either while or soon after nursing. Child was good-natured and would sit for hours with a pillow at its back and doze, amuse itself, or be amused, did not mind which. *Phos. ac.* 30, was prescribed. In twenty-four hours, stools were natural. Discontinued the remedy, when shortly the same condition returned. Repeating the prescription all was well again. I continued for six weeks to give a few doses at a time, and the diarrhœa would always return just the same. Finally the medicine was given, four doses a day for two weeks, and the case was complete. Dr. J. P. Mills.

Asiatic Cholera with similar symptoms is well met by this *acid.* Indifference, delirium, drowsiness, sopor.

Cholerine with weakness, pale face, sunken eyes, and diarrhœa with loud but painless rumbling before stool, suggests this remedy. Nausea, loss of appetite, thirst, slight fever, frequent thin discharges and absence of pain in the bowels are the concomitant symptoms.

Constipation.— Very rarely of service except when the stools are hard and in pieces, and when the patient is obliged to rise frequently at night in order to pass large quantities of colorless urine.

Hæmorrhoids.— *Phosphoric acid* has proved curative when the pain while sitting was intolerable. Bleeding; vertigo when walking or standing.

Tuberculosis Intestinalis with obstinate diarrhœa, suggests *Phosphoric acid*, after the failure of *China* or *Phosphorus*. Also

Cancer of the Intestines with a similar painless diarrhœa.

Pale Urine.— Dr. W. J. Guernsey says he has found it valuable for "an irregular pulse, with frequent voiding of large quantities of pale urine." We have found it curative in hysterical women (or nervous) for the same symptom.

Renal Diseases.— It meets about the same symptoms as *Phosphorus* although in a less degree. Urine like milk, mixed with jelly-like bloody pieces, with pain in the kidneys; the patient must often rise at night in order to pass large quantities of colorless urine; pain in back and region of kidneys; emaciation; prostration. In

Diabetes with similar symptoms, it has proved curative. Patient is very indifferent; has nausea and vomiting, swollen and bleeding gums, diarrhœa or constipation and sleeplessness, but no fever. Mrs. Dr. Walker reports the favorable treatment of diabetes with very high dilutions of *Phosphoric acid* (3m) and nutritious diet; no food being excepted but potatoes. Nine cases have been reported cured with it.

CASE MXXII. C. A. C.. aged thirty-one, a bar-tender, chronic renal complaint, and chronic nasal and bronchial catarrh, of a kind quite endemic in this city. Renal symptoms were: Constant aching pain in small of the back, with frequent micturition; urine pale on passing, but containing a white cloudy sediment, which grew much thicker and more abundant after cooling. Microscopic examination resolved this sediment into epithelial mucous corpuscles, mostly of large size, pale (colorless) urates, with a few phosphates. The personal habits of the patient confirmed my diagnosis of the existence of a much deficient "secondary assimilation," for I found that he ate too much meat, drank too much gin and whisky, and took very little exercise. *Phos. acid* 1x, in ten days restored the urine to its normal condition, and Mr. C. remains quite well to date. Dr. J. M. Moore.

Bright's Disease.— The above are also the indications for its administration here. Especially useful when complicated with typhus, or occurring during pregnancy.

Cystitis.— *Phosphoric acid* should be given when the urine is like milk, with cramp-like constriction of the bladder, anguish and uneasiness before micturition, paleness of the face, thirst, emaciation and constant urging to urinate.

Gleet.— This *acid* has been recommended, but will hardly prove as serviceable as *Sep.*, *Sulph.*, or *Sil.* In

Epididymitis it is beneficial when the testicles and spermatic cord are swollen, and the pains are of a gnawing character.

Spermatorrhœa.— We consider this one of the most important remedies when the semen is lost on the least provocation. Debility and great apathy; black streaks before the eyes, not removed by wiping, urine clear and profuse, feeling of weakness of the genitals; impotence.

CASE MXXIII. S., aged twenty-two. Gonorrhœa for several months. Considerable irritation in the bladder, with weight in the pubic region, urging to urinate, involuntary seminal emissions every night, with loss of seminal fluid after every stool, and frequently after urination. One dose *Phos. ac.* 200, not only greatly relieved him of the urinary difficulty, but put an immediate stop to all seminal losses for two weeks, when they returned without the strangury. After this second attack of spermatorrhœa had been on him for thirty-six hours, he came to me again, and again received a dose of *Phos. ac.* 200, and with so good an effect that he has never had a return of the disease since, the last dose having been given some four months ago. He has since recovered from the gonorrhœa, but not as the result of the *Phos. ac.* Dr. W. P. Armstrong.

Tabes Dorsalis. Spinal Anæmia.— *Phosphoric acid* is very efficacious in these complaints when due to long continued sexual excesses. Emaciation, palpitation of heart, impotence, weakness of memory, spasms in chest, headache on top of the head, numbness of hands and feet, and extreme languor are the prominent indications.

Impotence, especially when the sensibility of the parts is excesssive and the semen is discharged shortly after an erection, or without an erection, requires this *acid.*

Syphilis.— *Phosphoric acid* cures chancres with raised edges; chancres like an indolent ulcer, edges thick, rounded and prominent; no granulation, or pale and flabby granulations; herpes preputialis, which may be red, dry, humid, burning, corroding or itching; blisters on the glans; condylomata on the glans; depression of spirits, want of ideas, forgetfulness; formication of the whole body; sour eructations with constant nausea; falling off of the hair of the genitals; cutting and burning pains in the urethra, with milky urine.

The following affections of women are benefited by this drug:

1. *Ovaritis*, "when the disease is caused by debilitating influences."

2. *Leucorrhœa* with chlorosis, and too early and too profuse menses. Profuse, yellowish leucorrhœa with itching, some days after the menses; has to rise often at night to pass large quantities of colorless urine; debility, indifference.

3. *Metritis.*—"Great indifference to all about her; debility; slow fever; meteoristic distension of the uterus."

4. *Passive Metrorrhagia or Menorrhagia*, the menses coming on too soon, lasting too long, with pain in the liver, meteoristic distension of the uterus and passage of large quantities of colorless urine.

5. *Amenorrhœa* when the uterus is distended with gas.

6. *Dysmenorrhœa* with similar distension of the uterus, and pain universally in the liver during the menses.

7. *Coccyodynia.*—Itching stitch in the coccyx; fine stitches in the coccyx and sternum.

8. "*Hysteric* affections of young women, with irritable fibre or excessive sensibility and irritability, accompanied by extreme delicacy and sponginess of the organic tissues; vascular orgasm or atonic debility."

Weakness of the Small of the Back and heaviness of the lower limbs, in consequence of sexual excesses, is soon relieved by a few doses of *Phosphoric acid* 30.

Rheumatism and Paralysis.—Although not of very frequent utility, it is occasionally curative. Rheumatism of the thighs, which is worse after sleep; tearing, shooting pains, especially on going up stairs and beginning to walk; extreme feebleness; abundant discharge of watery urine; muscular quiverings here and there, especially in the legs; his limbs are, as it were, smitten with contraction; hemiplegia.

Osteitis.— *Phosphoric acid* is valuable "when after an external injury of the periosteum there remains a feeling as though the bone were scraped with a knife."

CASE MXXIV. Caries of the lower lumbar vertebræ, attended with great pain in the fistulous openings, which discharge a thick pus; complete sleeplessness; cachectic fever with burning thirst. *Phos. ac.* 30 relieved the thirst and fever. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

Osteomyelitis in the hip joint, says Dr. Maylander "if the tongue be dry, with great excitation, much complaining and lamenting, great

fear, sleeplessness, etc., *Phosphoric acid* pure, two to five drops in water every two or four hours, is to be recommended."

Catalepsy when caused by grief is well met by *Phosphoric acid*, especially if *Ignatia* has failed to relieve.

Epilepsy, also, under similar circumstances.

Chlorosis.— The indications are very similar to those of *China*, viz., exhaustion from loss of animal fluids, blood, night sweats, etc.; pale face, sunken eyes surrounded with blue margins.

Intermittent Fever.— This drug is but rarely of service in periodic fevers except when there is palpitation of the heart during the chill. Perfect indifference; disinclined to answer questions; with great restlessness; chills with shuddering and shaking, always in the evening; the fingers being as cold as ice, followed with heat without thirst; diarrhœa of mucus undigested, greenish or white.

Typhus and Typhoid.— *Phosphoric acid* meets these symptoms; conscious but apathetic and indifferent; delirium, drowsiness and stupor. Prostration with partial loss of consciousness, in blonde delicate constitutions; scorbutic inflammation of the buccal membrane; extreme slowness in replying and moving; aqueous colliquative diarrhœa; thin, yellowish, offensive stools, a great number of petechiæ or clear brown spots, flat and prominent; profuse perspiration; temperature of body not high; eyes dim, sleepy; speech difficult; epistaxis; pulse weak, intermitting.

CASE MXXV. M., aged nineteen, had been sick ten days and had been abandoned by his physician as incurable. Wild muttering delirium, talking incoherently; inability to articulate distinctly, or to protrude his tongue; tongue dry, covered with a dark fur and tremulous; pulse weak, 150; extremities cold; diarrhœic stools which were passed involuntarily. *Phos. ac.* 12 every two hours produced a change for the better in twelve hours, and in forty-eight hours consciousness was restored and the diarrhœa checked. Dr. C. Preston.

CASE MXXVI. Miss P., aged sixteen, light complexion, had been sick over a week. *Puls.* 3 did no good. Not disposed to talk, indifferent to things going on about her; diarrhœa with whitish-gray stools; cutting pains at times in the abdomen, tenderness on pressure; borborygmus; eruption on the abdomen. *Phos. acid* 3 cured in two weeks. Hoyne.

Variola.— *Phosphoric acid* is useful in confluent small pox when the

patient is indifferent, apathetic, or is restless with great fear of death; typhoid symptoms; subsultus tendinum; watery diarrhœa; the pustules degenerate into large blisters, which burst, leaving the surface excoriated.

Herpes Præputialis.—This *acid* meets: "itching creeping in the frænulum; vesicles near the frænulum, itching when pressing on it; humid itching vesicles on the frænulum, preceded by creeping." Lilienthal.

Boils on the hips, thighs or nates are best met by *Phosphoric acid* if the patient is more or less debilitated in consequence. Also boils situated in the axilla.

Ulcers.—*Phosphoric acid* will cure inveterate, bleeding, deep ulcers on the legs, with secretion of foul pus, and corroded base and hard edges, with stinging and burning pains. Also flat, painless ulcers (mercurial) without redness, with indented uneven base and dirty pus.

Acne Punctata of young persons, especially after onanism, yields to this remedy.

Warts particularly when indented are cured by this *acid.*

General.—In many respects this drug is similar to *China*, being indicated for debility from loss of animal fluids, onanism, excessive night sweats and chronic diarrhœa; in other respects it resembles *Ignatia* being of service for bad effects from grief, anguish, sorrow, unhappy love and long watching; and for affections accompanied with profuse discharge of colorless urine.

Comparison of the Acids.—*Benzoic* and *Nitric acid* both have strong smelling urine, but the odor of the *Nitric* is like that of horses. The *Phosphoric acid* urine is pale and copious. The three are useful in diarrhœa, leucorrhœa and menorrhagia.

good remedy for hepatic congestion, with uterine troubles in nervous, sensitive females - roused with difficulment of the menses, leucorrhœa - etc. etc.

SEPIA.

Sepia.—The juice of the cuttle fish.
Antidotes.—*Sweet spirits of Nitre, Tart. emet., Acon.*
Duration of Action.—Several weeks.

Mental Symptoms.—Great indifference, even to her own family.—Sadness and dejection, with weeping; fearful about the health, peevishness, so nervous that the least excitement causes cold, clammy hands, palpitation, etc.; involuntary fits of laughter.

Vertigo.—*Sepia* relieves vertigo coming on every afternoon; vertigo when seeing a large plain before her; vertigo, as if something were rolling about the head; vertigo, as if the things in the room were moving about; vertigo, with cold hands and feet.

Apoplexy.—It is useful in men "who have been addicted to drinking and sexual excesses, with a disposition to gout and hæmorrhoids. Forerunners—dizziness in walking, with staggering; things fall out of their hands; forgetfulness; the use of wrong words when writing; cold feet; intermitting pulse."

Hyperæmia of the brain in women, is well met by *Sepia*, when there is a beating pain, especially in the occiput, aggravated by stooping.

Cephalalgia.—It is beneficial in various forms of headache. Headache over left eye; headache beginning with a blinding of the eyes; chronic pain in the forehead, sticking, extorting cries; coldness of the vertex, worse from moving the head and stooping, better when at rest and in the open air; headache and vertigo, with suppression of the menses; dulness of head, with boring pain, and vomiting; periodically returning, tearing and lancinating headache in the right side of head during pregnancy; throbbing, most violent in the occiput, aggravated by warmth, better from sleep; continual headache, with an eruption of lentil-sized blotches over the whole body, itching much; semi-lateral drawing and tearing in the head; frontal headache, and dulness of the head in drunkards; pressure over the eyes, when looking at the bright daylight; headache, with photophobia

and inability to open the eyes on account of pain; headache as if the head would burst or the eyes fall out. Aggravation from motion; amelioration from sleep, or from remaining in the dark. Remember that these headaches are usually chronic, and are accompanied by a pale, yellowish, dirty color of the face, white-coated tongue, aversion to food, sour taste after eating, constipation and leucorrhœa. Dr. Bayes says of it: "I have found it very useful in curing congestive headaches, and other local congestions occurring in females where the periodic function has been suspended or inactive."

Migraine.—Here it is very useful when the patient has fetid perspiration of the feet, axilla, or of the body generally. Silica also

CASE MXXVII. Woman aged twenty-seven, nervous temperament; hemicrania, right side; drawing, tearing pains, sometimes stitches as of needles. Pains worse in the morning and evening, less during the day. Menses irregular, scanty. Quick relief from *Sep.* 50. Dr. Kreussler. Good

CASE MXXVIII. A corpulent girl, with red cheeks, and menstruating regularly, had been suffering for months past with violent hemicrania and nausea; pulse small and empty. *Sep.* 30 cured in a week. Archiv. XX. Model

CASE MXXIX. Miss H. T., aged eighteen, has headache with photophobia, and heat in the head, almost daily. Bowels constipated; leucorrhœa; yellowish, dirty complexion. *Sepia* 200 relieved her quickly. Hoyne Model

Pityriasis Capitis.—It permanently cures dandruff when it comes in circles, like ringworm. Key

Alopecia.—When there is falling out of the hair after chronic headaches, *Sepia* may be given.

Chalazion.—For styes, we usually think first of *Pulsatilla*, or *Staphysagria*, when on the upper lid. *Sepia*, however, frequently cures after the failure of *Pulsatilla*.

Amblyopia.—*Sepia* has been suggested when the vision is frequently obscured, as if looking through a veil, with uterine or biliary derangements.

CASE MXXX. A lady subject to attacks of sick headache, and sudden obscuration of sight at each attack, was cured by *Sepia*. Dr. Small.

CASE MXXXI. (Asthenopia.) Mrs. B., aged thirty-two. Sick sev-

eral months; has abused the eyes by reading, writing, sewing, etc; trouble began in right eye, which is the worse; sensation as though the eye were gone, and a cool wind blew out of the empty socket; pains and itching around the back of the eye; when closing eyes flashes of light; mist, like a veil or cloud, before the eyes; aggravation from strong light; using eyes causes intense headache over them; desire to spasmodically close the eyes, which gives relief; menses regular, accompanied by bearing down pain, with pain in hips and back, and sexual excitement. *Plat.* 200 did no good. Feeling of weight or heaviness of upper lids, as though she could not raise them, worse in morning. *Sepia* 200, repeated in fifty days. Thirty days later, *Sepia* 6000, with nine months of improvement, when the old symptoms returned. *Sepia* 6000, followed in one week by *Sulph.* 6000, cured. Dr. J. B. Bell.

Keratitis.—Dr. Geo. S. Norton gives the following indications: Soreness at the internal canthi, with entropium, eyes worse at night and at any time during the day, on closing them, or the lids feel as if they were too tight and did not cover the eye. Keratitis pust. in a child; lashes of left eye gone, and the edges of the lids raw and sore; considerable purulent discharge from the eyes, and the whole face is covered with an eruption; child cries on washing. Is chiefly indicated in females, suffering from uterine troubles, who have pustular inflammation, with dull aching pains in the eye, which are aggravated by rubbing, pressing lids together, or pressing on the eye. The light of day dazzles and causes the head to ache. All the symptoms are worse in the morning and evening, and better in the middle of the day.

Granular Conjunctivitis.—"*Sepia* cures granulations, especially in tea-drinking females. Aggravation from bathing. Desire for cool air. Inclination to drooping of the lids, as if it were impossible to keep them open." Dr. A. K. Hills.

CASE MXXXII. *Cataracta dura incipiens.* Lady aged sixty-seven, was suddenly attacked, after taking cold, with pressing pain around the eyes, which is worse in the open air; before the eyes she sees constantly dark figures, like spider's web or lace of the size of a hand. She has been subject to sick headaches all her life. *Sep.* 3, night and morning for fourteen days. Improved greatly in four weeks. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

Acute Coryza.—*Sepia* should be given to tender women, when the

Eczema behind the Ears calls for Oleander
Sticky Graphites + needs local medicine
as well - Rhus + Croton Tig are good

tip of the nose is swollen and inflamed, with a profuse but mild discharge; sometimes epistaxis and blowing of blood from the nose; rheumatic pains in the limbs; ulcerated nostrils; intense headache in the occiput.

Chronic Catarrh.—We have cured more cases of chronic catarrh with *Sepia* than with any other remedy. The indications are, yellow streak across the bridge of the nose like a saddle, usually also the face is full of black pores; he or she is sad about their health; the feet are apt to be icy cold; the nose frequently bleeds on blowing it. There is nothing distinctive about the discharge or the expectoration, although it is more apt to be yellowish and indurated. The other symptoms that usually exist, will clearly indicate the remedy. We will only mention a few: such as morning headache, with nausea; falling out of the hair; frequent vertigo; acidity in the mouth after a meal; variable appetite; sometimes very hungry, at others no desire for food; fetid urine; yellowish leucorrhœa, eczema behind the ears, etc.

Chronic Eruptions of the face, as pimples, pustules, warts, etc., can be cured with this drug, if the other symptoms or general appearance of the patient strongly indicates it.

CASE MXXXIII. Case of warts on the face cured with two doses of *Sep.* 200. The warts were long and quite rough on the top, and were numerous about the mouth and chin. Dr. J. J. Jones.

Prosopalgia.—*Sepia* is beneficial in facial neuralgia of women with yellow saddle across the nose, particularly during pregnancy. The pain is intermittent, jerking upwards, with congestion of the eyes and head.

CASE MXXXIV. Plethoric man aged fifty-eight, had been attacked with prosopalgia for ten years past, every summer, the pain increasing with the heat. Pain darted from left supra-orbital region upwards and from the zygoma inward, resembling electric shocks. (Had used every kind of treatment). Attack had returned for the last four weeks, every day, at irregular intervals, increasing in violence; face red, eyes injected. *Sep.* 24. Pain increased for two days, disappeared on the fourth, and did not return for a year. *Sep.* repeated, cured. Mosthaff.

Epulis.—Dr. Gilchrist gives these indications: "Drawing in the gums; bloated, dark red gums, with painful beating, as in incipient suppuration; painful swelling of the gums; swelling of the gums,

with painful soreness; sore, ulcerated gums; sore pain in the tongue; white tongue; pain in the tongue, as if burnt; absence of thirst; no appetite; everything tastes too salt; ravenous hunger; much thirst."

Odontalgia.— *Sepia* meets chronic throbbing in the teeth, especially of the left side with shooting pain. Persons with a yellowish complexion, nervous; or pregnant females with leucorrhœa, swelling of the cheeks, difficulty of breathing, etc. Pain is aggravated during the night, especially before midnight, in bed, by cold and by eating.

Complexion.—The *Sepia* patient has a yellow streak across the bridge of the nose like a saddle. Also yellow color of the sclerotica and yellowness about the mouth. In the morning the face is red, in the evening pale. Hot flushes with heat and redness of the face.

Angina.— *Sepia* is useful in catarrhal inflammation of the mouth and fauces, when accompanied by "inflammation of the throat, with stitching pain on swallowing; mucous membrane much swollen, but only slightly red; sensation of a lump in the throat; secretion of tough, sticky phlegm causing constant hemming, with a constant feeling of dryness in the throat."

Tonsillitis.— Dr. Rummel says that *Sepia* 30 will prevent suppuration in persons predisposed that way.

Cough in General.— The *Sepia* cough is dry or moist, occasioned by titillation in the trachea or by a tickling in the chest. The expectoration is copious, consisting of white saltish mucus or pus, of a gray, green or yellow color. Voice deep and hoarse. Aggravation in forenoon or evening till midnight. Sometimes loose cough in the morning with effort to vomit.

Whooping Cough.—Bonninghausen says, "*Sepia*, which occupies so high a general position among our polychrests, deserves one equally high among our remedies for whooping cough, against which it is far too seldom employed. The indications are paroxysms of spasmodic cough, the coughs following each other in rapid succession, excited by tickling in the chest from the larynx to the stomach, with expectoration of a gray, green or yellow pus, or a milky white tenacious mucus, with generally a saltish taste, although it may have a bitter, putrid, flat, sour or sweet taste; or the expectoration may be bloody. The aggravation takes place in the forenoon or in the evening till midnight; worse also from repose, standing and sitting; lying in bed or upon the left side; after walking fast, going up stairs, vexation,

getting wet through, taking cold, cold damp air as in churches and cellars; cold north wind; deep inspiration; eating, sour food and vinegar." Particularly useful when the spells are worse at night.

CASE MXXXV. Child, aged eight months; blonde and fat; teeth developing rapidly; coughs day and night, but principally in the night, with retching and complete loss of breath; cough comes in rapid successions, till the breath is exhausted, then gagging and vomiting of mucus. *Puls.* and *Bry.* failed. *Sep.* 200, three doses cured in a week. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

CASE MXXXVI. A poor child growing up under the most wretched external conditions. There was the characteristic ulcer on the frænulum linguæ; there was complication with bronchitis and later, lobular pneumonia. *Sep.* 9 cured. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

CASE MXXXVII. H., aged one year. Has cough for two weeks, constant whenever the child is laid down, particularly violent at night; with spasms of diaphragm and larynx as in whooping cough. *Sabad.* and *Puls.* inefficacious. *Sep.* 200 cured. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

Bronchitis.— Dr. Meyhoffer says, "*Sepia* in bronchitis, to be determined by preternatural functions of the ovario-uterine region, rather than by the pectoral symptoms of the case. Passive congestion of the womb, catarrh, granulations and ulcerations of the cervix and os uteri, bearing down in the lower parts of the abdomen in walking, are more valuable indications than those of the chest. The higher dilutions are preferable for very nervous impressionable females."

CASE MXXXVIII. Miss H. has coughed for six years, dry and hard most of the time, only slight expectoration on rising in the morning. Cough seems to come from the stomach; constant desire to clear the throat, which feels filled with phlegm, impossible to raise; nausea during and after the coughing turns; eruption of hard papulæ on a red base, without suppuration; burning and stinging, and worse in wet cold weather. *Sep.* 200, two doses cured. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

CASE MXXXIX. Mrs. A., aged thirty, scrofulous habit; for two weeks has had a tickling cough while in bed at night, particularly before midnight; it is cramp-like, coming in rapid concussions, till breath is exhausted, then expectoration of mucus with temporary relief. *Sep.* 200, two doses with immediate relief. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

Consumption.—Dr. Gregg says of *Sepia* in pulmonary tuberculosis, "this drug in our hands, has held about as important curative rela-

tions to tuberculosis, and some other chronic diseased conditions of the central third of the right lung, as *Ars.* has to the upper third of the same. Some of its more prominent special indications are, stitching or darting pains through the central portions of the right lung. The cough of *Sepia* may be dry or attended with a whitish or greenish expectoration, or with purulent expectoration, which may be yellow or gray and often fetid. When dry, the cough is generally worse in the evening both before and after going to bed; when attended by expectoration, it may be in severe paroxysms at all hours of the day or night, but we think this more liable to be the case when the expectoration is purulent. Another feature of a *Sepia* cough is that it will frequently be dry in the evening and therefore severe, while there will be a free expectoration in the morning; again the expectoration sometimes occurs only at night, none at all during the day."

Emphysema of the Lungs.—*Sepia* proves curative when the patient is suddenly roused by asthma from a deep sleep, and is worse after sleeping, particularly if accompanied with faintness. Stitches around the right lower rib toward the pit of the stomach, going off by an empty eructation.

Heart.—In functional disorders of this organ, with palpitation, intermitting pulse and suppressed menses we find this remedy useful.

CASE MXL. Dropsy in consequence of valvular insufficiency. *Sep.* relieved so much, that the patient, an old lady of more than sixty years of age, attends again to her domestic duties. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

Acute Gastritis.—*Sepia* proves curative when there is a sensation of emptiness in the pit of the stomach not relieved by eating; painful sensation of emptiness in stomach and abdomen (*Phos.*); sensitiveness of pit of stomach to touch; pain in forehead; violent fever heat; bloatedness of abdomen; inclination to sleep with restless tossing about; tongue coated white or yellow without lustre; bowels constipated; sour smell from mouth; urine cloudy and offensive.

CASE MXLI. Mrs. A. vomits all her food; has a painful sensation of emptiness in her stomach all the time; her sleep is broken and does not refresh her; bowels very costive, stools knotty and very difficult, have scarcely been moved for two years without an injection; urine cloudy and offensive, and a hard crust settles that is difficult to

scrape from the vessels. *Sep.* 55,000, one dose, cured promptly and permanently.

CASE MXLII. Boy, aged six. Since several days fever; drowsiness; vomiting of green slime; lips dry; smell from mouth as of sour milk; urine and perspiration of same smell; perspiration is only partial. *Acon.* and *Bell.* for several days without effect. *Sep.* 6 cured in one day. A. H. Z., 83-81.

Dyspepsia and chronic affections of the stomach call for this remedy if there is constant "aching pain in the pit of the stomach, with anxiety and palpitation of the heart; she wants to eructate but is unable; the pain is attended with a feeling of heat, which extends through to the back and is worse after every meal; the stool is hard, delaying; sweat breaks out after the least exertion; the urine is brown with sediment; a good deal of thirst, languor and emaciation;" or the patient has paroxysms every day, as if something alive were writhing or twisting about in the region of the stomach, or sensation as if something were ascending in her throat. Crocus Thuja

Ulcus Ventriculi Perforans.—The general symptoms must serve as the guide to the selection of the remedy, such as yellow saddle over the nose; hard, difficult and knotty stools with sensation of weight in the anus; vomiting of mucus; sour taste in mouth after eating; hardness in region of pylorus; leucorrhœa; amenorrhœa.

Cancer of the Stomach.—The same remarks and indications apply equally as well in this affection.

Abdomen.—Among the prominent indications for this drug we may mention the following: pot-belliedness of mothers; brownish spots on the abdomen; feeling of coldness in the abdomen; tendency to take cold particularly in the wind; paroxysms of hysteric weakness; and great liability to strain a part.

Intestinal Catarrh.—Ordinarily *Sepia* is better indicated for constipation than diarrhœa, but there are cases with colicky pains, nausea and vomiting and jelly-like stools which yield quickly to its action. The patient is restless and irritable, debilitated, with loss of flesh, and does not sleep at night. Aggravation from boiled milk or meat.

Proctitis and Periproctitis.—It has been recommended in these affections for slimy purulent discharge.

CASE MXLIII. Boy, aged one and one-half years. Diarrhœa of several weeks duration. Stools frequent, slimy, green and fetid;

hard, suffocative and loose cough; frequent nausea and vomiting undigested food; poor appetite; loss of flesh and strength; haggard look; great restlessness and irritability; sleepless at night. *Sep.* 30 one dose cured. *American Journal of Homœopathy.*

Dysentery.— When the stools consist of jelly-like mucus, with frequent and painful tenesmus, it is beneficial.

Worm Symptoms.— Whether it is of real service in tænia is a question, but it certainly has removed many symptoms which would suggest worms.

CASE MXLIV. Young woman, has taken many remedies against supposed tænia. Has several times a day, rolling in the abdomen as if something alive were there, with spasmodic griping in the præcordial region; it rises then upwards in the throat; tongue becomes stiff; no appetite; abdomen always tense; stools irregular; menses painful, scanty, irregular. *Sep.* 30 removed all her troubles. Dr. Kreussler.

Intestinal Obstruction.— In constipation the following are sufficient indications: unsuccessful urging to stool with a sensation as of a lump in the rectum; stools hard, difficult and knotty, with sensation of great weight in the anus, not relieved by an evacuation; or difficult stool, covered with mucus, and sometimes impossible to pass, even with the most terrible straining, with much burning at the anus and rectum, and sensation of great weight in the anus; oozing of moisture from rectum. Dr. Bayes recommends this remedy for the cure of constipation in females, connected with pain or pressure in the iliac regions; and for the relief or cure of piles where abdominal congestion is the cause, and where there has been arrest or retardation of the menstrual flow. He adds further that pain in the loins from uterine or other abdominal congestion finds speedy relief from *Sep.* 6 to 30.

Hæmorrhoids.— *Sepia* has proved useful for protrusion of piles and rectum; continual straining pain in rectum; heat, burning and smarting of anus; sensation as of a leaden ball in the rectum; discharge of mucus from the rectum; frequent micturition; soreness between the buttocks; constipation of hard knotty stools.

Fissures of Anus.— Dr. Perry recommended *Sepia* in 1851 on the strength of these symptoms: constrictive pain in the rectum extending to the perineum and into the vagina; constrictive pain in the

anus, afterwards in the belly on going to stool; pain in rectum on going to stool, and which persists for a long time after sitting down.

Colic.—In the chronic colic of scrofulous persons the attack coming on every evening, *Sepia* proves curative, especially if accompanied with anxiety, and distension and great sensitiveness of the abdomen.

Hepatic Affections.—It is occasionally of service in diseases of the liver, with aching, throbbing pains; stitches in liver and left hypochondrium; pains in liver when riding in a carriage; *jaundice*, yellow streak across the bridge of the nose, yellow color of the sclerotica and about the mouth. Aggravation forenoon and evening.

Addison's Disease.—Raue recommends *Sepia* for "complete discouragement; heavy flow of ideas; dullness and cloudiness of head; vertigo; headache; vanishing of sight; noises in ears; aversion to all food, especially meat; nausea and vomiting; pains, pressure, cramps in stomach; pains in hypochondria; diarrhœa and constipation; pain and painful weariness in the small of the back; weakness of the small of the back in walking; fainting and great weakness; yellow and brown spots on the skin; all of which symptoms correspond with an early period of the disease."

Cystitis.—*Sepia* is useful particularly in chronic cases, with greasy cuticle on the surface of the turbid urine; "annoying itching sensation in the region of the bladder, with urging to urinate, especially in the night; during and after micturition, chilliness and heat in the head; the discharge of mucus does not take place at each evacuation of urine, but comes on periodically." Fetid urine, depositing a clay colored sediment; putrid urine; hard, knotty stools.

CASE MXLV. Miss S., aged twenty, brunette. Has been suffering six years, as follows: Frequent, urgent desire to pass water, which does not flow till sitting on the vessel some time; desire mostly in the morning. Besides, there were present: bearing down in vesical region; soreness throughout urethra, bladder and vagina; soreness in left ovarian region, on pressure and during menses, when vesical and uterine region burns and aches; constant tickling in bladder as if from a moving worm; sensation of enlargement of bladder, which seems to fall from side to side; menses regular, but painful, profuse, light red, without clots. (*Secale* relieved menstrual symptoms.) *Sep.* 200 cured. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

CASE MXLVI. *Sepia* 1000 cured the following: Constant pressure

on bladder, with urgent inclination to pass water; sensation as if the bladder and urinary organs would be pressed out. relieved by standing or sitting with the legs crossed, or by lying down: very frequent micturition, and if the desire to pass water is not immediately complied with, the urine passes involuntarily; urine scanty, sometimes clear, but generally thick and muddy, with a very adhesive brick-dust sediment, which has to be removed by scouring; sleep very much disturbed at night from having to urinate so often as every half hour; dreams of urinating, and finds on waking an urgent desire to do so; weakness and aching in small of back. Dr. S. Swan.

Enuresis Nocturna.—*Sepia* is beneficial when the bed is wet almost as soon as the child goes to sleep, always during the first sleep. Also in those who practice masturbation.

CASE MXLVII. W., aged ten, strong and well built, brunette. Has always been in the habit of wetting her bed in the night; begins to be depressed in spirits. No other symptom could be discovered, except that the urine was passed within two hours after going to bed, during first sleep. *Sepia* 200. Two doses cured. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

Gonorrhœa.—Almost every remedy in the Materia Medica has at some time been recommended for gonorrhœa. *Sepia* is no exception to the rule. Jahr advises the 30th, morning and evening, "when the patient complains only of titillation at the orifice of the urethra, with slight redness, and a scarcely perceptible secretion, barely sufficient to close the orifice by agglutination." In this way he frequently effects a speedy cure without any inflammation supervening. It proves curative in gonorrhœa of the female, after the acute symptoms have subsided, with discharge of blood and mucus when walking, and itching of the genital organs. Also in chronic intractable cases of *gleet*, when the discharge is milky or greenish, attended with pain in the back; or in such cases where the discharge is at "first mucous, gradually becoming milky, and at last slightly greenish; it increases from the first to about the tenth day, and decreases about the fifteenth, although liable to last months." Also when the discharge is yellowish, and there is no pain when urinating.

Chancre.—Dr. Gilchrist gives the following indications: "Indolent chancres, that *Lyc.* and *Phos. ac.* are unable to cure; burning or itching, humid or scurfy herpes preputialis; chappy herpes, with a circular desquamation of the skin; corroding, dry herpes; pricking, yellow,

suppurating herpes; eruption on the glans and labia; itching and dry eruptions on the genitals; chappy eruption, or itching eruption of pimples on the skin; chancres on the glans and prepuce."

Spinal Irritation due to sexual excesses, masturbation or leucorrhœa suggests *Sepia*, if there is a great increase of sexual desire; turbid urine; erections, and a feeling of weakness and lameness in the small of the back. Chronic eruptions.

Varicocele.—It is useful in chronic cases, particularly if there is congestion of the parts, with a heavy and tender feeling.

Hæmorrhage of the Urethra.—We should ordinarily think of *Canth.*, *Ham.*, *Terebinth*, etc., but it seems that *Sepia* has also proved of benefit.

CASE MXLVIII. Lady, frequently passed a pint of blood from the urethra, with excessive burning and cutting in urethra, and pain in small of back and region of kidneys. Suffered occasionally with painful ulcers on the inner surface of the cheeks. Skin of palms of hands hard in some places; on being pricked a watery fluid oozed out from behind it. In childhood, patient had had itch, which had been removed by ointment. The hæmorrhage from the urethra had occurred off and on for two months, and debilitated her very much. *Sepia* 200 cured in three days. Dr. Hempel.

Diseases of Women.—Probably no remedy in the Materia Medica has been given as often in the diseases of women, as this. Often simply because the patient was a woman. At the risk of being thought rather prolix, we have given the indications in full.

1. *Leucorrhœa.*—Of feeble and debilitated women, of a dark complexion, with fine delicate skin and extreme sensitiveness to all impressions. Leucorrhœa with stitches in the uterus, and great itching in the vagina and vulva; profuse leucorrhœal discharge, of fetid smell, with darting pains in the region of the cervix uteri, shooting milky leucorrhœa only in the day time; leucorrhœa like pus; upward; sudor hystericus, a peculiar fetid perspiration, especially from the genital organs, axillæ and soles; fetid, putrid urine, depositing a red, clay-colored sediment, adhering to the bottom and sides of the vessel; sensation as if everything would come out of the vagina; she has to cross her limbs to prevent it; discharge of green-red fluid from vagina during pregnancy; sexual intercourse very painful, hardly endurable; putrid, excoriating discharge from the uterus, with shooting, stitching

and burning in the neck of the uterus; induration of the cervix uteri; prolapsus of the parts; prolapsus ani, contracting pains in rectum, running along the perineum, with exudation of fluid from the anus; constipation; painful sensation of emptiness and goneness at the pit of the stomach.

CASE MXLIX. Leucorrhœa thick, green, excoriating, offensive, attended by terrible pain during coitus. *Sepia* 600 cured. Dr. H. Minton.

CASE ML. Delicate little girl, aged five, countenance pale and waxy, body emaciated, appetite gone, strength rapidly decreasing. Unceasing and terribly exhausting leucorrhœa for past fifteen months. Discharge sometimes thick and of a yellowish-green color; sometimes thin and always very profuse, running through the night dress, the sheet and down into the mattress on which she lay at night. *Sepia* 200 every third night cured in four weeks. Dr. Chas. Sumner.

2. *Metritis.*—"Burning shooting and stitching pains in the neck of the uterus. A constant sense of pressing into the vagina; she feels that she must cross her limbs to prevent a protrusion. A painful stiffness in the uterine region. Sense of weight in the anus; putrid urine, depositing a clay-like sediment, which is difficult to remove. Icy coldness of the feet. A great sense of emptiness in the pit of the stomach." Guernsey.

3. *Displacements of the Uterus.*—Painful stiffness in the uterine region; great sense of emptiness at pit of stomach; prolapsus of uterus and vagina, with constipation. Pressure as if everything would protrude from the vagina, with oppressed breathing. She has to cross her limbs to prevent everything coming out of the vagina. In labor pains, she is obliged to cross her limbs to prevent prolapsus. Urine deposits a clay-like sediment, which adheres to the chamber with great tenacity. Yellow saddle across the bridge of the nose. Dark haired women.

Dr. W. Eggert adds the following: "Prolapsus, with induration; Prolapsus, with pain in the hypogastric region. Menses too early and too profuse; menses too late and too scanty. Amenorrhœa; metrorrhagia at climaxis, or during pregnancy; leucorrhœa of yellow or greenish water; leucorrhœa like pus; leucorrhœa with bad odor and much itching in vulva; ulcers, superficial, on the os; bearing down pain, as if prolapsus would occur, she must lie down and cross

her limbs to prevent it; with oppression of breathing; stitches mostly in the neck of the uterus, extending to the umbilicus and pit of the stomach; tenderness of the genitals, to touch; coition painful; pot-belliedness; yellow saddle across the bridge of the nose; sensation of weight in anus, not relieved by stool; emptiness at pit of stomach; sediment of urine adhering to the vessel, and difficult to remove."

CASE MLI. While suffering from prolapsus some fifteen years ago, the distress being very severe, I took one dose *Sepia* 30. Lying on the back, with knees elevated, and soles of feet resting on the bed, in less than ten minutes felt the uterus, returning to its place precisely as if a hand had been placed under it and gradually raised it to its normal place. Dr. Mercy B. Jackson.

CASE MLII. Mrs. A., confined two months; womb at vulva; unable to sit up; on attempting, violent bearing down; emaciation; loss of appetite; empty, deathly sensation in epigastrium; feeling of weight in anus, not relieved by stool; clay-like sediment in urine; P. M. fever. *Sepia* 55,000, one dose cured. Dr. W. C. Goodman.

CASE MLIII. Prolapsus uteri. Twelve cases, all presenting the same characteristic weight in the rectum, not relieved by an evacuation, and a sensation that the limbs must be crossed to prevent everything being pressed out of the vagina. *Sepia* 200 cured in from four to twelve weeks. Dr. Henry Minton.

CASE MLIV. Mrs. S., aged twenty-seven, mother of one child. Anteversion of uterus for two years, and occasional severe attacks of cystitis, consequent upon pressure. Saw her during one of the attacks. Urine turbid; voided five or six times an hour; accompanied by the well-known symptom of "bearing down," and sensation of prolapsus of the pelvic viscera, with desire to "cross the limbs" to prevent protrusion. Had suffered with dysmenorrhœa, also leucorrhœa. *Sepia* 55,000, every two hours. First improvement noticed in less tenesmus. Afterward, urine of better color and passed less frequently. All violent symptoms abated within six hours. Entirely free from pain, and no trace of her old trouble two weeks after. Two months later, trouble recurred from lifting, again cured by same medicine. Dr. Wm. J. Guernsey.

Many other cases might be cited were it necessary.

4. *Cancer of the Uterus*, with symptoms similar to those mentioned

under displacements. Symptoms all worse from riding in a carriage. Uterine pains run from groin outward and backward.

5. *Metrorrhagia* at change of life, or between the fifth and seventh months of pregnancy, with irritability, faintness, congestion of blood to the head, fullness and pressure in the chest. Chronic metrorrhagia, when it is excited from the last cause; has icy cold paroxysms, icy cold feet, and flushes of heat; great sensation of emptiness at the pit of the stomach; constipation, with great sensation of weight at the anus, not relieved by an evacuation.

6. *Menorrhagia*, with similar symptoms. Fetid urine; one-sided headache; too early and too profuse; menses only in the morning; the thought of food sickens her.

7. *Amenorrhœa*, with the characteristic loathing of food, yet feeling of emptiness in the pit of the stomach; yellowness across the bridge of the nose; icy cold paroxysms; icy cold feet; frequent flushes of heat to the head; constipation; acrid leucorrhœa; itching of the vulva. In young girls, when the menses have only slightly appeared. *Sepia* brings them on.

8. *Dysmenorrhœa.*—Colicky pains; acrid leucorrhœa. A shuddering the day before the menses. During — darkness before the eyes, toothache, pain in limbs, discharge of plugs from the nose, tearing in the tibia, great bearing down; flow scanty; constipation; hemicrania; nausea.

CASE MLV. Menses at regular time, not profuse. Several days before, colicky pains in abdomen, extending towards the small of the back. Pains increase till the second or third day of the flow, so that she has to stay in bed. Has such pains now and then, between the courses, and is troubled at least once a week with migraine, sometimes on the right, and at others on the left side of head. Suffers frequently with violent attacks of cardialgia and bloatedness of the epigastrium. Agitations of the mind increase her troubles greatly. *Sepia* 3 cured. Dr. Polle.

9. *Ulceration of the Os*, with albuminous leucorrhœa, pain in the back and through the hips, bearing down pains and enlargement of the ovaries, or with symptoms mentioned above under prolapsus.

10. *Enlargement and Hypertrophy* of the uterus, "occurring in old women, or in those who have borne many children. Indicated by aching in the region of the uterus, pressing towards the sexual parts,

as if everything would fall out, which oppresses the breath, with cuttings in the abdomen and discharge of yellowish leucorrhœa; prolapsus of the uterus and vagina, induration of the neck of the uterus." Slender, delicate women, with scanty menses.

11. *Hydrometra.*—Dr. F. Humphreys reports a case in which he used *Sepia* 6, 12, 30, 200, 800, 1700, cured. *Philadelphia Journal of Homœopathy*, Vol. II, p. 699.

12. *Pruritus Vulvæ.*—Much itching of the vulva, with leucorrhœa, weight in the anus, eruption about the vulva, and over the body, more or less.

13. *Vaginitis and Vulvitis*, with similar symptoms, fetid urine, yellowish complexion and constipation.

CASE MLVI. Vaginitis. E., aged thirty-seven, leuco-phlegmatic temperament. Has leucorrhœa of yellowish, excoriating character, sometimes attended with a burning sensation; heat and pain in sacrum; courses regular, but of a dirty brown color, with an offensive odor. Throat affected with muco-purulent sputa, and abnormal nasal discharges. *Sepia* 30 cured. Dr. D. A. Gorton.

Cancer of the Breast, with chronic leucorrhœa, burning pains in breast; empty feeling in pit of stomach; yellow spotted face, and fetid urine, depositing a clay-like sediment. Pot-bellied women.

15. *Disorders of Pregnancy.*—It will be found very useful for many of the complaints arising during pregnancy, as toothache, faceache, weakness of sacro-iliac region, aversion to food, etc.

CASE MLVII. Disorders of pregnancy. Pain in left side of forehead, worse after midnight, and most severe in the morning; nausea and vomiting; great sadness and weeping; dryness of throat, with great inclination to cough; obstinate constipation. *Sepia* 200. Well in three days. Dr. Wm. P. Gambell.

Sciatica.—*Sepia* is beneficial for this affection occurring during pregnancy. Pain commences early in the morning and continues two or three hours; during the paroxysm enlargement of the veins of the affected limb; amelioration during rest. Sometimes useful in chronic cases.

CASE MLVIII. S., aged twenty-eight, eighth month of pregnancy. Violent, tearing pain in left thigh along the course of the ischiatic nerves, extending to ends of toes (five weeks duration). Pain commenced at three in morning and continued until five; during the

paroxysm the veins of the affected part became much enlarged. Before and after the paroxysms the patient slept; during paroxysm patient could not remain in bed, but kept wandering from place to place with continued moaning, which afforded no relief. *Rhus tox.* 3 mitigated the first night, but afterwards had no effect. *Sep.* 3 cured. *All. Homœop. Zeit.*, Vol. LIX., No. 2.

Chorea.—It is very useful in uterine chorea, particularly when associated with menstrual irregularities. Convulsive motions of the head, face and limbs; yellowness of the face, eruptions like ring worm on the body; better after menses and after a thunder storm.

Epilepsy.—*Sepia* cures when onanism is the cause of the affection.

Chlorosis.—It is one of our most important remedies, particularly for the following symptoms: palpitation of the heart; intermitting pulsation; uneasiness in the presence of strangers; sudden flushes; skin disease of long standing; yellowish complexion, starting at trifles; dreams with good sleep; fever mostly towards night; bearing down pains in the abdomen; prolapsus uteri; yellowish leucorrhœa; frequent nausea even from the smell of cooking; face puffy pale or yellow; aggravation at night; menses too early and scanty.

CASE MLIX. Uneasiness in the presence of strangers; sudden flushes; skin disease of long standing; sallow complexion; pulse soft, 96; starting at trifles; dreams with good sleep; more fever in the afternoon; decayed teeth; tongue coated with thick slimy fur, dark at the root, lighter near the edges, cleaning off in patches, leaving the exposed surface very red; immediately after eating severe pains in the stomach, causing her to bend over, with vomiting of food and a considerable amount of slimy fluid; constipation; no menstruation for two months; weakness of back and limbs. *Helonias*, *Nux*, and *Pod.* did not help, but *Sep* 200, two doses in four weeks, cured. Dr. G. F. Jones.

Intermittent Fever.—*Sepia* will prove curative, when there is deadness of the hands during the chill, and passage of brown and fetid urine during the fever or three stages. It meets chronic cases better than recent ones. Concomitant symptoms are: Vertigo, frequent flushes of heat; yellowness of the face; aversion to meat; vomiting of milky mucus; constipation, or diarrhœa after drinking milk; pain in the liver on moving; sensation as if the ribs were broken and were sticking in the flesh; bearing down towards the genitals; palpitation

of heart; loose cough; tettery eruptions; coldness begins in the feet and goes upwards. Pulsation in all the blood vessels. Sensation as if a cold hand was placed on the back between the shoulders.

CASE MLX. Quartan ague, chill, beginning in the legs, preceded by a small hard lump in the left breast above the nipple, sore to the touch. Each time it waked her at 4 A. M.; chill at 5 A. M. Constant cold damp feeling in the front of the chest, the air seems damp. *Sep.* 200, one dose cured. Dr. Morgan.

Perspiration.— *Sepia* has proved curative in profuse perspiration of the hands and feet.

CASE MLXI. Country-woman, aged twenty. For fifteen months, pain in kidneys, slight leucorrhœa, deficient menses, little appetite, difficult digestion, *profuse perspiration*, *hands* and *feet*, chilliness lower extremities. *Sep.* 300 cured in ten days. Dr. Gallasardin.

CASE MLXII. Woman, aged twenty-three, suffered from frequent and severe migraine. *Nux vom.* 30 produced slight amelioration. At the second visit she complained of profuse perspiration on her hands so that all needles rusted and soiled her work. This perspiration had lasted over thirty years. *Sep.* 300, for ten days, cured her migraine and her perspiration. Dr. Gallasardin.

Skin Diseases.— *Sepia* is one of our most important remedies in these affections, for brown spots on the skin, circular tetters, pustular eruptions, deep cracks or rhagades, worse from washing in the water; itching eruptions, burning after scratching; dirty yellow and scurfy skin.

1. *Urticaria*, especially chronic cases, when the eruption is aggravated in the open air and ameliorated in a warm room. Dr. J. A. Wakeman says, "*Sepia* 15th to 30th has never failed to cure, promptly, all my cases of nettle-rash, when the eruption presented itself in the form of wales, similar to those produced by a blow with whip, or small rod."

2. *Prurigo.*— Has been recommended by Jahr and Baehr.

3. *Psoriasis.*— Mentioned by nearly all authors. "The epidermis peels off in smaller or larger roundish spots, without pain, especially on hands and fingers; around the neck yellow brownish spots of the size of a square inch, peeling off when being rubbed; brown spots on the elbows, of lentil size, around tettery skin; acrid itching humor on

both elbows; peeling off on the palms of the hands; peeling off in the shape of rings."

CASE MLXIII. Miss P., eruption on face and under chin, in circular spots, appearing in rapid succession; bright red later, covered with white scurf. Shortly after eruption, pains shifting throughout body, worse when quiet, relieved by change of position or motion; languor, loss of appetite. Had taken tonics, *Potass. brom.*, tar water ext., *Nux vom.* 3, six doses. After, *Rhus* 200, one dose, *Rhus* 2m, one dose, partial relief. Cured by *Sep.* 200 and 3m. Dr. I. S. Hall.

4. *Eczema.*—Moist eruption, constantly discharging pus-like matter; humid eruptions itching and burning; dry eruptions on the inside of the elbows and knee joints; dry and offensive eruption, itching and tingling, with soreness after scratching; children jerk the head to and fro; dry ringworm of children, especially about the mouth and face; eruptions of pregnant and nursing women, of dark complexioned persons, of corpulent women. Aggravation in open air, from cold water; amelioration from warmth.

5. *Herpes*, itching much and aggravated by scratching. Herpes genitalium with humid itching eruption. Dr. W. J. Guernsey says, "I have found *Sepia* excellent for *chloasma* and *herpes circinatus*, especially in women of dark hair and thin, delicate skin."

CASE MLXIV. Herpes circinatus. John, aged two, has an eruption on the back of left wrist, of three weeks standing. Vesicles arranged in the form of a circle, the centre of which is nearly free; —occupies a space about an inch and a half in diameter. Many of the vesicles have been broken, and most of the part is covered with thin, yellowish incrustations. *Sep.* 12 cured in fourteen days. Dr. G. W. Richards.

CASE MLXV. Ringworm, red and burning, as large as a copper cent, under the lower lip. *Sep.* 55m cured in a fortnight. Dr. B. Fincke.

CASE MLXVI. Scaly tetter, backs of hands, worse in cold weather. *Sep.* 30 cured. Dr. W. M. Williamson.

6. *Pemphigus.*—We should hardly expect to derive much benefit from *Sepia* in this affection in the great majority of cases, although a case is reported below.

CASE MLXVII. Dr. J. Murray Moore reports a case of pemphigus

in a married woman aged thirty-seven, otherwise healthy, cured in three weeks by *Sep.* 3, taken four times a day.

7. *Impetigo.*—Small itching pustules forming into ulcers; aggravation of itching in open air, better in a warm room.

8. *Boils* on the neck, under the jaw, in the arm pits, on the thighs particularly in dark complexioned persons.

CASE MLXVIII. A dark-haired, dark-eyed, and well-formed dark-eyebrowed girl, aged twenty-seven, is troubled with painful, indolent little boils in the armpits and thighs, and an irregular appearance of the catamenia; is moreover affected with a peculiarly offensive sweaty condition of her feet, and painful excoriation between the toes. *Terebine soap* as a hygienic measure, and *Sep.* 6th, dispersed these annoyances in three weeks. Dr. W. Morgan.

9. *Seborrhœa.* See page 435. (*Merc*).

10. *Acne.*—"The pustular form situated on the face, especially the chin; skin dirty-yellow and scurfy; venous plethora; digestive and uterine derangements; patients addicted to self-abuse."

11. *Lupus.*—Baehr mentions this drug.

12. *Elephantiasis Arabum.*—Recommended by Kafka.

13. *Warts.*—It meets inflamed warts on the hands or face, particularly after the failure of *Thuja.*

CASE MLXIX. Warts, long and quite rough on the top, on the face, especially about the mouth and the chin. *Sep.* 200, two doses cured her. Dr. J. J. Jones.

14. *Alopecia* after chronic headaches. Dandruff comes in circles like ringworm.

15. *Tinea Tonsurans.*—Is the best remedy we have for this affection. Case reported in *Homœopathic World*, Vol. VIII., p. 37, by Dr. Jas. C. Burnett.

CASE MLXX. Child, aged twelve, dark hair, dark eyes. contracted the disease at school. Was soon cured by *Sep.* 200. Hoyne.

16. *Tinea decalvans* with falling out of the hair from the vertex.

17. *Tinea Marginata.*—Recommended by Kafka.

18. *Onychia Parasitica.*—"With such as have tetters, felon changing hands, throbbing, shooting pains, sleepless."

CASE MLXXI. April 2. For six or seven days a child had a whitlow; last joint of right thumb inflamed, swollen and itching, with shooting and burning; redness was mostly in the dorsal surface of the

phalanx; the throbbing was in the palmar surface; the part dark red and pus visible. Ordered a bread poultice to thumb and *Sep.* cm (Fincke) every two hours. April 15th. On evening of thirteenth, pain suddenly went away; the abscess broke yesterday at 2 P. M. Thumb now feels very sore and itches a little. No throbbing, shooting or burning. Stop medicine. May 2d. Quite healed; skin peeled off; thumb aches a little on using it. May 8th. New nail forming, otherwise quite well. Dr. Berridge.

19. *Scabies.*— Especially useful in women with yellow saddle over the nose; itching worse at night. Follows well after *Sulph.*

CASE MLXXII. Man, had suffered six months. Whole body covered with eruption, pustules, boils. No sleep for weeks. *Oil of Lavender* relieved the itching. *Sulph.* 30, one dose, and all the fine eruption passed off, but the boils and scabs remained. *Merc.* 30, two or three times in fourteen days, softened the crusts, but did not do anything for the large suppurating pustules, which still renewed themselves. *Sep.* 30, one dose, made them dry up, and in three weeks all scabs and pustules were healed and there remained only a few boils and rhagades on fingers and hands. *Calc.* one dose cured these. Jahr.

Ulcers.— Dr. Bojams recommends *Sepia* for herpetic ulcers, "excentrically extending in a circular form, but forming no crusts; skin appears as after the application of a warm compress; red, granulated base of the ulcer, with serous reddish secretion." It is useful also, for ulcers with blisters around them; pus copious, corroding, greenish or ichorous, or scanty, putrid or sour smelling.

Polypi.— *Sepia* has been used, but is not as useful as *Calc.*, *Thuj.* and some other remedies.

Sepia Patient.— The *Sepia* patient has dark hair, a thin delicate skin, and complains frequently of a sensation of emptiness in the pit of thestomach.

Silicea is one of the tissue drugs & very important.

SILICEA.

Silicea.—Silica.
Antidotes.—*Camph.*, *Hepar.*
Duration of Action.—Several weeks.

Anæmia of the brain is well met by this drug, if due to loss of animal fluids, particularly in scrofulous persons, with vertigo increased by mental emotions and stooping.

Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis.—This remedy may be used in cases where the convalescence is very slow. The system does not seem to respond quickly to remedies.

Egotism.—Dr. Gallasard says: "*Silicea* 30 given for onanism to a lymphatic boy, cured him also of his egotism and violent character."

Tumors and Abscesses about the head are well met by this remedy.

CASE MLXXIII. Cephalo-hæmatoma. Almost the whole left parietal bone is covered with a large, soft, elastic swelling; the characteristic ring of the bone can be traced by the finger. *Sil.* 30 for eight days. Cured perfectly in a short time. Dr. Goullon.

CASE MLXXIV. Abscess of scalp. Boy, aged fifteen, had inflammation of the scalp, which, after violent pain commenced suppurating. Discharge at first, thick yellow pus,—afterwards thinner and very fetid, the pains still continuing. The scalp was loosened from the bone about one and a half inches in diameter, the hair entirely fallen away, the discharge fetid, thin, and violent pain upon making pressure. He had used plasters, poultices, etc., for four months. *Sil.* 3, twice a day, cured in less than three weeks, the hair growing again. *Alleg. Hom. Zeit.*, Vol. L., No. 2.

Erysipelas of the Scalp.—*Silicea* proves beneficial when the disease is due to an injury of the bones of the skull.

Chronic Vertigo.—Here it is one of the most important remedies, particularly when the patient has attacks every day as if he would fall; it is particularly excited by some great emotion, and increased by stooping. Sometimes the dizziness is preceded by rush of blood to the head and oppression of the chest. Vertigo during sleep. Dr. Wm. Gallupe says: "I have found *Silicea* an important remedy in vertigo, with pains of aching character about the occipital and vertical portion of the head, with lameness of neck, tenderness over the

cervical and upper third of the dorsal spine, extending to the occipital and vertical portion, and at times felt over and across to the forehead, by pressing over that portion of the spinal column. I have found it reliable and curative in many cases from the pellets of 30th potency and higher, even to the 10m potency—it is a long acting remedy and will not bear but a very slow repetition and with much care. It is a remedy much abused like many others, by the too frequent repetition of doses—thus keeping the system in a fretted state, and not giving time for the curative response of the system.

Cephalalgia.—Also in chronic headaches coming on every day, usually accompanied by nausea and vomiting. The pain is most violent in the morning, but it does not leave until evening. It is aggravated by every exertion, noise, motion, light and even the jarring of the room, also after eating; better while eating, from warmth and after sleeping. Headaches from nervous exhaustion. Throbbing pains in the nape of the neck, ascending to the vertex and then to the supra-orbital region, especially of the right side; soreness of the eyeballs when moved.

CASE MLXXV. B. A., aged twenty-five, a servant. Long persistent headaches. The pain from which she suffers is aching in character, with great weight over the eyeballs. It extends over the lower half of the forehead, and upper part of the nose. It is described as a sense of misery rather than severe pain. It is always relieved by the discharge of thick yellow pus from the nostrils, which invariably comes on suddenly. Also relieved by lying down. Appetite poor, but otherwise her general health is good. *Sil.* 6, every four hours. A month later much better. She had only had one attack of pain, and that not a severe one, since her first visit. She remained free from headache for two months, when there was a return of pain. The same medicine was given again, and in two months she reported herself as having been for some time quite free from pain, and feeling much improved in health. Dr. A. C. Pope.

CASE MLXXVI. Woman, aged twenty nine, has suffered for five years with a headache similar to that, in consequence of which her mother died. She is never entirely free from it, but at times it is fearful. When it reaches its height the scalp becomes covered with papulæ, and is then so sensitive that she cannot comb her hair. These violent spells are caused by draft and scrubbing. She cannot

bear cold or heat and is therefore not free from it either in winter or summer. During the headache she has violent roaring in the ears as if something alive were in the ears. She also complains of chronic sweat of the feet and habitual constipation. *Sil.* 30, five globules every morning before breakfast. Cured in eight days. Dr. Goullon.

CASE MLXXVII. Mrs. C., aged forty-one. Has had headache for twenty years. Has an attack at least once a week lasting twenty hours. Pain begins in the right occiput, a pressing ache, and extends through to the right eye and temple, as well as up to the vertex, and down the nape of the neck and the shoulder. Accompanied by nausea and faintness, and by sweat of the head. Aggravated by motion, noise, and light, to which the eye is very sensitive during the headache. Pain comes gradually and goes gradually. Much relief from hot applications to occiput and forehead. When very severe, pain in occiput is throbbing. Any extra fatigue will at once bring it on. *Sil.* 200, every six hours for a week, cured. Dr. C. Dunham.

CASE MLXXVIII. Miss G., aged twenty-two, in narrow circumstances; has to sew four or five hours daily; anxious and careworn; depressed in mind, languid in body. Bowels and menses regular. Every Sunday morning has a headache which grows worse as the day advances, and passes off during the night; a splitting headache from the neck up through occiput to vertex, and sometimes a sharp pain extending through the head, from occiput to right eye. Aggravation from noise, motion and light; relieved by wrapping head in a warm shawl, but she cannot bear pressure on the head. *Sil.* 200, every night and morning for a fortnight, and while taking she escaped her headache. Afterwards *Sil.* 200, one week in every month for a year, cured. Dr. C. Dunham.

CASE MLXXIX. Girl, aged twenty-eight, brunette, fleshy, having passed pieces of tænia for many years past, had been affected for some time with violent headache. At times on one side, as if the side were being dashed to pieces, at times throbbing in the forehead, vertex or occiput, accompanied with great weakness of the eyes, and vomiting. Pain increased by contact and walking about. It sometimes returns in two or three days, sometimes after the lapse of weeks; it sometimes lasts for hours, sometimes weeks. *Sil.* 30 in a little brandy and water, ten drops a day for eight weeks, cured. *Homœopathic Examiner*, 1845, p. 300.

CASE MLXXX. Young woman had a kind of neuralgia; head felt constantly as if it were a cushion and some one were pressing their two fingers in at the occiput as if feeling for pins inside; occasional lightning-like flashes in the eyes, and feeling as if something obscured the vision; worse in cold weather or in a draft, relieved by wrapping the head up warmly. *Sil.* 72m, one dose cured. Dr. T. F. Allen.

Fistula Lachrymalis.—This is the remedy first thought of by every Homœopathic practitioner for fistula lachrymalis, and is really the most useful.

CASE MLXXXI. A completely established fistula of the sac, with disorganization of the walls of the sac, denudation of the internal horny wall and closure of the nasal canal, was completely cured in three months by *Sil.* 6, a dose every day for four days, and repeated each month. Dr. Payr.

Ulcers of Cornea.—Dr. Norton has used it for sloughing ulcers of the cornea and *Hypopion.*

Corneitis the effects of small pox. *Silicea* removed the opacity in a fortnight. *Homœopathic World*, Vol. VI., p. 97.

Blepharitis in scrofulous persons, with affections of the bones, requires *Silicea.*

Tumors and Abscesses on the eyelids or about the eyes, are usually cured by this drug. It certainly hastens suppuration and prevents unsightly scars.

CASE MLXXXII. Cystic tumor on the lower eyelid, existing one year, was cured by *Sil.* 30, one dose every night, in fourteen days. It gathered, broke and healed. Dr. Stens, Sr.

Iritis, Retinitis.—Dr. Gilchrist gives these indications: "Smarting or heat in the eyes; red sclerotica, with aching pain; redness of eyes, with biting in canthi; ulcers on cornea; twitching of eyelids; sparks or black spots before the eyes; dazzled by light; objects look blurred; obscured sight, as if looking through a gray coat; paroxysms of sudden blindness; paleness of sight when reading; swelling of tear gland; letters run together when reading. *Worse* in the night; also, from light of day, in open air, from cold, and from getting wet. *Better* from warmth.

Cataract.—*Silicea* has been highly recommended for this affection, coming on after inflammation of the eyes, with suppressed sweat of

the feet. Dr. Hirsch reports a case of cataract of the right eye, cured by a high potency of this remedy.

Scrofulous Ophthalmia.—Here it takes equal rank with *Calc.*, *Hepar*, etc. The main indication is suppressed sweat of the feet, or fetid sweat, with the characteristic appearance of the eyes. Light haired persons.

CASE MLXXXIII. Scrofulous ophthalmia, with danger of perforation of the cornea. Girl aged seven, scrofulous, has been frequently troubled with cutaneous eruptions and inflammations of the eye, since her vaccination. When seen, she had been suffering for six weeks from pain and photophobia, and inability to open her eyes even in the dark. An examination revealed an ulceration of right cornea, with a deep, transparent base, threatening perforation. Great hyperæmia of lids, conjunctiva and epithelial layer of cornea. Engorgement of a submaxillary gland, and a moist vesicular eruption on back of head. *Clematis* 5 and *Graph.* 12, without benefit. *Sil.* 30, one dose cured. Dr. J. M. Schlosser.

Ear.—Dr. C. H. Vilas says: "*Silicea* will be found of great value in suppurative processes of the ear, promoting suppuration, and facilitating the healing. Furuncles, and acute suppurative inflammation, are especially well met by it in their early stages."

Otalgia.—*Silicea* is valuable for the earache of light-haired scrofulous children, when oversensitive to noises of any kind. Pain is better from warm applications and worse from cold.

Otorrhœa.—This remedy meets the following symptoms; itching in the ears; stitches and boring pains in the ears; swelling and redness of mastoid process; oversensitiveness to noise; feeling of obstruction in the ear, sometimes going off with a report; increased secretion of thin cerumen, or discharge of pus; deafness.

CASE MLXXXIV. Discharge constant, watery, curdy and ichorous; deaf in right diseased ear; no pain unless she takes cold; after scarlet fever. Cured in two months by *Sil.* 6000, every ten days. Dr. C. M. Chamberlain.

CASE MLXXXV. Otorrhœa, left ear, in a child aged five, after scarlet fever, accompanied with a bad cough. *Sil.* cured in fourteen days. Dr. J. Nankivell.

Stricture of the Eustachian Tube.—It has proved curative in this affection.

CASE MLXXXVI. Hardness of hearing of long standing, worse from washing and changing of linen; better from the application of electricity. *Sil.* 30 relieved in a short time. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

Coryza.—*Silicea* should be given for painful dryness of the nose, or for acrid, corroding discharge, with frequent stoppage of the nose; scabs and ulcers in the nose, with gnawing pains; loss of smell; frequent sneezing, especially in cold air; bleeding of nose; chilliness; likes to wrap up the head; long lasting stoppage of the nose from hardened mucus.

Chronic Catarrh.—*Silicea* will act best upon light-haired persons, especially in those troubled with very offensive sweat of the feet. The taste is lost, or there is a bitter taste in the mouth in the morning. The appetite is variable, with decided aversion to meat; there is "want of vital warmth, even when taking exercise;" there is a feeling of great dryness in the posterior nares; gnawing in the upper part of the nose; excessive constipation, the rectum seeming to have lost all power to expel the feces. The expectoration resembles pus, or consists of yellow fetid lumps, and is more profuse at night. Alternating fluent and dry catarrh.

CASE MLXXXVII. Chronic catarrh, with stoppage of the nose, loss of smell and taste. After Allopathic treatment during two years, *Sulph.* 15, a dose every three or four days, cured in four weeks. Smell and taste were restored by *Sil.* 30. Dr. J. Hirsch.

CASE MLXXXVIII. Scrofulous child, aged six, always troubled with catarrh The feet smell like those of an old person; swelling of the submaxillary glands; thin, offensive discharge from the ears; moist eruption about the head and neck. *Sil.* 30 cured. Hoyne.

Ozæna.—It has been employed to some extent in the treatment of this affection, when the smell and taste are gone, and there is constant chilliness even while taking exercise.

Prosopalgia.—*Silicea* meets those cases in which the periosteum is affected. Likes to wrap up the head warmly.

Parulis.—*Silicea* is our most important remedy, especially when the patient feels better from warmth in general, and worse from cold things.

CASE MLXXXIX. Girl aged twenty, had an induration of the cellular tissue on one side of the face, for weeks, following a parulis. *Sil.* 3 each evening, cured in one week. Dr. Goullon.

Fistula of the Teeth.— This remedy is beneficial when the gums are very sensitive to cold water; gums are swollen and bleed easily; thin sanious discharge; hard callous edges about the opening of the fistula.

Odontalgia.— It may be given in chronic cases when the pains are worse in the jawbone than in the tooth; boring, tearing pains day and night, but much worse at night; swelling of the lower jaw; sleeplessness; fistulous openings, discharging an offensive matter.

Painful Dentition.— It should always be given to scrofulous children during dentition, if they keep grasping at their gums continually.

CASE MXC. Child one year old. On mother's side a most profound dyscrasia — scrofula, softening of the brain, tuberculosis. From birth to the present time the child had enjoyed, apparently, the most perfect health. The teething process was delayed, for it had no teeth, and there was no indication of such an event occurring immediately. The apparent difficulty was what seemed to be an ordinary summer complaint. It yielded very quickly to treatment, but in a few days the child relapsed; prescribed again and again; it was again relieved, and this relieving and relapsing continued four weeks, when I began to feel seriously alarmed for my little patient, fearing the advent of tuberculous meningitis, from symptoms that were rapidly developing. At this time, its mother incidentally remarked that its feet were "very dry, and smelled just like an old person's." Gave *Sil.* 30, two pills. The difficulty was removed as if by magic. In six weeks the child cut two teeth. Dr. Jno. Moore.

Cancer of the Tongue, Lip, etc.—It has proved curative in these cases. Dr. Pancin reports a case of cancer of lower lip, in a lady aged sixty-one, which had existed over six months, cured with *Silicea* 30. Dr. McClatchy says: "*Silicea* 30 cured pricking and lancinating pains in region of right inferior maxillary, with cancerous diathesis."

Parotitis.— *Silicea* is useful in cases with suppuration, or where there are fistulous openings. Also in

Tonsillitis, especially chronic cases, with threatening suppuration.

Angina Follicularis, when of a chronic character, suggests this remedy. The patient is troubled with profuse sweat of the feet, takes cold easily, coughs frequently, raising a thick tough mucus.

CASE MXCI. Chronic sore throat. Mrs. —. Feeling as if throat were filled up, as if she could not swallow, causing frequent cough,

which brings up from the throat white, frothy, and very salty mucus; worse towards evening. *Sil.* 5000, one dose cured. Dr. Berridge.

CASE MXCII. Boy had for three days a swelling in front of the throat, (region of thyroid body,) extending a little around sides, towards parotids, commencing on left and extending to right side; cannot move neck, but holds it stiffly. *Sil.* cm., one dose cured in two days. Dr. Berridge.

CASE MXCIII. E. B., aged nineteen. For six weeks under Allopathic treatment for a fungosity upon the neck. The remains of an abscess handled by the same physician. The growth covered a space about eight or ten lines in width, and nearly three inches in length. Prescribed *Silicea* 72m, one powder dry every night. Resolution complete in eight days. Dr. W. J. Guernsey.

Basedow's Disease.—Dr. Hirsch mentions *Silicea* as of importance in this affection.

Coughs in General.—*Silicea* is one of those remedies which should always be considered in the treatment of chronic affections of the respiratory organs. The indications for its use, however, are not to be found in the chest symptoms, but in the general symptoms of the case, as scrofulous diathesis, fetid sweat of the feet, lymphatic swellings, with suppuration; great costiveness, sweat about the head, caries of bones, anxiousness. In the following case a symptom is given which is probably characteristic of this remedy alone, viz.: aggravation from a current of air.

CASE MXCIV. Mrs. S., during convalescence from spinal meningitis, experienced great trouble from a distressing cough. Marked excitation and aggravation of the cough by the slightest current of cold air from without into and through the room — set in motion by the most gentle opening and closing of the doors, as well as by the simple and easy movement of her attendant across the chamber, and whether awake or asleep. *Sil.* 6, every four hours, cured. Dr. R. Ludlam.

Bronchitis.—*Silicea* has been found curative in rachitic children, and in teething children who keep grasping at their gums continually; they seem to be hungry, but cannot get the food down — it seems to sicken them. In adults it is not often of service.

Whooping Cough.—These are the symptoms: "Hollow, spasmodic, suffocative cough, excited by tickling in the trachea, especially in the

region of the supra-sternal fossa; expectoration of a copious yellow, somewhat greenish, purulent, or tough, sometimes milky, white, acrid mucus, generally of a fatty taste and offensive odor; expectoration in the morning and during the day, not in the evening and at night." Fetid sweat of the feet, or sweat on the head only, with constant chilliness, and nocturnal dry heat.

CASE MXCV. Child aged three, scrofulous; suffocative cough; obstructed, difficult, rattling respiration; profuse expectoration of purulent matter; great emaciation; frequent, copious, fetid smelling, papescent stools, with great exhaustion; slight pustular eruption, (similar to varicella,) upon the forehead. After *Sil.* 30, decided relief accompanied by eruption of great blotches containing pus upon the scalp, neck, shoulders, and portions of the trunk. Dr. T. F. Pomeroy.

Phthisis Pulmonalis.—*Silicea* has been successfully employed in tuberculosis for the following symptoms: pale, wax-like appearance of the skin; sleeplessness; night sweats; constipation; profuse discharge of pus; discharge of white water from the uterus, instead of the menses; want of vital warmth even while taking exercise.

CASE MXCVI. A stone cutter took cold, which gradually increased to a settled lung affection, with copious foul expectoration; total loss of strength, and final anasarca and dropsy of the chest. Examination of the chest reveals several caverns. *Sil.* 30, one dose every eighth day. Improvement for three weeks, when it ceased. *Sil.* 200, one dose. Got well in six weeks, without any further medicine. Dr. Stens, Sr.

CASE MXCVII. A gentleman far gone in consumption, came to the city to consult me. The most striking symptom was a profuse night sweat. It had continued for four or five months. He had taken *Quinine*, *Tannin*, *etc.* I gave *China*, *Phos. ac.* and *Verat.*, in succession, without the least effect. I then gave *Sil.* 6000. Next night the sweat was much less. In two or three nights it disappeared. He stayed in the city a month, and no sweat recurred. The consumption is progressing toward its usual end. Dr. W. H. Holcombe.

Palpitation of the Heart.—*Silicea* has "palpitation while sitting quietly, so that the hand in which he is holding something trembles. Hahnemann, giving *Silicea* according to other symptoms, cured a painful beating, throbbing and hammering in the breast bone with it. My old friend Brauns, in Thuringia, was induced to give *Silicea*

to a boy of twelve years, suffering by spells with a most violent hammering palpitation, endangering his life. *Aconite* only relieved it a little, and *Sepia* seemed to overcome the remaining hard shocks of the heart; still the attacks returned, and *Aurum*, given by the parents, did nothing. Finding that the boy was always attacked after quick or violent motion, for instance, playing ball, etc., Brauns ordered *Silicea* 30. Even six months later, the boy had not had another attack." Dr. C. Hering.

Dyspepsia.— Chronic cases, with considerable burning, flatulence, bitter taste, and constipation, are well met by *Silicea*, especially if the patient has frequent attacks of vertigo.

Ulcus Ventriculi Perforans.— *Silicea* proves beneficial in round perforating ulcer of the stomach, when there is a "yellowish complexion; screwing, pressing, twisting pain after drinking; pyrosis and vomiting after eating."

Chronic Diarrhœa.— Dr. Mœschler recommends *Silicea* 12 to 30 for chronic diarrhœa from ulceration of the bowels. The stools are mostly of pap-like consistency, of offensive odor, often containing undigested food, with more or less griping before stool.

Proctitis and Periproctitis.— *Silicea* should be given in either of these affections, when there is urinary trouble of any sort; and in the latter disease it promotes suppuration.

Constipation.— *Silicea* meets the costiveness of women, especially when it occurs before and during the menses. Stools consisting of hard lumps, which remain long in the rectum, as if it had no power to expel them; the stool recedes after having been partially expelled.

Hernia.— It has been successfully employed when the tumor is painful and very tender to the touch.

CASE MXCVIII. Mr. D., aged sixty-seven. Abscess right groin, hernia both sides. Irritation of truss the supposed cause. Syphilitic taint. *Sil.* 200. Tumor increased until it contained as much as two gills of matter. Did not like to open it, knowing the system was vitiated with syphilis. In four weeks, well without breaking. Both herniæ got well with the tumor, without further treatment. Raue's Record. 1871.

Hæmorrhoids.— *Silicea* proves curative when the tumors protrude during stool, and become incarcerated. Inflammation and suppuration of the tumors. Intense pain with slight protrusion; itching in

the anus and rectum; sharp stitches in the rectum when walking; pains running from the anus to the rectum and testicles.

Fistula in Ano.—Similar pains would indicate it in this affection, particularly when a soft stool is expelled with difficulty, or when constipation exists, with difficult hard stool, the rectum seeming to have lost power to expel the feces.

CASE MXCIX. Mrs. B. has aching, beating, throbbing pain in the lumbo-sacral region, with occasional perineal tumefaction, which discharged blood and pus; constipation, stools slipping back after much effort; great anxiety. *Sil.* 5000 cured. Dr. T. D. Stow.

Anal Abscess.—Dr. Clements, of Saratoga Springs, reports a cure of anal abscess by *Sil.* 1, trit., a dose every third night. The cure was complete by the ninth dose.

Colic due to worms suggests *Silicea*, if the child is scrofulous. Hunger, but cannot get down the food, it is so nauseous.

Hepatitis.—This remedy should be given when there is hardness and distension in the region of the liver; obstinate constipation, the rectum seeming to have lost all expulsive power; throbbing, ulcerative pains, greatly aggravated at night, and from touch and motion; formation of abscesses. Also in

Jaundice, with similar symptoms.

Abscess of the Kidney.—It has proved useful in this affection.

Enuresis Nocturna, in children suffering from worms, indicates *Silicea*.

CASE MC. Nocturnal enuresis in a youth, aged fifteen, which had continued all his life, was cured with *Sil.* 15. Dr. Gause.

CASE MCI. Girl aged seven, received a blow upon the head when three years old, soon after which nightly incontinence of urine set in, and continued until she was seen by me. *Sil.* 3, a few doses cured. Dr. J. W. Metcalf.

Gonorrhœa, when occasioned by scrofulous leucorrhœa, the discharge being white or yellow and fetid, is well met by this remedy. Dr. Morgan cured a case with it, in which there was thick, fetid pus, especially after exertion to the extent of sweating.

Inflammation of Cowper's Glands.—*Silicea* should be given after the breaking of the abscess. Also in

Prostatitis of scrofulous, broken-down persons, when suppuration threatens. Especially useful in chronic suppuration of the gland,

"with heat and soreness, urging to urinate, and discharge of fetid, discolored pus with the urine, the bowels being constipated."

Cyslitis.— Here it may be given when suppuration threatens.

Chancre.— *Silicea* cures "chancres with raised edges; also those that had been rendered irritable from the free use of topical stimulating treatment; inflamed, painful and irritable chancres, with a discolored, thin and bloody discharge, and absence of, or indistinct, granulations." Especially useful in persons with broken-down constitutions, when the discharge from the chancre is excessive.

Bubo.—In syphilitic or scrofulous bubo, *Silicea* hastens the process of suppuration, if it threatens, and prevents the occurrence of large and unsightly scars.

Tertiary Syphilis.— It is beneficial for swelling of the bones, particularly the jaw bone, in scrofulous persons.

Syphilitic Caries and Necrosis.— Berjeau says: "*Silicea* is one of the most prominent remedies in these disorders, and is to be employed when the abscess is formed, and the pus is thick, dark-colored and offensive. It is invaluable when the dead portion of the bone is still adherent to the living part, (second stage,) or when it becomes loose, (third stage,) and the discharge of pus and ichor is excessive.

Hydrocele.— It has been greatly praised in this affection, especially in ill-fed, ill-nourished persons, of scrofulous diathesis.

CASE MCII. *Silicea* 600, (one dose in each case,) cured two cases of hydrocele, one left-sided in a babe four days old, the other right-sided in a child four years old. Dr. H. N. Guernsey.

CASE MCIII. A man suffered for years from a herpetic eruption, for the cure of which he took *Sil.* with benefit. But at the same time a sarco-hydrocele, of large dimensions, which he had carried about for years, was almost reduced to a minimum. *Am. Jour. Mat. Med.*, Vol. II, p. 205.

Seminal Emissions.—*Silicea* has been used successfully after the failure of *Staph.*, *Sulph*, *Thuya*, etc., especially when there is marked aggravation of the concomitant symptoms before an emission.

CASE MCIV. M., aged twenty-three, light-complexion, seminal emission twice a week, between 3 and 5 A. M. Aching in sacrum; sweat of scrotum; heat in head; burning of the feet, with sweat; weakness and heaviness of the arms; melancholy; masturbation from eighteen to twenty-one years; aggravation A M., and before an

emission; relieved after an emission. *Nux* 200, *Thuja* 200, *Phos. ac.* 200, *Kali c.* 200, *Calc. c.* 200, useless. *Sil.* 200, one dose relieved. First improvement was marked by want of the usual aggravation before emission. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

Diseases of Women.—This remedy will be found useful in the following affections:

1. *Leucorrhœa*, painful, smarting, milky, in paroxysms, with cutting pains about the umbilicus, sometime discharge during urination.

2. *Displacements of the Uterus.*—Dr. Eggert gives the following indications: "Prolapsus, with myelitis or spinal irritation; menses too early and too scanty; menses too profuse and too late; menses irregular, every two or three months; acrid, fetid; menses between the regular periods; metrorrhagia; offensive foot sweat; icy cold body; painful hæmorrhoids; leucorrhœa profuse, corroding; leucorrhœa milky, preceded by cutting around the navel; ulcers at the os and cervix, with sensation of coldness in them; increased sexual desire, with spinal affections; spinal irritation; nausea during coition; bearing and pressing down in the vagina; itching at the pudendum; constipation."

3. *Uterine Polypi*, especially after the failure of *Calc.*, *Thuja*, *etc.*

4. *Cancer of the Uterus.*—Has been suggested for anxious mood; indurations of the mammæ; increased menses, and discharges of blood between the periods, with repeated paroxysms of icy coldness over the body; constipation before and during the menses; profuse, acrid leucorrhœa; sometimes brownish and purulent; worse always about new moon.

5. "*Metrorrhagia*, with terribly offensive sweating of the feet. Constipation of difficult lumps, which the rectum has not action enough to expel, and which sometimes recedes after being partially expelled. Pure blood flows every time the baby nurses." Guernsey.

6. *Menorrhagia*, with repeated paroxysms of icy coldness over the whole body; constipation of difficult lumps, which the rectum seems to have lost the power to expel. Strong smelling menses.

7. *Amenorrhœa.*—Discharge of white water from the uterus, instead of the menses; constipation (similar to above); profuse, acrid and corrosive leucorrhœa; vertigo.

8. *Dysmenorrhœa*, with the characteristic constipation, icy coldness of the body, and burning soreness of the vulva.

9. *Pruritus of the Vulva*, with similar symptoms.

10. *Tumors of the Vulva.*— Hastens suppuration.

CASE MCV. Post-partum hæmorrhage. A case after abortion, which had lasted six weeks; hæmorrhage aggravated by the least motion, by mental or sexual excitement; and when her husband approached the bed. *Plat.* 200 controlled hæmorrhage for a time; followed by painful hæmorrhoids and obstinate constipation, when the hæmorrhage returned. *Sil.* cured. Dr. H. V. Miller.

CASE MCVI. Also the following: Suppressed lochia was followed by passive, boring pain in left temple, left supra-orbital nerve, orbit of eye; aggravated by talking, or mental exertion. Before suppression, nursing produced a venous metrorrhagia. *Sil.* 200 cured. Dr. H. V. Miller.

11. *Mastitis.*—Nipples ulcerate easily; induration and suppuration of the breast; fistulous ulcers, the discharge being thin and watery, or thick and offensive; sometimes several fistulous ulcers communicating with several lobes; chronic cases, with hectic fever. Pain worse from cold applications, better from warm.

CASE MCVII. Gentleman aged sixty, had a small tumor in the left breast, one and one-quarter inches in diameter, and a half inch in depth, the nipple occupying the centre. It slowly increased and became painful, the pain being sharp, stinging and twinging. There was also an almost intolerable itching of the whole breast. He had an ulcer on the right leg, over the upper end of the fibula, which had been carious, and a part of it removed; but the ulcer did not heal. It was about three inches long and one inch wide. Guided chiefly by the itching of the swollen breast, I gave *Sil.*, two doses of the 200th, and two doses of the 6000th, in the course of four months. All the symptoms began to improve after the first dose. When improvement ceased, the medicine was repeated, until the cure was complete. The ulcer entirely healed, and a trace only of the hardness in the breast remained. My own opinion was that the tumor was of a cancerous character. Dr. Jas. Bell.

CASE MCVIII. Lady aged seventy, has scirrhus of the right breast, and will submit to an operation whenever I advise it; but on account of a marked symptom: "Great itching of the swollen gland,"

felt encouraged to give *Sil.* In the course of six months I gave two doses of the 200th and two doses of the 6000th. The result, thus far, has been an entire suspension of the growth of the tumor, a lessening of the hardness, and a removal of the itching, and some troublesome pains, with an improvement of the general health. Dr. Jas. Bell.

CASE MCIX. Woman aged forty, of weakly constitution; since frequent catarrhal affections, somewhat asthmatic; for some time has observed a lump in her right mamma. In the summer of 1862 I found near the nipple, towards the right, a scirrhus as hard as a cartilage, of uneven surface, moveable, and the size of a hazel-nut. *Sil.* 24, two spoonfuls daily. Eight weeks after, scirrhus entirely gone. Dr. H. G. Schneider.

Spina Bifida.— *Silicea* is one of our most important remedies, and should always be taken into consideration with *Calc.*, *Ars.*, *etc.*

Myelitis.— It has been suggested when the bony structure of the spine is affected.

Rheumatism, with chronic, gouty nodosities, requires this remedy if there are present very acute lancinating pains, remitting from time to time, and swelling of the joints. Also useful in

Gout, with similar symptoms.

Rachitis.— *Silicea* may be used in cases where the feet smell badly, and when the bowels are constipated; the head sweats at night, and there are frequent attacks of photophobia, alternating with inflammation and lachrymation.

Osteitis, *Caries*, *Necrosis*, *Exostosis.*— In these affections *Silicea* is indispensable, especially when there are fistulous openings and discharge of thin pus and bony fragments. Scrofulous persons, with thin, transparent skin, and light hair.

CASE MCX. N., aged twelve, cachectic and anæmic; all tissues and muscles atrophied; two fistulæ at inferior third of femur; foot swollen and red, caries easily demonstrated. *Sil.* 3, one dose a day, cured in twenty days. Dr. Cigliano.

CASE MCXI. Necrosis of the femur, of two years standing, in a lad aged fifteen. The left thigh was affected immediately below the trochanter; there were no pains to speak of. The patient was otherwise well, but looked pale and delicate. Sometimes there would be constipation, when, after much straining, the fæces were brought to

the verge of the anus, they seemed to slip back. *Sil.* 3 cured in two months. Dr. Gilchrist.

CASE MCXII. Woman aged eighty, sprained toes of right foot by slipping. Pain and swelling next day not relieved by *Rhus*; the whole foot inflamed. Signs of abscess here and there; opening one of them, blood and fluid oozed out; blisters formed; gangrene threatened. After *Hepar*, abscess formed and opened, did not heal. *Ferr. mur.* of no use; *Sil.* 30 did some good; 12th affected a cure in about a month. *Calcutta Med. Journ.*, Vol. I, p. 416.

CASE MCXIII. D., aged thirty-four, on a warm day sat with his feet in the water. Swelling of the cervical glands, followed the next day and afterwards an abscess on inside of right thigh, and at same time the left ankle and foot swelled up with formation of pus. The internal malleolus was found to be carious. *Sil.* 200, and afterwards the 6m, cured in a few months. Dr. J. H. McClelland.

CASE MCXIV. Disease of cervical vertebræ in child aged three. Head falls forward; can't hold things, or walk; bowels costive; urine free; memory excellent; emaciation. *Sil.* 30, and in three months could walk and use his arms. The projection left in the cervical spine pained occasionally, but *Aur.* soon relieved this. Dr. Nankivell.

CASE MCXV. Traumatic periostitis of sacrum and lower lumbar vertebræ. Girl aged sixteen fell down stairs, hurting sacral region, and left hip joint. Seemed to get over it in a short time. Nine months after, however, complained of great pain in these parts; it is a throbbing pain, increased by pressure, motion, stooping, extending up the spine to the nape of the neck, and down to the lower extremities. *Sil.* 200, in water, a teaspoonful every four hours. Cured in fourteen days. Dr. A. C. Pope.

CASE MCXVI. Caries of tibia. Man aged thirty, had the itch when a child; at twelve he received a blow on the left shin, and a large abscess formed, but healed in a month; changes of weather produced a pain in same spot. In July, 1846, pains worse. October still worse. Abscess formed again; a splinter of bone was discovered and unsuccessful attempts were made to remove it. Discharged from hospital at Marseilles as incurable. Dr. Salier cured him with *Sil.* 24 and 30, several doses. *South West. Hom. Jour.*, Vol. 2, p. 117.

Morbus Coxarius.—*Silicea* should be given for "pale, earthy complexion, loss of smell and taste; stoppage of the nose, or acrid coryza;

the parts upon which one lies easily go to sleep; any little sores or wounds are apt to fester." Especially useful when there is suppuration and caries.

Tumor Albus Genu.— It is serviceable in this affection also, for similar symptoms, with acute shooting or cutting pains.

CASE MCXVII. Woman aged twenty-four, complained of great pain in left knee while walking, with debility and swelling. Had been under treatment some time, and had painted *Tinc. Iodine* on the knee for a fortnight. There was in front of the knee cap a hard, thick and fluctuating tumor, the size of half an orange. *Sil.* cured in six weeks. Dr. J. L. Newton.

CASE MCXVIII. Chronic bursitis. Two cases are mentioned in which *Iodine* and blisters had been employed Allopathically without benefit. *Sil.* 6 and 12 cured in a short time. Dr. J. L. Newton.

Abscess of Ankle Joint.— The same general indications mentioned under the headings Morbus Coxarius and Tumor Albus Genu, are the guides for *Silicea.*

CASE MCXIX. Boy aged five, scrofulous inflammation of right knee. which had existed six weeks. Knee enormously swollen, semi-flexed, white almost to transparency, very sensitive to touch, and without heat. Fluctuation over whole joint, which admitted of very little motion. No subjective symptoms could be obtained. *Sil.* 6m, one dose. No improvement. *Sil.* 200, three doses at intervals of three weeks cured. Dr. W. A. Hawley.

CASE MCXX. Spontaneous luxation of the head of femur backwards, in a babe eight days old. After unsuccessful Allopathic treatment, followed by shortening of the limb, half an inch, it was perfectly cured by *Sil.* 5 in three and a half months. Dr. Schnappauf.

Chorea, Epilepsy.—*Silicea* meets old cases. Attacks come on during sleep; throwing the body backwards; foam at the mouth; groaning; lachrymation. Before the attack, feeling of coldness of the left side of the body, with trembling of that side; sleepiness; after — slumber, warm perspiration.

CASE MCXXI. Mrs. —., widow, aged thirty, ever since the death of her husband, six years, has had epileptic attacks at night while sleeping. She groans but does not scream; bites her tongue badly, and bloody foam runs from the mouth. Bowels badly constipated, moving only once a week. No menstrual or uterine trouble. *Sil.* 200

has thus far lessened the frequency of the attacks, so that instead of every night they occur only once in two weeks. Hoyne.

Convulsions.—We have found it beneficial in the convulsions of scrofulous children during dentition, especially when the bowels are greatly constipated.

Paralysis.—*Silicea* is often useful in "paralysis of the left hand, with atrophy and numbness in the fingers; paralysis of the legs, always worse in the morning, with heaviness in the head and ringing in the ears;" and paralysis with tabes dorsalis.

Intermittent Fever.—Useful in chronic cases, especially of scrofulous persons.

Typhoid Fever.—Raue says, *Silicea* may be used "sometimes in the very worst cases, with excessive debility, profuse perspiration, and a strong desire to be magnetized; magnetizing relieves the great weakness, and *Silicea* promotes the forming of abscesses, boils, etc., thus throwing the poison to the surface, and securing a gradual though slow recovery.

Scarlet Fever.—Of utility when the glands are greatly swollen, and suppuration is imminent.

Variola.—Lilienthal advises *Silicea* when the "suppurative stage exhausts the strength of the patient, and dessication is delayed. Also for caries of bones following severe attacks of small pox, with fistulous openings and discharge of thin pus and bony fragments."

Scarlatina.—In scrofulous children *Silicea* is useful when the child likes to be wrapped up warmly; fever worse at night; sleep disturbed by ear ache. Especially valuable in cases following vaccination.

Bad Effects of Vaccination.—*Silicea* is the best remedy for all ill effects following vaccination. Should it fail to relieve, which seldom happens, *Thuya* may then be resorted to.

CASE MCXXII. A grandchild of Prof. J. R. Coxe was again and again vaccinated unsuccessfully. At last the operation was followed by fever, and instead of a pustule on the arms, convulsions occurred. *Sil.* 30, one globule cured. Dr. Hering.

CASE MCXXIII. Boy, aged ten, unsuccessful vaccination followed by convulsions. *Sil.* 30, one globule cured. Dr. Hering.

CASE MCXXIV. Child, aged two, was vaccinated three weeks ago; was quite healthy before; about ninth or tenth day, arm was inflamed and swollen; in a few days an ulcer as large as a half penny, exca-

vated, laying bare the muscles, occurred at the spot where the operation had been performed. *Sil.* 200, cured. Dr. E. W. Berridge.

CASE MCXXV. A child, scrofulous, whom I had vaccinated, six weeks afterward broke out with a vesicular eruption, especially limited to the neighborhood of the pock mark. A few doses of *Sil.* 200, cured. Hoyne.

Fetid Perspiration.— *Silicea* not only meets fetid sweat of the feet but also profuse perspiration about the head, with inclination to wrap up. In some cases of odorous perspiration of the axillæ, we have found it curative. Useful also for ailments caused by suppressed sweat of the feet.

CASE MCXXVI. A young, robust, well built man, complained that he had suffered for last twelve or fifteen years, with such excessive sweating of the feet, that they were cold in winter and sore in summer. *Sil.* 30, three times a day for a week. Perspiration of his feet vanished from the first day, but a general diaphoresis set in, so that he was obliged to change his linen three times. Perspiration lessened night by night, so that by the twelfth night it was quite gone. Dr. Gallasardin.

CASE MCXXVII. On Christmas day, a countryman came to consult me. He told me that, having been completely soaked by the rain, he had got a chill, which had for its immediate effect the disappearance of an habitual perspiration of the feet. Now his feet are cold as ice, he feels giddiness, and is obliged to support himself on going upstairs; his step is unsteady, his gaze uncertain, he feels in the hypogastric region some painful sensations which he never had before, and has a feeling of transitory congestion about the head and neck. The patient complains besides of a general numbness, as if the circulation of the blood was obstructed. Shiverings, with goose skin. But the most constant symptom is a kind of giddiness, which in similar cases goes sometimes as far as a sensation of complete exhaustion. *Sil.* 3, cured. Dr. Goullon, Jr.

CASE MCXXVIII. Suppressed sweat of feet. A young, vigorous farmer who had never been sick in his life, caused a suppression of sweat of his feet by getting his feet wet. From that time on, two months since, he cannot get his feet warm; he feels prostrated and as if beaten all over; has pressure and tightness over the chest; the small of the back and the whole back feels as if dead; in the morning

nausea and vomiting of slimy substances, whereby he becomes much exhausted. *Sil.* 3, night and morning one powder. Well in less than eight days. Dr. Goullon, Jr.

Skin Diseases.—*Silicea* is of more or less benefit in the following affections:

1. *Prurigo* with a peculiar itching character of the eruption; sensation as of ants crawling about under the skin.

2. *Ichthyosis.*

3. *Eczema* when dry crusts are formed; enlarged cervical glands; pale cachectic countenance.

CASE MCXXIX. Eczema capitis. Patch of eruption on scalp, exfoliating thin, dry, furfuraceous scales with some itching; enlarged cervical glands; headache with shooting pains from nape of neck to vertex; leucorrhœa, backache. All removed by *Sil.* 30, except the two last symptoms which needed *Sep.* 30, for their eradication. Dr. Arcularius.

CASE MCXXX. Eruption of dry scales upon the scalp, scattered in spots throughout the head. Pale, cachectic hue; severe frontal headache,—worse in forenoon. *Sil.* 30, cured. Dr. Arcularius.

CASE MCXXXI. Scaly eruption on the scalp; better in summer, but worse upon approach of winter; cervical glands enlarged. *Sil.* 30, cured. Dr. Arcularius.

CASE MCXXXII. Eczema squamosum. H. has a large, dusky patch on the front of the neck, and another on the nape of the neck, extending up to the scalp, covered with minute scales; *itching during the day* and evening, never at night. Menses profuse, appearing every two weeks. *Sil.* 30, cured. Dr. R. T. Cooper.

4. *Herpes.*—"Eruption inclined to ulcerate. Sensation of numbness of the extremities; they go to sleep easily. Genitals perspire and the sweat is offensive. Offensive perspiration on feet; brittle nails. Aggravation, from cold; amelioration from wrapping up warm." Dr. A. R. Morgan.

5. *Impetigo.*—Obstinate cases, with violent itching of the scalp; aggravation and amelioration, same as in herpes.

CASE MCXXXIII. Boy, aged seven. Tinea capitis or scald head from birth. Had been treated four years, Allopathically. It covered the entire head, was humid and discharged a greenish fluid, of a putrid odor. *Sil.* 30 aggravated at first, and was discontinued for

two weeks. Was then repeated and a cure followed (thirteen weeks). Dr. A. E. Small.

6. *Ecthyma.*—Dr. A. R. Morgan says: "All over the body, and especially on the back part of the head, sensitive to contact. Burning and soreness after scratching. Aversion to warm food. Aggravation in cold; amelioration from warmth."

7. *Acne*, obstinate cases, in scrofulous persons with similar aggravation and amelioration. Fetid sweat of the feet; constipation.

CASE MCXXXIV. Acne simplex. A laboring man has a thick crop of papules on the forehead, face and backs of both hands. Eruption red, itches and *burns in the daytime only. Sil* 30 cured in less than a fortnight. Dr. R. T. Cooper.

8. *Lupus.*—Dr. McClatchey quotes a case in the *Hahnemannian Monthly*, November '74, which was cured by *Silicea* 30 in six months. The disease had lasted over twenty years.

9. *Elephantiasis.*—"Sana reports several cases cured by the continued use of *Silicea* in different potencies, and steady compression with a flannel band." Lilienthal's Skin Diseases.

CASE MCXXXV. Elephantiasis arabum. Rest in bed was ordered, and *Sil.* 30, a dose every ten days; in three months the cure was complete. In another case, steady compression with a flannel bandage and *Sil.* internally removed the disease. *N. A. J. H.*, Vol. XXII., p. 144.

10. *Erysipelas*, with hectic fever, and extensive suppuration, when injuries of bones precede the attack.

CASE MCXXXVI. Dr. Noack, Jr., reports two cases (*Brit. Jour. of Hom.* 1865) of phlegmonous erysipelas. In both, the amount of suppurating surface was very great. One case had been under Allopathic treatment six weeks and was cured in sixteen days with *Sil.* 30. The other had been similarly treated seven weeks and was cured in two weeks with *Sil.* 30. Similar cases are reported in the *Monthly Hom. Review*, Sept. 1, 1868.

11. *Abscesses* of lachrymal sac, of parotids, or of any gland, or on any part of the body. Hastens suppuration and prevents unsightly scars.

12. *Boils* on the ears, nose, face or other portions of the body, of scrofulous persons. Boils or abscesses leaving fistulous openings.

CASE MCXXXVII. Chronic sinus. George, aged seven. In

front of the left ear an ill-conditioned, fistulous wound had existed three years. *Sil.* 3 cured in one month. Dr. Nankivell.

13. *Carbuncles*, during the process of ulceration; "it seems to clear the wound of its decayed masses and to promote healthy granulation."

14. *Felon* with deep seated inflammation, terrible pain and bone affection; proud flesh.

CASE MCXXXVIII. P., aged fifty-five, a felon on the lower third of the second phalangeal bone, of the middle finger of the right hand, for five days; had applied warm poultices every few hours; had been very painful from the first and was much swollen; had not slept any for three days and two nights. Doctor opened it three days before; had been much more painful since; had kept warm poultices on it day and night since. I found a free opening had been made of a full inch lengthways of the bone, and was widely spread out in the centre; was much swollen and highly inflamed nearly to the wrist, with a red streak extending nearly to the elbow, and the pain felt up to the shoulder, with severe throbbing, twinging pain, with thin ichorous discharge from the opening. He felt much exhausted from the severe pain. *Sil.* 30th, in water, two teaspoonfuls at a dose, and repeat in two hours, and again in three, unless he felt a mitigation of the pain, but not to repeat while the pain was steadily abating. I covered the open sore with a cloth spread with mutton tallow, and after bathing the whole hand gently with cool water up to the elbow, I placed a cloth one thickness over the whole, wet in the same fluid, up to the wrist, and then covered the whole arm to the elbow with a dry one; to wet the cloth again when it became hot or uneasy aching, so as to exclude the air from it. About ten days after, he reported that the second dose eased him considerably, but not so as to get sleep; took the third dose, and soon lost himself in sleep and slept soundly for some hours; awoke in a profuse perspiration, and the finger and hand perfectly easy, and no pain felt after it. He has taken but five doses of the medicine, and the finger is about healed up soundly. Dr. Wm. Gallupe.

CASE MCXXXIX. A young woman of delicate health and pale, earthy complexion, suffered for a month with a felon on the third phalanx of the right index finger, Her physician opened it, but neither the operation nor emollients, narcotics and ungents, were of use. *Sil.* 30 cured. Dr. R. J. McClatchey.

CASE MCXL. Right forefinger swollen, red, on its dorsum a large collection of pus beneath the skin; burning, itching, stinging, aching. *Sil.* 5m cured in five days. Dr. T. D. Stowe.

15. *Ulcers* bleeding easily; discharging a fetid sanious, whitish or yellowish pus; bluish ulcers; chronic, malignant ulcers; deep ulcers with shaggy callous edges penetrating to the bone; fistulous with hard edges; the soft parts round about are swollen, hard and blue.

CASE MCXLI. G., aged thirty-six, a laboring man, tall and slim, and not of temperate habits, struck the whole bit of an ax into the calf of his right leg, obtusely across making a deep and severe wound; was attended by an Allopathic physician, nearly four months; he had used various local applications to heal up the wound, but in vain. The wound was about three and one-half inches long, and the middle spread out a full inch, and filled up with soft spungoid granulations, discharging a thin sanguinous secretion like that of water in which injured meat had been washed, and of fetid odor. The secretion had traversed down the fascia covering of muscles to the ankle, so as to fill the space just above and aside the ankle, so as to get quite full there during the day; was obliged to raise the foot above the knee to let it discharge by the opening; the cavity was about nine inches deep. The whole calf of the leg was swollen, and in hard knotted bunches, tender to any pressure, feeling a dull heavy aching sensation. *Sil.* 30th, in water, and to take in teaspoonful doses, once in twelve hours, for three doses, and once in twenty-four for the next three doses, and so on, until the secretion was changed to white and creamy appearance, and then stop; to syringe with clean water, a little tepid, morn and eve; to keep the wound covered with cloth spread with mutton tallow, to keep still and quiet, and avoid all uses of spices or stimulants. The fifth day the secretion had become normal and of healthy creamy appearance; the soreness of calf of leg about gone, and the knotted, lumpy state, very much diminished and but little felt. The cure was rapid and the ulcerated surface and sore smoothly healed over, the twelfth day. I have even found *Silex* an important remedy when the serous membranes are concerned. Dr. Wm. Gallupe.

CASE MCXLII. Mr. S., aged fifty-five, from wearing tight boots got a blister on dorsum of right foot, which peeled, leaving an ulcer which did not heal, increasing in depth in spite of everything. On

the twentieth day, when bed-fast and becoming anxious about his condition, he received *Sil*. 30, and in less than eight days was completely cured. Dr. R. J. McClatchey.

Diseases of the Nails are well met by this remedy, particularly when they become brittle, distorted, decayed or thickened. It also meets ingrowing nails or split nails. In these affections it takes equal rank with *Graph.*, *Calc.* and *Sulph.*

In-growing of the Nail.— Dr. Goullon says: "I have succeeded in curing completely a case of this kind by *Caust.* and *Silicea.* The former I used externally—*gutt* iv, in four ounces of water, by means of lint applied to the flesh and pushed up along the sides of the nail; this made it shrink in a few days, and rendered it horny, like epidermis, which thickens previous to peeling off; the whole edge of the nail now became visible as it entered the fissure in the integuments of the toe. I then administered *Silicea* 10, one dose. In about a week after, the skin appeared as if pulled back, and the border of the nail, two lines broad, and completely deadened, was removed without ever growing in again."

General Indications.— *Calcarea* is frequently given where *Silicea* is indicated, for the reason that both are useful in scrofulous children during dentition, and both have head sweat and foot sweat. The *Silicea* foot sweat is offensive, the *Calcarea*, not. The *Silicea* child is not fat, but has a large belly. The *Calcarea* child is full of mischief.

STAPHISAGRIA.

Staphisagria.— *Stavesacre.*
Antidotes.— *Camph.*
Duration of Action.— From one day to several weeks.

This remedy has been overlooked by the great majority of Homœopathic physicians. It is certainly deserving of more than a passing notice, as it resembles, in many respects, *Nux vomica*, *Pusatilla*, *Sulphur*, *Thuya*, *Lycopodium*, *Calcarea carb.*, *Arsenicum*, *Coloc.*, and *Silicea.*

Mental Symptoms.— In the affections in which it is indicated we find that the patient is very sensitive to the least impression; is very indignant, with great concern for the future. It suits also those suffering from envy, pride, or chagrin.

Colocynth Compared.— Dr. Hering says: "*Colocynth* has great similarity to *Staphisagria*, not only in anger, with vexation, and inclination to anger, but especially in abdominal colic, neuralgia, dysentery and many other complaints. For this reason they often act well after each other, or in alternation."

Scald Head.— In eruptions on the scalp and scald head it proves curative when there are yellow, moist, offensive scales, and falling out of the hair.

Cephalalgia.—We find it useful when there is a sensation as of a round ball in the forehead, sitting firm there, even when shaking the head. The brain feels as if compressed, with paroxysmal roaring in the ear.

Eye.— The following affections of the eye require *Staphisagria*:

1. *Styes*, especially when situated on the upper lid. Dr. C. H. Vilas says: "*Staphisagria* shares with *Pulsatilla* the honor of removing and preventing styes. It seems to have no special indications, but is useful for all tumors about the lids. *Chalazion* has seemed to be benefited by it."

CASE MCXLIII. Miss D. had been suffering from a succession of styes, having had over twenty, and "more coming." Was a dark

brunette, coarse skinned, vivacious and gay. Gave *Staph.* 3x; in three weeks perfectly cured. No relapse. Dr. C. H. Vilas.

2. *Blepharitis* when the margins of the lids are dry and itching.

CASE MCXLIV. An otherwise healthy farmer aged forty-four, had frequently been affected with inflammation of the eyelids. Lids of right eye, blue-red, somewhat swollen, lined with a number of incipient hordeola; agglutination of lids at night; painful, sometimes burning pressure; pulse hard, frequent. *Staph.* 15, two doses cured in a fortnight. Archives.

3. *Polypi of the Conjunctiva.*—Is said to be of considerable utility.

4. *Arthritic Iritis*, especially protracted cases in old people.

5. *Chronic Catarrh of the Conjunctiva*, with inflammation of the Meibomian or ciliary glands.

6. *Lacerated Wounds* of the cornea—here it takes equal rank with *Calendula* and *Arnica*.

CASE MCXLV. Laceration of the cornea with prolapse of the iris, occurring in a man aged twenty-five, who was struck by a chip while chopping, tearing cornea from below upwards. *Aconite* 30, six doses per day, for two days, followed by *Staph.* 200, four doses per day. The eye was closed and lid secured by adhesive plaster. In ten days well; iris replaced and not the slightest cut noticeable. Dr. J. G. Gilchrist.

CASE MCXLVI. Mrs. B., aged thirty-two. Had six years ago a steatoma as large as a pea on the left upper eyelid, which was cut out by a surgeon. Two years ago she had another, on the lower-eyelid, of the same side, which was similarly removed. In the summer of 1868 she had another on the same place, for which I was consulted. This steatoma was the size of a lentil and was situated on the palpebral conjunctiva. Subjective symptom, itching. *Staph.*, 1st centesimal, cured. Dr. Koch.

7. *Fistula.*—Dr. Bojanus recommends it for fistula lachrymalis and dentalis.

Weakness of the Optic Nerve.—Dr. Bayes says the 12th dilution of this medicine he has found of great use in curing smarting pain in the eyes, coming on chiefly in the evening and preventing the patient from reading or working by candlelight. It also exerts a beneficial influence in weakness of the optic nerve, the eye soon tiring.

Deafness.—Hard hearing from swelling of the tonsils, especially if

occasioned by the abuse of *Mercury*, is speedily relieved by *Staphisagria*, if *Nitric acid* has failed.

Prosopalgia.—In facial neuralgia we have found it serviceable when there are pressing and beating pains extending from a decayed tooth to the eye; aggravated by slight pressure, or by the contact of a metallic substance, such as a knife or a spoon; ameliorated by firm pressure.

CASE MCXLVII. In a very acute case of neuralgia occurring in an old lady, and affecting chiefly the face and forehead on both sides, I found *Staph.* 30 and 12 of great benefit. The case had for years resisted all treatment, both medical and surgical. Some branches of the nerve had been divided, with only partial relief. When I saw the case the patient was unable to put food into her mouth save with her fingers, the least metallic contact with a spoon or a fork always brought on a violent attack. The sensations were as fine cuts with a very sharp knife, beginning at the lips and extending to the eyes and above the orbits. Mastication was impossible from the pain it induced, and the patient was reduced to living upon sops put in her mouth with her fingers. The relief afforded by *Staph.* was remarkable, and made her life bearable, though it did not perfectly cure her, which was possibly the combined fault of her age and the continued wrong treatment under which she had suffered. Dr. Wm. Bayes.

Odontalgia.—*Staphisagria* is one of our best remedies for toothache in those in whom the teeth become black, or show dark streaks running through them. The drawing, tearing, gnawing pains, however, are not confined to the decayed teeth, but affect the sound ones also. Aggravation at night, in the open air, from cold drinks, and from eating, when he feels a tearing in the gums. The submaxillary glands are painful, and the gums are pale, white, ulcerated and swollen. Frequently the pains shoot up into the ears.

Aphthæ.—In aphthæ of the mouth and thrush of infants, we find it beneficial if the complaint has been aggravated by *Mercury*. There is an offensive odor from the mouth, and the flow of saliva is increased. Thrush changing into canker sores.

Tonsillitis is another affection in which *Staphisagria* should be used after the abuse of *Mercury*. In this affection and aphthæ, however,

due to the abuse of this drug, *Nitric acid* should be employed before resorting to *Staphisagria*.

Whooping Cough.— *Staphisagria* proves of service in whooping cough only when the paroxysms are aggravated after fits of vexation or resentment with indignation. Also in all sorts of spasmodic cough with similar aggravation.

In Pneumo-Thorax, occasioned by an external injury, *Staphisagria* is said to have proved curative.

Diarrhœa.— In intestinal catarrh this remedy is useful when drinking cold water aggravates. Stools yellowish, slimy, with colic. There is cutting pain before and after stool, and itching of the anus when sitting, between the stools. Also in

Dysentery with like symptoms, and tenesmus of the rectum and bladder during stool; return of the abdominal pain after eating and drinking. Great tenderness and weakness all through the body.

CASE MCXLVIII. A case of hæmorrhoids, with intense pain in the back and through the whole pelvis, and enlargement of the prostate gland, was cured with *Staph.* 200, the pain ceasing after the first dose. Dr. Preston.

Epididymitis.— *Staphisagria* is valuable "when there are violent, drawing, burning stitches from the right abdominal ring, apparently in the spermatic cord as far as the right testicle; or drawing with pressure in the *right* testicle, as if it were violently compressed, and aching pains in the outside of the *left* testicle when walking, increased by touching the part."

Ostitis, etc.— In syphilitic ostitis or periostitis it may be employed "when the part where the pain is located feels sore, as if ulcerated"; and in syphilitic exostosis, when the "patient is debilitated and suffers from swelling of the bones of the face and feet."

Fig Warts.— *Staphisagria* is valuable for condylomata after *Thuja* has failed, when the excresences are moist and soft. It has cured also "dry or cockscomb-shaped fig warts and mucous tubercles."

Onanism.— According to Berjeau, this is the most efficacious remedy for masturbation, "particularly in cases of long standing, and may be employed when there is hypochondria, with great taciturnity, constant uneasiness as to the state of one's health; anxious imagination; imaginary fears; queer notions, that expose the patient to the suspicion of being thought crazy; great deficiency of animal heat, and

tendency to take cold; or when the memory is weak and confused, and there is giddiness and sleepiness; the eyes are deep sunken, red and lustreless; the hair falls off; there is gnawing toothache, and caries of the teeth, which are very brittle; a dry cough aggravated frequently after eating, and indigestion attended with great flatulence the stools being dry and lumpy. The urine is of a deep red or yellow color, with brick-dust sediment; there is continual loss of prostatic fluid, and the sexual desire is impaired; the penis is relaxed with dull and contusive pain in the testicles. *Nux*, *Calcarea carb.*, *Sulphur*, or *Cocculus*, are frequently required after this remedy."

Seminal Emissions.—Among the remedies recommended for seminal emissions *Staphisagria* takes equal rank with *Gelsemium*, *Sulphur*, etc., particularly when the patient has imaginary fears; when he is very sensitive to the least impression; discontented, low-spirited; prostrated.

CASE MCXLIX. B., aged twenty-five, single, sanguine temperament, general health good; emissions followed by prostration; three succeeding nights, profuse and sticky; spermatic cord full and knotty before emissions; right testicle lower than left; less fullness and no knots in cord after emission; shooting pains through the right testicle and up the cord of that side; emissions take place before dawn, seldom awaking him; subject to headache; restless, unrefreshing sleep; dreams are unpleasant, in trouble, sees naked women; scrotal perspiration, with unpleasant, fleshy odor after sleep, not noticed during day; sticky smegma, not acrid; discontented, low-spirited. *Staph.* controlled emissions. *Selen.* cured. Dr. W. M. Williamson.

CASE MCL. Atrophy of the testicle. B., aged fifty, had mumps, left side, twenty-five years ago. On exposure to cold, the left testicle began to swell until it reached the size of a goose egg. As the swelling receded, the testicle dwindled down to the size of the little finger, very soft and flabby. Has had aching pain in it ever since, sometimes very sensitive. Head also affected. Is forgetful. *Staph.* 3x relieved greatly in four weeks. He then took cold and became worse. *Staph.* 1600, one dose, gave permanent relief. Dr. L. Hubbard.

CASE MCLI. F., aged twenty-three, of good constitution, since her confinement six months ago, (which was instrumental) has had enuresis. Urine so acrid that it has excoriated the adjacent parts, and causes severe burning pains aggravated by the least

motion. A stool every two or three days with straining and pressure on the bladder, without the passing of any urine. *Staph.* 30 and 18 produced no change, but the 3 cured in nine weeks. *All. Hom. Zeit.*, 28, 101.

Ovaritis.— A French author recommends this drug for ovaritis arising from unfortunate love, or in consequence of thinking all the time on sexual things. It is useful also in

Nymphomania with similar symptoms, and the characteristic mental indications. Teeth turn black and cannot be kept clean. And in

Polypi of the Uterus or Vagina, with like characteristics.

Uterine Diseases.— *Staphisagria* meets: sad, peevish and ill-humored; anxiety and dread of the future; spasmodic pains in vagina; a feeling of weakness in the abdomen, as if it would drop; much toothache; black streaks run through the teeth; cases complicated with syphilitic or mercurial poisoning, after failure of *Nitric acid.*

Hysteria.— Dr. Guernsey gives these indications: "She is very sensitive to the least impression, the least word that seems wrong hurts her very much. She throws everything given her in her hands away indignantly, pushes things away from her. The sound teeth, as well as those decayed, are very painful to the touch of food or drink."

Cancer of the Uterus, with somewhat similar symptoms; spasmodic pains in vulva and vagina; flow of blood from the genitals after the critical age.

Amenorrhœa, when occasioned by chagrin, with indignation.

Neuralgia.— Dr. Bayes says that in neuralgia of the shoulder joint and arms, *Staphisagria* 6 or 12 has proved of great service.

Osteitis.— It has been used successfully in osteitis, especially of the phalanges of the fingers.

CASE MCLII. Mrs. A., aged thirty, never pregnant; menses irregular, uncertain, always late, sometimes wanting, but profuse, continuing a week or longer, consisting at first of pale blood, which became dark and clotted; occasionally spasmodic uterine contractions. Ten days previous to menses, sharp pains during motion, extending from the point of egress of crural nerve on the thigh, down over the inner surface of the knee to the great toe; constant aching of the limb, with great heaviness during rest; right leg affected. After the first sense of pain, paralysis of leg until catamenia fully appeared, when it gradu-

ally became normal. This is of six years duration. Dull aching of the nates while sitting, and extending to the sacral and hip-joint regions and small of the back. Dull stitches during movement, and drawing sensation about the knee and patella. Paroxysms of stinging pain along the fibula, near the maleolus; sweat at night; great general prostration; sinking feeling in the stomach and abdomen; complete amelioration of all the pains during rest at night. *Staph.* cured in three months. Dr. M. Preston.

Convulsions, and other spasmodic affections, caused by mental emotions, should suggest this drug.

CASE MCLIII. G. M., aged sixty. For fifteen years has had convulsions with loss of consciousness; retraction of thumbs, and foam at the mouth; attacks every one or two months. Under Allopathic treatment fifteen years, without benefit. Cause, had been unjustly accused of infidelity. Gave *Staph.* 30 every morning. Five years have passed without a return. Dr. Cigliano.

Scorbutus.—In scurvy it is useful when the gums are painful to the touch, and bleed easily on being touched; scorbutic ulcers on different parts of the body.

Intermittent Fever, complicated with scurvy and chronic ulcers, requires *Staphisagria*. Evening chills, without heat.

Spinal Affections.—In chronic disease of the spine, Dr. Neidhard gives *Staphisagria* 200, when there is want of memory and heavy weight between the eyes.

Wounds.—In the treatment of wounds *Staphisagria* ranks next to *Calendula*. Dr. E. C. Franklin applied *Staphisagria* lotion after an operation for hypertrophy of the tarso-phalangeal portion of the foot and the wound healed by first intention.

CASE MCLIV. Case of gunshot wound of the chest, the ball entering between the fifth and sixth ribs, and passing out between the eighth and ninth, detaching spicula of bone from the borders of the ribs. *Persulphate of Iron* arrested the hæmorrhage, and *Staph.* was given internally. He was able to attend to his business, in a fortnight. Dr. M. Macfarlan.

Fetid Perspiration.—*Staphisagria* may be used in cases of "offensive, strong-smelling perspiration, in women afflicted with a yellowish, excoriating leucorrhœa, with a predisposition to cellular polypi of the womb."

Eczema.—When there are yellow, moist, offensive scales, *Staphisagria* is beneficial. Considerable itching, which disappears when scratching, but soon appears in another place. Better in the open air. Oozing after scratchiug.

Tetters.—It is also useful for suppurating, humid tetters on the thighs, with swelling of the inguinal and axillary glands, and violent itching especially in bed.

Lichen, with intolerable itching, suggests this drug.

CASE MCLV. Boy, aged three months, was presented with lichen, or a dry, itchy pimply eruption on the face and behind the ears, the skin of which was rough, free from natural color and moisture, and due to subcutaneous effusions of plastic lymph. *Staphisagria* 200, three times a day, cured in a month. Dr. M. Macfarlan.

Impetigo, when the eruption is moist, itching, and oozing after scratching, suggests *Staphisagria*.

Herpes Circinatus, or ring-worm, is well met by it after the failure of *Sepia*.

Lupus.—Has been recommended.

Ulcers, which spread rapidly, require *Staphisagria* if they have a red areola, yellow, putrid discharge and hard edges. *Mercurial* ulcers after the failure of *Nitric ac.* and *Hepar*.

Love of Tobacco.—It was at one time claimed that this remedy would entirely destroy the taste for tobacco, if administered daily for a number of weeks, and some even went so far as to claim that it would remove all bad effects from chewing tobacco. Our experience does not accord with this. For complaints from chewing tobacco, *Arsenicum* is almost a specific. For complaints from smoking, *Nux vom.*, *Ignatia*, *Puls.*

General.—In conclusion remember that *Staphisagria* is always indicated for the consequences of chagrin with indignation, and frequently after the abuse of *Mercury*, especially if *Nitric acid* has not proved curative.

ALUMINA

Alumina.— Chemically prepared pure *Aluminium Oxide.*
Antidotes.— *Camphor*, *Bryonia.*
Duration of Action.— One month.

Mental Affections.—This remedy is frequently indicated in disorders of the mind. In melancholia or insanity, for instance, when the patient wishes to commit suicide every time he sees a knife, razor or other sharp instrument, or even if he sees blood; and in other cases when the patient is very anxious and uneasy, as if he had committed a crime, with great despair of his health. Especially is it useful in weakness of the mind as a consequence of onanism; that is, inability to follow up a train of thought, and want of ability to recollect things. He is moreover dissatisfied, ill-humored, peevish, and nervous. Also in mental affections from other causes, particularly if there is a desire to commit suicide, with great and persistent constipation.

CASE MCLVI. Melancholia. Lady, aged sixty-two, had an attack which was cured by *Lyc.* 2, in about two weeks. The following autumn she got in the same state again, and nothing seemed to relieve her. In March I found her much depressed, easily crying, full of bad presentiments, and unable to do any work; appetite and sleep normal; bowels torpid, but moved daily. From the time of awakening till about four o'clock P. M., she suffered; from then till she went to bed she felt perfectly well. *Alum.* 3, two doses per day, cured in four days. Dr. Elb.

Vertigo, when closing the eyes, suggests this remedy. Also vertigo with dread of falling forward; vertigo with a feeling of drawing and rigidity in the nape of the neck; sensation of intoxication alternating with pain in the kidneys; vertigo ameliorated after breakfast, or by wiping the eyes.

CASE MCLVII. Chronic cerebro-spinal disease. Boy aged twelve. Confusion of the intellect, weakness of memory, vertigo, headache in parietal regions; increased pulsation of temporal and carotid arteries;

heat of head; heat and redness of face; dilatation of pupils, which did not contract under the sudden effects of light; sees fiery spots; cannot distinguish small type. Nose dry, tongue coated, taste flat, stomach and abdomen slightly tympanitic; vomiting of food, mucus and bile, frequently; obstinate constipation. Urine red, but no sediment. Voice rough, hoarse, hollow. Lies continually on his back; vertigo, nausea and vomiting, whenever he raises the head. When attempting to walk, great weakness; limbs knocked together, and he lifted his feet high; when closing eyes, if not firmly held, he fell to the ground. Pulse 90 to 100; sleep restless; head drawn backwards during sleep. *Bell.* 30 relieved the mental confusion, weakness of memory, and signs of congestion of the head. After eight days, *Phos.* 30, which rendered the voice clear and pure, but the paralytic symptoms still remained. *Alum.* 30 cured in eighteen days. Dr. Ruhfus.

Alopecia.—*Alumina* may prove useful when there is excessive dryness of the scalp, with numbness; the head feels light; the hair falls out; obstinate constipation.

Cephalalgia.—It meets cases characterized by throbbing pains in the frontal region, aggravated by going up stairs, stepping, etc.; feeling as if a weight were on the vertex, or sensation as if the brain were dashed to pieces; nausea; chilliness, as if cold water were poured down the back; amelioration from drinking cold water. On touching the hair on the head, pain as if the place were sore.

Strabismus.—*Alumina* meets squinting of both eyes; stitches in the eyes; agglutination of the eyes on waking in the morning—they burn on being opened, with dread of light; dim-sightedness, which obliges one to wipe the eyes constantly, which relieves, with a sensation as if the lids would adhere in the corners; can neither read nor sew in the evening, the eyes are so dull and dry; falling out of the eye-lashes.

Chronic Otitis.—*Alumina* is occasionally useful after the failure of *Sulph.*, *Calc.*, etc.; when there is heat and redness of the ear for many evenings; stitches in the ear in the evening; discharge of pus from right ear, from time to time.

Coryza.—For colds in the head we ordinarily employ *Nux*, *Ars.*, etc., but if there is a disposition to colds in the head, we shall find *Alumina* preferable, particularly in dry, thin subjects, and old people with

soreness and scabs in the nose, and discharge of thick, yellow mucus. Also in

Chronic Catarrh of similar individuals, with great inactivity of the rectum. The greatest accumulation of mucus takes place in the evening and in the morning on waking, or a thick, tenacious mucus comes from the posterior nares in the evening and morning, with frequent hawking and difficult raising. Discharge from the nose, of pieces of dry, hard, yellow-green mucus; smell is weak or wanting. Aggravation in the afternoon, and amelioration in the open air.

CASE MCLVIII. Mr. B., aged thirty-five. Chronic nasal catarrh, with profuse, thin, watery discharge; nose sore internally; blows dark scabs and blood from the nose. *Alum.* 30, three times daily, cured in two weeks. Dr. L. Hoopes.

CASE MCLIX. G., aged forty, has had catarrh many years. After getting awake in the morning, he has to hawk for some time before he can dislodge a quantity of thick, tenacious mucus. Feels better when he gets out in the open air. Bowels rather constipated most of the time. *Alum.* 200 cured in a short time. Hoyne.

Ozæna.— It has been employed for symptoms similar to those already mentioned.

Ulceration of the Gums.— Dr. Gilchrist gives the following: "Pains in the jaws, with sensation as if the teeth were elongated; ulceration at the root of every tooth; bleeding of the gums, and swelling; dryness of the mouth in the morning, followed by increased secretion of saliva, with an astringent sensation in the mouth, and a musty, or putrid smell; constant secretion of saliva in the mouth; tongue feels rough, and is coated white, but with a good taste; or yellowish-white coating, with a bitter taste. Worse in the afternoon; also when chewing, and when drinking cold water."

Angina Granulosa.— For the sore throat of clergymen, or other public speakers who are thin in flesh, there is no remedy equal to *Alumina.* Dryness, rawness and hoarseness, or secretion of a thick, tough phlegm; painful swallowing, better after warm drink; aggravation in the evening. Useful also for

Ulcerated Sore Throat, when the "inflamed parts are spongy; the ulcerated surface secretes a yellow-brownish, badly smelling pus; a boring pain from the fauces to the right temple and head."

Œsophagitis and other affections of the œsophagus are well met by

Alumina, when there is painful swallowing, better after warm drink; constriction of the œsophagus when swallowing; food is felt until it enters the stomach.

CASE MCLX. Spasmodic constriction of the throat, which interferes with swallowing; feels the food the whole length of the œsophagus. She was obliged to have the food liquid or semi-solid. *Alum.* 200 cured. Dr. H. L. Chase.

Coughs in General.—Alumina meets the chronic coughs which occur in dry, thin subjects and old people. Tearing cough, every turn of cough being accompanied by involuntary emission of urine, which reduced the patient to despair. Sudden, forcible, short coughs, sometimes in long paroxysms, excited by a tickling in the larynx. Expectoration tough and difficult. Dr. C. Dunham says: "I have known *Alumina* to afford speedy and permanent relief in the tiresome cough which often accompanies elongated uvula, and seems to be excited by the contact of the tip of the uvula with the parts about the top of the larynx. and which is often temporarily relieved by the local application of astringents, (especially *Sulphate of Alumina and Potassa.*)"

CASE MCLXI. Miss C., aged seventeen, dark complexion, excitable, of consumptive family; has cough for three weeks, particularly violent in the morning; raises a little after coughing some time. Also cough in the evening, painless. *Alum.* 1m, two doses. Was much improved in six days, and rid of her cough in several days more. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

CASE MCLXII. Mr. W., aged thirty-seven, spare habit, teacher of singing; has chronic bronchitis, worse since three weeks, and characterized by sudden, violent, irrepressible paroxysms of coughing in the evening, while sitting; talking and singing makes him cough, but coughs particularly and habitually about six o'clock in the morning. After severe dry cough, there is a little expectoration. *Alum.* 200, in rarely repeated doses, and with perceptible improvement after the first, procured entire relief. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

CASE MCLXIII. E., aged ten. Since six years, following measles and lung fever, rattling, asthmatic breathing, always aggravated by coughing. Every morning a long attack of dry cough, which ends with difficult raising of a little white mucus. *Ars.* did no good. *Alum.* 200, two doses cured. Dr. C. Wesselhœft.

CASE MCLXIV. Cough for several months daily, soon after wak-

ing in the morning. Much of the time the cough had been dry, and came on in paroxysms, not unlike those of whooping cough; occasionally catarrhal symptoms, and expectoration early in the morning; some soreness of the throat, and considerable emaciation. The pulse was not irritable, neither was there an appreciable loss of strength. A dose of *Alum.*, 3d trit., every night for a week, effected a cure. Dr. A. E. Small.

Whooping Cough.—The indications given above are sufficent guides for the selection of this remedy.

Catarrh of the Larynx and Trachea.—*Alumina* proves curative especially "in those disposed to colds in the head and catarrh in the fauces, with mild, tearful, anxious disposition. There is in the larynx tickling and irritation to cough, with roughness and dryness in the fauces, especially in the morning after getting awake, with husky hoarse voice; dry, hacking cough, with frequent sneezing; sudden, fluent coryza, on one side only, the other being obstructed. Sensation of tightly adhering phlegm in the larynx, with wheezing on inspiration, not removed by cough or hawking; the chest feels oppressed and constricted, especially on sitting bent, which disappears on raising the body straight, and on walking. The short cough causes pain in the right temple and top of the head, sometimes, also, difficult breathing. The cough yields, sometimes a piece of mucus mixed with blood. Often the cough is attended with pressive pain in the throat, as of a lump, which makes the swallowing painful; great lassitude, sleepiness, and inclination to lie down."

Constipation.—For the constipation of infants, arising apparently from inactivity of the rectum, there is no remedy equal to *Alumina*, that is, if you use it rightly. Give it in the 3d to 6th, and you will probably see but little if any effect from it; but administer it in the 30th or 200th, as we invariably do, and we think you will agree with us. In the books it is recommended for the habitual costiveness of children that are brought up with artificial nourishment, and for the costiveness of pregnant females, but our experience with it leads us to recommend it for the constipation of all infants, whether naturally or artificially nourished. In adults it is useful when the rectum is inactive; the evacuation can be effected only by straining the abdominal muscles; stools very hard, knotty and scanty; ineffectual urging. Dr. Wm. J. Guernsey says: "Complete inactivity of the rectum,

especially after parturition—*Alumina* 47m, usually one dose will suffice."

CASE MCLXV. Miss G., aged ten, obstinate constipation for which *Nux* 3, *Bry.* 3, *Op.* 3, *Alum.* 3, etc., had been prescribed without remedying the trouble. *Alum.* 200 was given with a permanent cure of the trouble. Hoyne.

CASE MCLXVI. Miss R., aged forty, can't remember the time when she was not costive. Has taken continuously *Aloes* for physic for several years. Has no inclination to go to stool. When she does not have a passage for several days, she feels full in the abdomen and tight as a drum. When she does not take a cathartic, she has a small passage with great straining. She must grasp something and exert the whole system to accomplish an evacuation. Dry, hard passage like cranberries. Has dry piles and pain running up the spine. Completely exhausted after a passage. Rectum and bowels seem paralyzed. *Alum.*, three doses, 200, 1500, and 2300 at intervals of three weeks, cured perfectly. Dr. C. W. Boyce.

Chronic Constipation.—Dr. Wm. Bayes says: "I prescribed *Alumina* 30, gr. iii, every night, and *Alumina* 6, one-half grain every morning, in a very obstinate case of chronic constipation, with dry mouth and irritated looking red tongue, in a lady of thirty. She wrote thus in a few days: 'I have not been able to finish the medicine you prescribed for me on August 30th, for its effects upon me have been so strong that on the third day I was completely knocked up. Its first effect was principally that of a greatly increased action of the kidneys, causing me to be much disturbed at night; and this was followed by such a feeling of weariness and heaviness, too, that I felt much more inclined to lie down than to go out into the air. Yet I took the powder that same night, hoping these effects might wear themselves out. But this was not the case, for the next morning I was seized with a pain in the head, and a feeling of nausea, and felt at the same time so heavy, and my mouth so parched, that the approach of some acute form of illness suggested itself to me, as the only way of accounting for these strange symptoms When I ceased taking the medicine, however, they all gradually subsided. Had I been able to continue the *Alumina*, it would, as far as I could judge, have been of real use to me. After taking it three days, I had an

action of the bowels without the help of castor oil, and much more naturally than for some time past.' "

CASE MCLXVII. Lady, has been habitually costive for years; seldom had a passage without an injection; stools dry, hard, and lumpy, in balls, requiring much straining, which seemed to bear but little upon the contents of the rectum, showing its great inertness. *Alum.* 200, for two mornings, was followed on the third morning by a copious evacuation, and some days later by a diarrhœa, which had to be checked. Bowels regular since. Dr. R. C. Smedley.

CASE MCLXVIII. Meagre young woman, with yellowish skin, and sedentary habits, in whom there was no derangement complained of but inactive bowels, was given *Alum.* 30, a dose every evening. A frequent and watery diarrhœa ensued, which disappeared on discontinuing the remedy. Dr. H. Ring.

Proctitis.—Alumina has been recommended for tenesmus in the rectum and bladder at the same time.

Dysentery.—The main indication for its use is the symptom just mentioned, and a desire to defecate every time one urinates.

CASE MCLXIX. Dysentery which had not yielded to *Merc.* 200, *Nux* 200, *Lach.* 30. Fifth day noticed an unusual symptom invariably attending the dysenteric evacuations; after stool, which was dysenteric and attended with chills, backache and tenesmus, there was each time a free and involuntary flow of urine. *Alum.* 1m, two doses cured. Dr. H. V. Miller.

CASE MCLXX. Dysentery accompanied with tenesmus of the bladder. The desire to pass urine was urgent and continuous, but unsuccessful except during an evacuation from the bowels, which was also accompanied with violent tenesmus. *Alum.* 200, cured. Dr. Ad. Lippe.

Hæmorrhoids.—Alumina proves beneficial when the tumors become enlarged, on walking or other muscular exercise; stools hard and dry, attended with cutting pains in the anus, and burning of the varices; blood spurts out of the rectum, during an evacuation; aggravation in the evening, better in the morning.

Diarrhœa.—Very seldom of service, except in children, and when caused by acidity of the prima viæ, the stools being green.

Colic.—Alumina has been suggested in lead colic, but our use of it in this affection has been limited to the constipation which exists before

or after the paroxysm of colic. (*Vide U. S. Med. and Surg. Jour.* Jan. 1872).

Displacements of the Uterus.—Dr. W. Eggert gives these indications: "Menses scanty, pale, painful; with frequent micturition; urine smarting, even corroding. Leucorrhœa corroding, profuse, running down to the heels, often only in daytime, relieved by cold washes. Bland, painless ulcers upon the os; stitches, throbbing, itching in vagina; hysteria; worse every other day, better in open air."

Leucorrhœa.—We find *Alumina* curative in leucorrhœa before and after the menses; transparent mucous discharge in large quantities, only in the daytime; acrid corroding leucorrhœa with scanty menses; vertigo, constipation, flat taste, difficulty of swallowing from dryness of the throat; profuse leucorrhœa, running down to the heels in large quantities, lasting about a week after the menses, then disappearing and ameliorated by cold washing. Painful throbbing like the tick of a watch in left side of vagina.

CASE MCLXXI. Mrs. S., consulted me in December '66 for the following symptoms: yellow, viscid leucorrhœa, urine pale and stinking; pain in small of back. Being of a scrofulous diathesis, *Sulph.* 3, one dose per day. January '67, reports somewhat better, but the leucorrhœal and urinary symptoms unchanged. *Alum.* 200, one dose per day, cured in seven days. Hoyne.

Amenorrhœa.—It meets this condition when accompanied by the characteristic leucorrhœa, and obstinate constipation.

Dysmenorrhœa.—Useful when the patient is easily offended and disposed to weep; a little exercise prostrates her. "Pains chiefly wait on an evacuation of the bowels, and are characterized by pinching, writhing tenesmus; frequent and corroding urination; preceding dreams from which she awakes with headache, flushed face and palpitation; flow pale and scanty;" leucorrhœa before and after the menses; obstinate constipation.

Risus Sardonicus.—*Alumina* has been recommended for this symptom, but usually *Hyos.*, *Bell.*, *Stram.*, *Zinc.*, or *Nux vom.* will be found of more service.

Chorea. Epilepsy.—It is occasionally of service when the characteristic inactivity of the rectum is present. Sensation as if a hot iron were thrust through the lower vertebræ. Always awakening with palpitation of the heart.

Paralysis.—"Paralysis from spinal diseases," suggests *Alumina.* "Loss of sensibility of the feet; inability to walk only with open eyes, and in the daytime." Rheumatic and traumatic paralysis in gouty subjects.

Eczema.—Dr. A. R. Morgan mentions the following: "scalp, face and extremities are affected, with itching. After scratching moisture is developed; there is little or no relief after scratching. Tendency to grow moist. The slightest bruise of the skin smarts; the nails are brittle; dry skin, even in hot weather. The patient feels hidebound, as if the white of an egg had dried on the surface. (*Graph.*, *Phos. ac.*, *Sulph. ac.*, *Magn. carb.*, *Baryt. carb.*) Aggravation—in evening and from heat of bed (itching); during full moon; every other day. Amelioration in open air (*Baryt. carb.*) Pul -

Boils over the ears, in or on the nose and on the face, with obstinate constipation, require this remedy.

Skin Diseases Generally.—Its usefulness in these affections is rather restricted, being of service, as a rule, only when there is great inactivity of the rectum, and when there is itching, greatly aggravated in the evening in bed. Sulphur -

CAUSTICUM.

Causticum.—"*Tinctura acris sine Kali.*"
Antidotes.—*Coffea*, *Nux vom.*, *Sweet Spirits of Nitre.*
Duration of Action.—Several weeks.

Mental Symptoms.—The characteristic mental symptoms are few in number, viz.: Excessive sympathy for others; great melancholy, looks at everything on the dark side, especially during the menses; great apprehension whenever anything happens; very peevish.

Vertigo.—It meets vertigo on looking upward; vertigo, persons appearing larger than usual; vertigo at stool and after it, with sickness of stomach and loss of appetite.

Cephalalgia.—*Causticum* is serviceable in headaches accompanied with vertigo, and inclination to fall to the left side when looking upwards; rheumatic pain in the head, so severe as to cause nausea, burning of the ears, and thickness of hearing. Headache with roaring and buzzing in the ears, nausea, variable appetite, unsuccessful desire for stool, and heat of the head, with chilliness of the body. Tearing headaches, with nightly buzzing and roaring in the head, and tearing pains in all the limbs, especially worse during motion.

Stiff Neck.—It has proved useful in rheumatism and stiffness of the muscles of the nape of the neck, with stiffness of the occiput.

Scrofulous and Rheumatic Ophthalmia.—Here it should be given when there are pressing pains relieved by external pressure; constipation with unsuccessful urging; yellowish color of the face; weakly constitution; nightly aggravation. Movement before the eyes as of a swarm of insects. Ophthalmia caused by repelled cutaneous eruptions; chronic cases, with specks on the cornea, roaring in the head, amblyopic appearances, and colored wheels around the light.

Cataract.—Raue suggests it when there is a "constant inclination to touch and rub the eye, which seems to relieve a pressure in it." Dr. Kirsh, Sr., reports two cases cured (A. H. Z.) with *Causticum* and other remedies. Dr. C. H. Vilas says: "With *Sepia*, *Causticum* has

shared the reputation of arresting the development of cataract. With *Gelseminum*, it has stood as a competitor in paralytic affections of the muscles of the eye. It should not be confounded with *Rhus tox.*, however, in this latter class, the latter being the remedy when paralysis is the result of exposure to wet."

Amblyopia.—Prof. Small speaks of it, "where the vision is interrupted by dark points or misty appearances."

Paralytic Affections of the eye are well met by *Causticum*, when we find pressure, as if the upper eye-lid would be pressed down; cannot keep the upper eye-lids up, they are nearly paralyzed and will fall down over the eye.

CASE MCLXXII. Lady aged thirty-two, took cold after dancing, and was taken in the night with severe tearing pains in the left half of the face; afterward she saw indistinctly; diplopia followed, with inability to turn the left eye outward. *Bry.* 3. In eight days no change, except that the double images were not so distinct. *Caust.* 15 cured by the fourteenth day. Dr. Payr.

Fistula Lachrymalis.—It is as frequently indicated as *Staphisagria* or *Calc. carb.*

Warts.—For the cure of inveterate warts of the brow, there is no remedy equal to this.

CASE MCLXXIII. P., wealthy, aged forty, has had a wart on the right eyebrow for many years. All sorts of applications have failed to remove it. *Caust.* 30, one dose daily, removed it in less than a month. Hoyne.

Otorrhœa.—It may be given for "offensive discharge; paralysis of face; hardness of hearing."

CASE MCLXXIV. Otitis media. S., aged thirty. Three weeks ago took cold; loss of hearing followed, worse in the left ear; roaring, whizzing in the left ear; throat reddened, with increased mucus. *Merc. jod.* and *Iod.* were used without effect. *Caust.* 30, six powders, produced a slight improvement, and *Caust.* 200, six powders, cured. Dr. Houghton.

CASE MCLXXV. N., aged thirty-five. Constant whizzing, as if steam were escaping, from a cold taken two years ago; more recently dull pain in both ears; cough, with soreness and general stiffness; right ear worse; her own voice echoes through her head. *Caust.* 30

improved her very much, but she moved away and it was not known whether a complete cure was effected. Dr. Houghton.

CASE MCLXXVI. Mrs. S., aged forty-six, full habit, dark complexion, phlegmatic; deaf in both ears, worse in the right; no noises in the ear; ears dry inside, a little dark brown wax in the meatus externus. The tympani are covered with a similar shining mass. My voice appears muzzled to her. My cylinder watch was heard equally distinct on both sides, in the mouth and outside, half an inch before the right ear, and not at all on the left. She speaks low, because her own words appear to her very loud. On turning her head, cracking and snapping in the ears. She is worse in the morning. Turn of life, her menses omitted one month, and then came on worse. *Caust.* 80m, one dose cured. Dr. B. Fincke.

Coryza.— Should be given for "continuous, dry coryza, with obstruction of both nostrils; coryza, with hoarseness, preventing loud speech; itching in the nose and of the nostrils; old warts on the nose; pimples on the tip of the nose."

CASE MCLXXVII. A., mother of five children, healthy; was taken with a severe, chronic, watery discharge from the nose, thin and acrid, excoriating the nostrils; followed in three weeks by dull, aching pain in forehead, loss of memory and occasionally substituting a wrong expression for the one intended. *Caust.* x, cured. Dr. Goullon.

CASE MCLXXVIII. Three weeks ago, when blowing the nose, feeling as if something broke in the right eye, which watered much. Since, when blowing nose, feeling as if a tight skin came half way down over right eye, preventing the sight of that eye; removed by rubbing. *Caust.* 6m, one dose cured immediately. Dr. E. W. Berridge.

Cancer of the Face.—*Causticum* has in some instances proved beneficial.

Prosopalgia.— *Causticum* relieves when the pain is confined to the right side, but extending from the cheek bone to the mastoid process. Nightly aggravation, chilliness, scanty menses, and absence of thirst. Cases ameliorated by cold water.

CASE MCLXXIX. Facial neuralgia on *left side*; worse after midnight; better from rubbing the part with a cloth dipped in cold water. *Caust.* 6, in water, relieved at once. *A. H. Zeit.*, 81, p. 76.

CASE MCLXXX. Neuralgia of face, right side, tearing from superior maxillary bone into eye, ear and regio-submaxillaris. Towards

evening, chilliness, followed by heat in the night and sweat towards morning; weariness and inclination to lie down; woman aged forty; mild, gentle disposition. *Caust.* 30 cured. Dr. Mossa.

CASE MCLXXXI. Face and toothache, left side, since several years, worse from slightest exposure to air; drawing, tearing pain from malar bone up into eye and down into neck; constant phlegm in throat with hemming; soreness in the throat; profuse, badly smelling sweat at night; disturbed sleep. The patient, a woman aged thirty-nine, has had much grief, is of a melancholic mood. *Caust.* 30, five globules in water, cured. Dr. Mossa.

Eruptions.—Chronic eruptions in the face, particularly on the nose call for *Causticum* when the whole of the lower half of the nose is covered with scabs, attended with constant burning, stinging and itching, and internally the nostrils are ulcerated; there is frequent swelling of the face, swollen submaxillary glands and bitter taste in the mouth.

Paralysis.—In this connection it is well to remember that *Causticum* is an excellent remedy for facial paralysis, especially when confined to the right side. Also, in convulsions of the right side of the face, every attack being accompanied by violent headache, "delirium, loss of consciousness, and subsequent bleeding at the nose."

CASE MCLXXXII. C., aged seventy-five, paralysis of left side of face. Came on suddenly eight or ten days ago, without any perceptible cause. Left cheek pendulous; left commissure of lips forcibly drawn downward; mouth capable of closing very imperfectly; continual and abundant lachrymation; running of saliva from left corner of mouth, especially when he talked; sensibility perfect in the whole side of the face. *Caust.* 30 cured in a few days. Dr. Gabalda.

CASE MCLXXXIII. Woman aged forty-two, affected with acne rosacea for past two years. Difficulty in the act of spitting; alteration of the features; hanging down of the paralyzed side; paralysis of the lids; lachrymation; involuntary discharge of saliva, with great difficulty in retaining the food in the mouth when she chewed on the affected side. In order to close the eye on that side, she was obliged to depress the lid with her fingers, and to raise it again when she desired to open it; no strabismus, nor alteration of sensibility. *Caust.* 30 cured the paralytic affection. Dr. Gabalda.

CASE MCLXXXIV. Paralysis of right half of face, with insensi-

bility, in a man aged sixty, brought on by severe cold weather; and in a woman aged sixty, from the same cause, with wandering rheumatic pains in the head. Both cured with *Caust.* 30. Dr. Kurtze.

Odontalgia.—This remedy, like nearly every other in the materia medica, is useful for toothache. The particular kind for which it is employed is, throbbing pain in the teeth produced often by cold, or breathing in cold air, but without fever; painful sensitiveness of the teeth, which feel loose and lengthened, as if forced out of their sockets; swelling of and easily bleeding gums, with dragging pains in the muscles of face, and in the eyes and ears; pain is usually worse at night when the patient lies on the affected side. It is especially adapted to chronic toothache.

Fistula Dentalis.—Here it is most important, with nightly pains. Follows well after *Silicea.*

Gums.— Ulceration of, and other complaints of the gums are well met by this remedy. Gums are painfully sensitive; swelling of the gums before and behind; great sensitiveness when eating, and a spasmodic pain in the evening; a good deal of mucous saliva accumulates in the mouth.

Glossitis.—Dr. Bayes says: "I have seen *Causticum* 3 of great service in pain and swelling at the root of the tongue. Pain and stiffness at the articulation of the jaw, usually rheumatic, caused by sitting in a draft, is cured by *Causticum* 3."

Cancer of Tongue.—Has been highly recommended.

Paralysis of the tongue, vocal cords, or organs of deglutition, usually requires *Causticum*, *Baryta*, *Lachesis*, or *Stram.*

Enlarged Glands.—Dr. Nankivell used *Causticum* in a case of enlarged cervical glands, after *Sulphur* and *Calcarea* had failed, with decided and immediate benefit.

Angina Granulosa.—We have found it curative in quite a number of cases with these symptoms; constant desire to clear the throat, with burning pains; nightly aggravation; hoarseness; worse from stooping.

CASE MCLXXXV. A female singer had burning pains in throat, Constant desire to clear the throat, and much expectoration from the pharynx and larynx. There was redness of the uvula and fauces The pain was aggravated by stooping. Rapidly cured by *Caust.* 3. Dr. Goullon.

CASE MCLXXXVI. A corpulent woman had suffered more than a year with her throat; burning pain in the throat, not caused by swallowing, seemed to arise from the chest, was on both sides, worse from stooping. Cured in a month with *Caust.* 3. Dr. Goullon.

Aphonia.— Hoarseness, in consequence of taking cold, straining the vocal organs, or accompanying diseases of the throat and respiratory organs, usually yields to the influence of this remedy. Burning huskiness in the whisper, weakness of the laryngeal muscles; paralytic symptoms.

CASE MCLXXXVII. Girl, aged twenty, took cold and lost her voice; can produce scarcely audible sounds when trying to speak. *Caust.* 3 cured after *Hepar* had failed. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

CASE MCLXXXVIII. Paralysis glottidis. Girl aged eleven, has been exposed to a very keen and icy wind. She loses her voice and coughs day and night, hollow, without resonant sound. Partial paralysis of right side of face also. *Spongia*, *Acon.*, *Hepar*, *Rhus tox.*, *Mag. mur.*, made no impression during eleven days treatment. *Caust.* 6, every hour or two, cured in fifteen days. Dr. J. Kafka.

CASE MCLXXXIX. A., aged twenty four. Perfect aphonia, which came on suddenly, without any precursors. Phthisis is unknown in her family. Had taken large quantities of *Merc.*, which only took her strength away without any relief to the lost voice. *Spongia* was given, as she complained of dryness in the throat, with tickling sensation; a hissing cough; larynx sore to the touch. But as neither *Spong.* nor *Sulph.* helped, we put her on *Caust.* 30, a dose morning and evening, for four days. Amelioration progressed steadily for a whole month, when her voice was as clear again as ever before. Dr. Wieniawsky.

CASE MCXC. Miss R., aged twenty, attended a meeting exposed to a snow storm, and indulged in vocal exercise. On returning home, experienced slight tickling and pricking in larynx accompanied by cough and no expectoration. During the night dryness and soreness of throat and fever. Hoarseness and a deep cough set in, having a croupy sound. Articulation became difficult as the hoarseness increased. The voice became extinct, and the patient could not speak above a whisper. All the while she had complained of soreness in the throat and pricking in the larynx. *Aconite* 6 was first administered for an entire day, after which there was less fever. *Hepar sulph.* 6 was

given, and before another twenty-four hours the character of the cough was changed, whitish mucus expectoration in which there were no streaks of blood. During the next twenty-four hours the soreness and pricking in larynx nearly disappeared and the cough was less severe; remained much the same for one or two days, expectorating considerable tough, greenish mucus. Cough worse at night. *Hyoscyamus* 6, two or three doses; expectoration increased in quantity, and quite a number of lumps of thick, heavy mucus were thrown off, and yet there was no restoration of the voice. *Causticum* 30 and 200 were given with good effect, and the hoarseness gave way and the patient was able to speak aloud. Dr. A. E. Small.

CASE MCXCI. A young lady, of strumous habits, had an attack of acute laryngitis. She now complained of inability to speak, except in a whisper and the attempt causes pain; sense of soreness and weakness extending from larynx down under the sternum. In morning, expectorates little hard plugs of mucus, but, if she eats sweet things, this is constantly followed by expectoration during the day. Thorax deformed, owing to curvature of spine. Perspirations are very readily excited. Aching and weakness of spine (left side). *Hep.* cured pain in larynx and down under the sternum. *Caust.* cured the aphonia. Dr. F. Black.

Diphtheria.—Dr. T. Bacmeister thinks much of this remedy in paralysis following diphtheria. He says he has never known it to fail to cure. Dr. v. d. Heyden reports a case of paralysis of one arm and the muscles of deglutition following diphtheria, cured with *Causticum.*

Influenza, particularly when epidemic, suggests this drug, if there is great rawness of the throat and chest when coughing, hoarseness or loss of voice; involuntary discharge of urine during the cough. Dr. W. J. Guernsey says: "*Causticum* 60m has never failed me in relieving an involuntary escape of urine during coughing, sneezing, etc."

CASE MCXCII. A man had been attacked with influenza, after which he had been suffering with the following symptoms for three weeks past, every day, from 7 A. M. to 7 P. M.; violent stitches from right frontal eminence toward the root of the nose; whole right side of face felt numb and pithy; nose sore; voice hoarse. *Caust.* 30, cured in two days. Mosthaff.

Croup.—Dr. E. C. Price says: "*Causticum* has a place in the treat-

ment of croup. Its distinctive symptom is a sensation of rawness in the larynx."

Chronic Laryngitis.—It meets the hoarseness, racking cough, and the sensation of rawness in the larynx. Dr. Bayes says: "In some cases of laryngeal and tracheal cough with more or less aphonia, I have seen benefit derived from *Causticum* 2 to 6, especially when complicated with urinary difficulties."

Bronchitis, also, with similar symptoms, and heartburn, acidity of the stomach; pain over left hip when coughing; rheumatic and neuralgic pains, increased by every change of temperature, but ceasing when in bed; morning hoarseness; involuntary discharge of urine when coughing. Cough worse on bending forward.

CASE MCXCIII. Lady, aged eighty, liable to attacks of a violent, loud, ringing cough, which exhausts her during the day and prevents sleep at night. Cough caused by great irritation at the root of the trachea; no expectoration, or if any, very scanty; no abnormal physical signs in lungs; pulse normal. In a few days the general health suffers—loss of appetite, pains in hepatic region and profuse cold night sweats. Sometimes *Bell.*, *Hep.*, *Iod.*, *Kali bich.*, *Hyos.*, or *Con.* have relieved; sometimes nothing but change of air. The last attack *Caust.* 1 decimal relieved in twenty-four hours, and cured in two days. Dr. F. Black.

CASE MCXCIV. Lady, of gouty habit, catches cold very readily; no coryza, but at once a severe, short but violent and fatiguing cough, which harasses her night and day; scanty expectoration; tickling in larynx. Urine becomes scanty, loaded with urates, and escapes involuntarily with every cough,—excoriates the parts. When the cough comes on, the chronic, gouty pains which affect the left side from the eye to the heel, cease, and are in abeyance until the cough disappears. In three different attacks *Caust.* 1 has given very marked and speedy relief;—a few doses arresting a cough which otherwise would last two or three weeks. Dr. F. Black.

CASE MCXCV. Mrs. W., aged thirty-seven. Her appearance was that of a consumptive, thin in flesh, with a hollow and racking cough, which occurred at all hours of the day. Medicines availed nothing in this case until the following symptoms were elicited. At two o'clock every morning she awakes from a sound sleep, springs from her bed to the floor, and screams on account of the cramp in her

heel-cord. Her jaws are so stiff and lame that she has not been able to eat much for weeks. *Caust.* 6 in solution, a dose every two hours. She did not have the cramp in the heel again; the stiffness of the jaws disappeared in a few days, and in a short time there was no cough. Dr. W. B. Chamberlain.

Pertussis.—In whooping cough *Causticum* is "applicable only in the first catarrhal stage. But in this stage, when the symptoms, in other respects, correspond exactly, it cuts the disease short and prevents the outbreak of fully developed whooping cough." The main indications are: unceasing short, hollow cough, excited by a creeping tickling and by much mucus in the throat, for the most part of the daytime without expectoration, at night with detaching of an acrid, fatty tasting mucus, which, however, cannot be discharged but must be swallowed. The cough is worse from evening till midnight and from stooping, talking, eating, drinking coffee, cold air, and being in a current of air. A swallow of cold water allays the cough. There is morning hoarseness, and when coughing there is pain over the left hip, and involuntary discharge of urine.

Dyspepsia.— When the patient complains of a constant sensation as if lime was being burnt in the stomach, with flatulence and water-brash, *Causticum* proves curative.

CASE MCXCVI. Violent pains in the stomach; at times the pain seems to be seated in the stomach, at times in the chest; always relieved by lying down; increased by moving about; constipation; frequent but unsuccessful desire to pass stool; sleeplessness at night; unable to rest in any position. The attacks of pain occurred once or twice daily; a small carbuncle appeared on the neck, over the spine, during the continuance of the attack. *Caust.* 200, cured. Dr. W. E. Payne.

Intestinal Obstruction.- - *Causticum* relieves when there is frequent and unsuccessful urging,—can only pass the stool while standing; stool comes in pieces; obstinate constipation with varices in the anus; the straining causes a good deal of pain, anxiety and redness of the face. Dr. Wm. Bayes says: "There is a form of constipation in which I have always seen good results from this medicine. The evacuation is very solid, is expelled with great difficulty and straining and presents a shining appearance as if greased. I have also seen it

useful in itching of the anus not arising from ascarides, but accompanied sometimes with a small rash and at others by an oozing of mucus." In constipation he uses the 6th or 12th dilution.

Diarrhœa.— It is useful only in chronic cases, especially in dyspeptics and consumptives. The attack recurs every time they eat fresh meat. Key

Hæmorrhoids.— *Causticum* proves serviceable in hæmorrhoids when accompanied with obstinate constipation, with ineffectual urging or fistula ani. The varices are large, painful and stinging,—burning when touched, hindering the stool; pains increased by walking, standing and reflection.

CASE MCXCVII. Man, aged sixty-two, after ecrasement of hæmorrhoids during healing of the ulcers; paleness and loss of flesh; great sensitiveness to contact of the anus; burning at anus; frequent darting along the course of the ulcers up into the rectum; slow healing; sleepless forepart of the night. *Caust.* 200, three doses at intervals of three hours, cured. Dr. J. C. Morgan.

Fissures of the Anus.— This remedy has been advised when there is the characteristic constipation. Painful pustule near the anus, discharging pus, blood and serum. Spasms of rectum preventing walking.

Colic.— Raue advises *Causticum* for crampy colic of a chronic character, with pain from the stomach through to the back, up into the chest, down into the abdomen; belching; rumbling in the bowels; obstinate constipation; tongue coated whitish on both sides. To this we may add, pains in the abdomen, causing her to bend double — greatly aggravated by the least nourishment or tightening her clothes.

Diabetes.— Dr. Bayes says: "I have cured several cases of diabetes insipidus with *Causticum.* In the frequent and urgent desire to urinate, met with in hysterical females, and during the convalescence from some forms of fever, this medicine acts well. Also when the same symptom is present with oxylate of lime deposit."

Cystitis.— Useful here when the muscular coat of the bladder becomes paralyzed. Frequent, difficult, and painful urination; smarting pain in urethra when urinating; light colored urine with cloudy sediment; involuntary emission of urine when coughing, sneezing, etc.; thirst. Urine loaded with lithic acid and lithates, with great debility.

Enuresis, or Incontinence of Urine, with symptoms similar to the above, suggests this drug. Children with black hair and eyes. Involuntary discharge of urine when asleep; always during first sleep.

CASE MCXCVIII. Nocturnal incontinence of urine. Girl, aged seven. Blepharitis ciliaris of herpetic nature. Every morning lids and conjunctivæ palpabrales reddened and pasted together by a plastic mucus, which dries and glues the ciliæ in bundles together. *Caust.* 30, twice daily for five days. The wetting the bed soon cured altogether, and the blepharitis began greatly to improve. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

CASE MCXCIX. Two boys, brothers, ten and twelve years old, who had wet the bed from their birth, and on whom all medicinal and moral means had been tried in vain. *Caust.*, a spoonful every morning, cured the younger in three doses; the elder was radically cured by the subsequent use of *Natr. mur.* Dr. H. Dunsford.

CASE MCC. Miss D., aged fifteen, brunette, of a bilious constitution with scoliasis, suffered with nocturnal incontinence of urine, more or less frequent, at intervals. *Caust.* 200, one dose. After ten weeks the affection returned, took another dose and then continued it every eight days, then every fourteen, afterward every twenty-one, and lastly every twenty-eight days. Cured. Dr. Rummel.

CASE MCCI. Complicated disease of the urinary organs. Boy, aged ten, had suffered six years ago with an acute catarrh of the bladder, brought on by taking cold. It had been accompanied with an eruption, blisters, which burst. Ever since has been subject to painful retention of urine, brought on by the slightest exposure to cold. *Puls.* did nothing. Complains that all his joints feel as if they were too short, hindering free motion; there also had appeared a blister on the prepuce. Urination was attended with burning pain. Always more or less hoarseness. *Caust.* 3, night and morning, cured in two weeks. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

Chancre.—"*Causticum* is good for chancres secreting an acrid corrosive pus, or a watery, greenish fluid, with complication with cutaneous affections, gout or scurvy." Berjeau.

Syphilitic Ostitis and Periostitis.—Indicated when there are fistulous openings on any part of the body; urinary difficulties,—urine loaded with lithic acid and lithates, or depositing a mucus sediment; loss of memory or weakness of mind.

Spermatorrhœa.—It proves useful "when the urine contains stringy mucus, with sensation of burning when passing the water, or when blood also is passed, the pollutions being very frequent, with continual loss of prostatic fluid; it is very efficacious when the memory is very deficient or the head appears confused." It is occasionally indi cated in *spinal irritation* particularly for nervous weakness and pains in the loins, rendering the least movement intolerable, and painful stiffness of the parts.

Leucorrhœa.—*Causticum* should be employed for leucorrhœa, in females with a sickly, yellow look and drooping eyelids; hysteric spasms and restlessness; menses are too early and too abundant, or retarded and abundant; after its cessation a little blood is passed from time to time, for many days, which smells badly; and for profuse leucorrhœa, smelling like the menstrual blood, with disinclination to coitus.

Cancer of Uterus.—Guernsey says the indications are: "a good deal of burning in the internal organs, with varices in the anus,—the sufferings from which are made intolerable by walking. Her upper-lids are so heavy she cannot keep them up, they seem to be paralyzed."

Menorrhagia.—*Causticum* is useful when the menses are too early and too abundant; after its cessation a little blood is passed from time to time for many days, which smells badly. Menses cease to flow at night and on lying down; blood bright red with pain in the pelvis as if pressed or screwed together. Women with yellowish complexion who look at everything on the dark side during the menses.

Amenorrhœa.—This drug has been successfully employed for delay of the first menses, particularly when there are epileptic fits at the age of puberty. Scrofulous women, with leucorrhœa worse at night, are also benefited by it if they are melancholy at the time the menses should appear.

Dysmenorrhœa.—Guernsey mentions the following: "During the menses, pain in the abdomen as if the parts were torn, with pain in the small of the back as if from a bruise, and discharge of large clots of blood. A sticking pain below the left mammæ. Face very yellow."

Aglactia.—*Causticum* should be given "when as an attendant symptom, threatened amaurosis exists. Pulsations and noises in the ears. Anxiety and despondency."

CASE MCCII. Mrs. C., light complexion and delicate, while nursing her first child, experienced the almost total loss of milk from the fatigue of watching and anxiety during the severe illness of her babe. This secretion which had quite disappeared for at least two days, was restored in twelve hours by a few doses of *Caust.* 200. Dr. J. P. Frost.

CASE MCCIII. Mammary fistula after abscess, healed after *Caust.* 200; opened, however, again, during the following period of lactation, when *Caust.* did no good. Dr. C. G. Raue.

Rheumatism.— *Causticum* is one of our most important remedies in chronic rheumatic affections and arthritis. Tearing pain with stiffness and swelling of the joints; rigidity of joints; contraction of flexors; aggravation of the pains in the evening and in the fresh air; amelioration on getting warm in bed; aversion to being uncovered; trembling of the hands; great weakness and lameness of the legs. Rheumatic pains in the head so severe as to cause nausea, burning of the ears and deafness.

CASE MCCIV. Pain in middle of spine, on swallowing, as the food goes down, as from a sharp crust there, sticking into it in an inward direction, (in rheumatic fever) was cured by a few doses of *Caust.* 6m (Jenichen). There was much relief after third dose; it was given every third hour. Dr. E. W. Berridge.

Coccyodynia.— We find it serviceable for "dull drawing pain in the region of the coccyx; darting pain in the coccyx; pain as from bruises in the coccyx; every movement of the body gives a pain in the small of the back; pinching, crampy pain in the lumbar region and buttocks."

Neuralgia.— "*Causticum* 12 and 30," says Dr. Bayes, "relieves certain forms of neuralgia, and tenderness and muscular pains, when the symptom of urging to urinate is also present, and when the urine is pale and colorless."

CASE MCCV. Intermittent neuralgia. Mrs. C., aged fifty-five, has had Allopathic treatment for five months, three of which she was bedfast; very much emaciated; no appetite; constipated; tearing pains commencing along the lumbar vertebræ and running forward around the left lumbar region, to the linea alba; coming on every morning at nine o'clock and going off at 3 or 4 P. M. Considerable hardness of the muscles in the region of the pain. *Caust.* 6m, a few doses cured. The pains of *Caust.* I have found are of a tearing

Jahr prefers Causticum in Chorea when due to suppressed eruption on head—

character and moving forward. Tearing pains commencing in the back of the neck, moving up and forward to the frontal region, coming on in paroxysms, will be cured with *Caust.* Dr. D. R. Gardiner.

CASE MCCVI. Ischias, caused by taking cold in consequence of scrubbing and washing. The patient had been confined to the bed for eleven weeks. Cured with *Caust.* 30. Dr. Heyne.

Pain in Loins.—Dr. Bayes says, the symptoms pain and weight in the loins which are cured by *Caust.*, appear to me to be those depending on passive congestion of the kidneys.

Shortening of Leg.—Dr. C. Wesselhœft reports a case of apparent shortening of left leg, relieved by *Causticum* 200 and 20th.

Chorea.—*Causticum* meets distortion, twisting and jerking of the limbs, after suppressed eruption on the head; jerking of the limbs during sleep; paralytic affections.

CASE MCCVII. Peculiar case of a young girl, who had the following paroxysms: the child laid down on her stomach, when one of her knees was firmly inserted into the hollow of the other knee and her feet drawn upwards upon the buttocks. In this position her body commenced jerking forward and backward, simulating the movements which are exercised during coition; at the same time the muscles of the face became contorted, similar to risus sardonicus. After the attack the child would be exhausted: but during the intervals she showed no particular symptoms; the spells were worst in the morning. Cured by *Caust.* Dr. Gross.

Epilepsy.—The following indications are given by Raue: "Before the attack—imbecility of mind; heat of the head, followed by sweat all over; great pressure in the pit of the stomach extending all over the chest and hindering breathing. During the spell—sometimes bleeding of the nose, very red face, biting of the tongue. Afterwards—soporous condition, headache, noise in the head, exhaustion. During the intervals, on the scalp and glabella, small, round, soft lumps; sweats easily on the head, stoppage of the nose; tongue coated on both sides white; sour or sweetish, badly tasting eructation, like ink or rotten wood; pain in the small of the back and constant coldness of the shoulders and joints of the feet; great restlessness which urges him to run away. Causes; suppressed itch, protracted intermittent, softening of the brain. Worse during new moon; drinking cold water as soon as the pressure in the stomach commences, pre-

vents the attack." Dr. Kirsch reports several cases cured with the 30th, 600th and 2m. Dr. J. B. Owens reports a case cured with the 30th.

Progressive Locomotor Ataxy.— Baehr recommends it in this affection.

Paralysis.— We have several times in this article made mention of its usefulness in paralysis (pages 529–530). It is always to be thought of in cases coming on after exposure to severe cold winds, with vertigo, fear of death, and obscuration of sight.

CASE MCCVIII. Lady, aged sixty-nine, poor, took cold; a few days after, paralysis and insensibility of right side; her voice was faltering and she was at a loss to find the right expression. *Nux vom.* 4, and *Cocc.* 3, without benefit. Œdema of the foot and hand. *Caust.* 30, cured. Dr. Kurtze.

CASE MCCIX. Female, aged seventy, was suddenly attacked with paralysis of right arm; tongue much swollen; speechless, unable to swallow, except what was introduced deep down into the pharynx. Five weeks after the attack, the patient took *Caust.* 30, one dose every day. In six weeks well. Dr. Kurtze.

CASE MCCX. Contraction and paralysis of the left arm. X, aged forty nine, had suffered for several years with wandering rheumatic pains; afterward became fixed in the left arm, ending in paralysis Arm was forcibly applied against the thorax, the forearm being flexed upon it, and the fingers completely and permanently flexed. The slightest attempt to extend the forearm, to open the fingers, or to separate the arm from the trunk, extorted cries from the patient; all voluntary motion was absolutely impossible; sensibility was heightened, and the gentlest pressure caused acute pain, principally along the course of the nervous trunks. Suffering caused by pressure continued for a long time after the pressure had ceased. *Puls.* and *Ledum* 12, without benefit. *Caust.* 30 produced formication in the affected limb. *Sulph.* 30 removed the pricking pain, but pressure still excited pain along the nerves. *Caust.* 30 cured. Dr. Gabalda.

Scorbutus.— It may be given in cases with ulceration of the mouth, hoarseness, and cough, particularly aggravated on bending forward.

Intermittent Fever.— Occasionally useful when the chill is left-sided, and more marked than the other stages; heaviness and roaring in the

head during the sweat; internal chilliness, followed by perspiration, and afterwards heat occurring towards evening.

Skin Diseases.— *Causticum* is always useful in cases characterized by gnawing, itching, and burning after scratching; aggravation from cold, during perspiration, during dry weather, and in the evening; amelioration during wet weather, in warm air, and from cold water. Involuntary urination when coughing or sneezing.

Prurigo, with symptoms similar to the above, indicates this drug.

CASE MCCXI. Miss A., aged eighteen, dark eyes, coarse black hair, bilious-lymphatic temperament. Eruption on body and lower extremities, of one month's duration. Minute, slightly prominent papulæ, some of which are covered with small red scabs; much itching, aggravated towards evening, and by the heat of the bed. *Merc. sol.* 6. Two weeks later, worse. *Caust.* 1 cured in two weeks. Dr. G. W. Richards.

Eczema.—"Moist eruption, especially on nape of neck. Rheumatic and gouty. Insupportable restlessness. Eruption around the nipple, tending to ulceration. Child is afraid at night in a dark room; does not want to go to bed alone. Aggravation in evening, in the open air; amelioration from warmth, and heat of bed." Dr. A. R. Morgan.

CASE MCCXII. Eczema, with thick crusts on the nostrils; soreness in the nose; swelling of the nose; nose stopped up. *Causticum* cured. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

CASE MCCXIII. Lady aged sixty-six, has had a dry tetter on the right cheek since several years. *Calc. carb.* usually relieved its exacerbations. Since a few weeks, however, there forms a moist and suppurating spot in the centre of it. This gradually enlarges and covers with a thick crust. The inside of the cheek is hard, and there is itching and burning in the tetter. *Caust.* 3 cured in a short time. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

Herpes.—The indications are the same as those mentioned under eczema. *Herpes* of the prepuce.

Lupus.— *Causticum* has been highly recommended by Dr. Goullon, Jr., for the ulcerative and non-ulcerative forms.

Acne.—It is of benefit in cases which have not been improved by *Sulph.*, *Hepar sulph.*, or *Ars.* Persons with old warts on the nose or eyebrow.

CASE MCCXIV. Acne mentagra. *Caust.* 3, two drops three times

a day, caused pains in the face and limbs. A higher preparation had the desired effect. Dr. Mossa.

CASE MCCXV. Acne rosacea. A case is reported by Goullon, (Raue's Record '72.) girl aged twenty-four, cured with *Caust.* 2.

CASE MCCXVI. Acne tubercles in the face in dispersed groups. In the beard here and there hard pustules with blackish centre. *Caust.* 2, night and morning, cured. Dr H. Goullon, Jr.

Lepra.— Dr. C. F. Nichols says of a case of lepra, *Causticum* 30 and *Ars. jod.* 30 restored sensation to the left side and limbs, removing the more recent pink patches on the chest, relieving pains in lower limbs; case treated two months, but the cure was not permanent.

Scabies.— *Causticum* should be given "after the abuse of *Sulph.* or *Merc.*; yellowish color of the face; warts in the face; involuntary discharge of urine when coughing, sneezing or walking; sensitiveness to the cold air." Raue.

Blisters on the heels, or feet, especially when phagedenic, require *Causticum.*

Felons.—Its external and internal use has been recommended by Dr. Goullon.

Ulcers, bleeding easily, when surrounded by blisters and vesicles, are frequently cured by *Causticum*, if of a chronic or malignant character.

Warts.—Principally used for old warts on the brows, nose or face, when of large size.

CASE MCCXVII. Mary, aged six years, has been troubled for a year or more with a number of large warts on her hands. Various agents have been employed to remove them, but without success. Ordered *Caust.* 3, morning and evening. After taking the remedy a few weeks the warts disappeared, and there has been no recurrence. Dr. G. W. Richards.

CASE MCCXVIII. A man aged thirty-six, an ironmonger, has a large oval-formed, horny wart close to the extremity of the right forefinger, which considerably interferes with the proper handling of his pen. *Causticum* 12 removed every vestige of this wart in fourteen days. Dr. W. Morgan.

CHAMOMILLA.

Chamomilla.—Anthemis nobilis, Chamomile Flowers.
Antidotes.—*Coffea, Puls.*
Duration of Action.—One or two days.

General.—HAHNEMANN says, "A very small dose of *Chamomilla* seems to moderate excessive sensitiveness to pain, or the disturbing influence which pain exercises in some persons upon the mind; for this reason it relieves many of the morbid symptoms produced by the excessive use of coffee and narcotic substances, and is on the other hand, less beneficial to those who remain patient and composed during their sufferings."

Mental Symptoms.—The prominent ones are, he seeks a cause for quarrelling; he inclines to be angry and out of humor; he leaves out whole words in writing; very impatient, can hardly answer one with civility; contrary to her condition in health, she is always out of humor, particularly at her menstrual period, when she is headstrong, even unto quarreling. Children are quarrelsome, want to be carried; child is exceedingly fretful, must be carried about all the time; child wants different things and repels them when getting them.

Vertigo.—This remedy cures vertigo brought on by drinking coffee, (compare *Nux*); also vertigo when talking, and vertigo with inability to collect his senses.

CASE MCCXIX. Mrs. ——, aged seventy-three, consulted me for dizziness, coming on upon rising in the morning, so severe as to cause faintness and dimness of vision. The patient was inclined to be fretful and peevish. *Cham.* 30 effected a speedy cure. Dr. G. M. Ockford.

Cephalalgia.—In one form of headache is this remedy particularly applicable, viz.: Headache with catarrhal symptoms, brought on by suppression of the cutaneous perspiration, with ill-humor and hysteric symptoms. Headache, with bitter taste, bilious vomiting and quarrelsome mood; hot all over, with thirst.

CASE MCCXX. Mrs. A. has headaches from time to time, caused

by changes in the weather. She, although usually of sweet disposition, is then a perfect tyrant, stamps and scolds; has a bitter taste in the mouth, and vomits bile. *Cham.* 12 cured her. Hoyne.

CASE MCCXXI. Female aged twenty-seven, delicate, thin, with red hair, sanguine temperament, suffered with excessive headache during fourth confinement, without interruption in the night, and coming on in paroxysms in day time. *Cham.* 30 helped immediately and permanently. *All. Hom. Zeit.*

Ophthalmia Neonatorum.— For inflammation of the eyes and lids in new-born infants, occasioned by cold, there is no better remedy than this, particularly if the child has a greenish diarrhœa, colic, and wants to be carried about all the time; he is quiet only when carried.

Scrofulous Ophthalmia.—The following case illustrates:

CASE MCCXXII. *Cham.* 200 relieved ophthalmia scrofulosa; intense photophobia, the least light unbearable; profuse, acrid discharge from eyes and nose; fiery-red rash on face. Dr. A. K. Hills.

Keratitis.— Dr. Geo. S. Norton says: "This drug seems to be often adapted to cases of pustular inflammation occurring during dentition. Its symptoms are apparently severe, and though it may not always cure the disease, still will often check its progress, or relieve some of its symptoms."

Otalgia.—*Chamomilla* relieves in children, when the pain is excessive, almost unbearable. The child is cross, obstinate, and very restless; cries at every little thing. We have not found it useful in acute otitis.

CASE MCCXXIII. Girl aged five, tension, tearing and jerking pain in the ear, increasing in intensity with every recurring attack, so as to cause the child to cry out suddenly. *Cham.* cured perfectly in five minutes. Dr. Henry B. Harris.

Coryza.— It is beneficial for catarrhs with ulcerated nose, loose, rattling cough, chapped lips, peevishness, with frequent chills and thirst; one cheek red and hot, the other pale and cold; smell more sensitive than usual.

Prosopalgia, due to anger, to vexation, or brought on by exposure to cold, is quickly relieved by *Chamomilla*, if the pains are sharp and lancinating, causing the patient to tear around the room, or cry out from time to time. Hot perspiration about the head, with redness of one cheek, and paleness of the other. Irritability and wildness. Dr.

Bayes says, "face-ache, with a tendency to gum boil and swelled face, demands *Chamomilla*, 3 to 6 dec., generally in alternation with *Bell*.

CASE MCCXXIV. Swelled face, caused by a carious tooth. The inflamed periosteum was extremely painful and raised in the form of a hard tumor; there was continuous lancinating pain, with aggravation at night, and she had not slept for four days. *Cham.* 3, externally and internally, gave immediate relief, and in a few days she was well. Raue's Record, '72.

Odontalgia.—*Chamomilla* is the great remedy for women and children, particularly if coffee drinkers, or if vexed at the least trifle. Throbbing toothache, insupportable at night, and increased by the warmth of the bed; no particular tooth can be pointed out as the painful one, but the pain seems to extend through the whole set, every tooth feeling too long; the pain is so acute that the patient runs about from time to time crying out or moaning; redness, heat and swelling of one cheek; pain shoots up into the eye and ear; great thirst, but aggravation from drinking anything cold; warm sweat about the head; often swelling of the submaxillary gland. The toothache usually commences soon after meals, especially if warm food or drinks have been taken; partial relief is sometimes obtained by applying a cloth dipped in cold water to the cheek. Toothaches from taking cold, from disordered stomach, or coming on just before the menses, are well met by it.

CASE MCCXXV. Girl aged thirteen, of weak constitution, obstinate, had been suffering for several days with toothache, a rending pain in the head and face, stitches in the ear, and profuse salivation. She smelled of *Cham.* 200, and next day was well. Dr. Gross.

CASE MCCXXVI. W., aged forty, after exposure to a draught, got tearing in teeth and cheek. The pains continued in spite of leeches, creosote, clove oil, opium, etc., with aggravations and ameliorations for nearly a month; along with them were ptyalism and swelling, first of the cheek, then of the chin; the pains did not arise from any one tooth; they were worse in the night; he could not then lie in bed, he had to walk about his room for hours. The teeth are not loose nor decayed; they are hardly painful to touch, the gums are at present not affected. The pain seems to be owing to chronic irritation of the nerve of the teeth and jaw. The pains yielded to *Cham.* 1, every three hours, in twenty-four hours. Dr. Watzke.

Dentition.—*Chamomilla* meets many of the lesser ailments of children during dentition, such as colic, diarrhœa of a greenish color, earache and feverishness, with headache; and not unfrequently it controls convulsions due to this cause.

Tongue.—Dr. Wm. Bayes says: "The tongue which indicates *Chamomilla* is deeply covered with a thick, yellowish, but moist, (sometimes wet,) white fur, often with indented edges, sometimes with red, irritated looking edges; the breath is peculiarly offensive."

Tonsillitis in children suggests this remedy, when there is inability to swallow solid food; sensation as of a plug in the throat; hoarseness and cough, with rattling of mucus in the trachea; swelling of the parotid and submaxillary glands; peevishness, nothing pleases them.

Angina Granulosa.—Its employment has been suggested in this affection, when the result of a cold, or of a series of colds, with inflammation, and dark redness of the soft palate and tonsils, stitches and burning in the larynx, with hoarseness; difficult deglutition; irritability.

CASE MCCXXVII. A gentleman was attacked with a violent sore-throat, from substituting a thin cravat for a heavy one. The velum, uvula and tonsils were much inflamed; fauces covered with little ulcers; deglutition was excessively painful. *Cham.* 30. Better in five minutes, and well on the second day. *Hom. Exam.*, 1846.

Laryngo-Tracheitis.—This remedy, although not of frequent utility, meets these indications: catarrhal hoarseness, with continuous tickling in the upper part of the windpipe, causing a dry cough; stitches and burning in the larynx; wheezing and rattling in the trachea; after expectorating, a burning or sore spot under the sternum; tenacious mucus in the trachea. Especially suitable for women and children, with nasal catarrh, impatient mood and restless tossing about. Aggravation at night, and amelioration from cold drinks and cool air.

Cough in General.—*Chamomilla* meets the coughs of persons of a nervous constitution and delicate organization, who are very sensitive to pain and external impressions. Dry cough, with wheezing or rattling in the chest or trachea; cough excited by moral emotions, or by tracheal or bronchial irritation, and accompanied with tickling under the

sternum; suffocative cough at night during sleep; cough, with evening fever and restlessness.

Bronchitis and Pneumonia.— Dr. H. V. Miller says, *Chamomilla* "meets dry cough, worse at night and during sleep. Child wants to be carried; irrascibility. It is sometimes required in adults."

Whooping Cough.— *Chamomilla* is applicable only to the first stage. (*Caust.*) The cough is aggravated by anger, ill-nature, crying and weeping, talking, eating, drinking coffee, at night, by cold air, and in the open air, especially if it is windy.

Asthma.— *Chamomilla* is the remedy when an accumulation of flatus seems to produce the attack. There is an inclination to be constantly moving; the upper part of the body is covered with sweat; the face is of a reddish color and the urine pale. Better from bending the head back, in cold air, and drinking cold water. Worse in dry weather and from warm diet. Dr. Hirschel says: "*Chamomilla* is a grand anti-spasmodic, especially in women and children. The picture of nervous bronchial asthma is beautifully given in the symptom: suffocative constriction of the chest as if the throat were throttled, with constant desire to cough."

Palpitation of the Heart in women, after mental excitement, is frequently relieved by a few doses of this remedy, particularly if the patient is very cross and irritable.

Diaphragmitis is a rare affection and is seldom found uncomplicated. It exists in combination sometimes with pleurisy, peritonitis or pericarditis. *Chamomilla* would be indicated for the following symptoms: "Throbbing burning pains in the region of the short ribs and pit of the stomach, worse from pressure; short and anxious breathing; short dry cough; vomiting, belching, great restlessness, tossing about, loud complaining."

Dyspepsia.— Dr. Bayes says: "Some forms of indigestion are well met by *Chamomilla* 1 to 6th. There is aching pain after food with soreness of the stomach and irritability of mind. The evacuations are generally either greenish or like undigested food. Fretfulness in children almost always depends on the state of their abdominal functions, and in all the little derangements of infant and child-life *Chamomilla* 12th often acts like a charm. The sour breath, the pinching pains, the flushed cheek, the greenish motions are wonderfully under the influence of this medicine. I have tried other dilutions

both higher and lower, always with less success; why, I cannot say."

Gastritis.—*Chamomilla* is beneficial if the attack follows, or is accompanied by vexation or anger. Bitter taste with bilious vomiting; hot all over with thirst; abdominal pains with frequent emissions of large quantities of pale urine; rumbling in the bowels; belching; sleeplessness. Also in

Gastralgia, with similar symptoms.

CASE MCCXXVIII. A middle-aged, medium-sized, healthy working man, commenced about ten years ago to have irregular attacks of a dead, heavy pain in the pit of the stomach, extending to the spine. The attacks came on early in the morning at first, only once in two or three months, but gradually increasing in frequency, until they came as often as three times a week and lasting for several hours. During the attacks which would come on suddenly, the patient could sit, stand, or lie only in a doubled up position, with the hands pressed against the stomach. He was very uneasy, and when in bed tossed about in great agony; hands and feet cold, little perspiration. *Argent. nitr.*, *Atrop.*, *Calc.*, *Nux vom.* having been given during a paroxysm with doubtful benefit, he received *Cham.* 2d decimal, four times a day for one week, then twice a day for two weeks, lastly once a day for ten days more. Since this treatment, now over three months, there has been no return of the attacks. Record '73, p. 117.

Intestinal Catarrh. Infantile Diarrhœa. Cholera Infantum.—*Chamomilla* is useful in these affections for the following symptoms: diarrhœa from anger and chagrin, or aggravated by mental emotions; diarrhœa green, watery and slimy or like chopped eggs and spinach; hot diarrhœa, stools smelling like rotten eggs; painless, green watery diarrhœa, a mixture of feces and mucus; green watery, corroding stools, with colic, thirst, bitter taste, or bitter eructations; nightly diarrhœa with severe colic, causing the child to bend double; diarrhœa during dentition, from cold, the child draws the limbs up and the belly is bloated and hard; wants things which it repels when getting them; loathing of food; vomiting of food or bile; soreness of the anus; child wants to be carried all the time; intense thirst; much crying out with the pain; urine hot, with anguish when passing it; excessive sensitiveness to pain.

Dysentery, with somewhat similar symptoms, suggests this remedy. Also when the stools are yellow, chopped, or watery.

Cholera Morbus.—It may be successfully employed in cholera morbus, coming on after a sudden cold, or the result of chagrin or anger, with severe cutting pains in the abdomen, frequent emissions of large quantities of colorless urine, hot and thirsty with the pain. distension of abdomen like a drum, vomiting of bile, painful, bilious evacuations; great irritability of mind, impatience, restlessness; children want to be carried and feel better when carried about.

Hæmorrhoids.—For bleeding hæmorrhoids with colic, *Chamomilla* is serviceable if we find ulcerating fissures in the anus; frequent urging and diarrhœa; pain in the back, almost driving him mad, worse in the open air and at night; with the pain, hot and thirsty; great restlessness with moaning and tossing about; very irritable.

Flatulency.—It speedily relieves when the epigastrium is painfully bloated, with sensation as if the contents were pressing into the chest; abdomen distended like a drum; wind passes off in small quantities.

Colic.—*Chamomilla* is useful in wind colic when the symptoms just mentioned are present. Continual rolling in the bowels, the parts feeling as if rolled up into a ball; bitter taste and bilious vomiting; green watery diarrhœa; great restlessness and anxiety; hot all over with thirst.

CASE MCCXXIX. Protracted colic with sensation as if bowels wer drawn up in a ball, and nightly aggravations, cured after six weeks "regular" tampering, by a few doses of *Cham.* 3. Dr. Small.

Infantile Colic.—Dr. Wm. J. Guernsey says: *Chamomilla* 10m is invaluable for the flatulent colic of new-born infants."

Bilious Colic, also requires this remedy when the pains are intolerable, almost driving one mad; vomiting of food, mucus, or bile; caused or aggravated by anger or vexation.

Intestinal Obstruction.—Its use has been suggested in the treatment of children during dentition.

CASE MCCXXX. Constipation during dentition. Male infant, aged eight months, enjoyed good health with the exception of a single function; has been costive since birth; no passage sooner than five or six days, and frequently a longer time intervened. Discharges are solid, yellow; crumbling with no other morbid attraction than the excessive dryness. When the rectum is overloaded, bowels are somewhat distended, the flatulence causing him to be restless at night; when the bowels move, all these symptoms disappear. *Cham.* 30,

morning and evening, relieved in twenty-four hours and he had no relapse. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

Peritonitis. Enteritis.—Occasionally of service in these affections, for painful bloatedness of the epigastrium, with bitter taste and bilious vomiting; passing of small quantities of flatus without relief; nightly aggravation with great restlessness and anxiety.

Hyperæmia of the liver, especially when due to anger or vexation, requires *Chamomilla.* Pressing pains in the region of the liver and throughout the abdomen, paroxysmal in character; bitter taste in the mouth and bilious vomiting; yellowish complexion; headstrong and ill-natured; oversensitiveness to pain.

Jaundice.—No remedy is as appropriate as this for the jaundice of new-born children; they cry a great deal, and can only be pacified by carrying them about.

Nocturnal Enuresis.— We do not remember having seen more than one case in our literature that was benefited by *Chamomilla*, and that case is here given.

CASE MCCXXXI. Nocturnal Enuresis. Whooping cough as a complication. Child cross, had to be carried. *Cham.* cured. Dr. H. V. Miller.

Sexual Organs.—*Chamomilla* is occasionally of service in venereal diseases. The following are the prominent indications: soreness of the border of the prepuce and itching stinging pain of its margin; burning in the vagina, with yellow or watery acrid discharge; tearing, drawing pains in the back, with contractive sensation in the spine and painful stiffness in the loins; the sexual desire is very much excited, and accompanied with nocturnal emissions.

Diseases of Women.—*Chamomilla* is often indispensable in the following affections:

1. *Leucorrhœa*, yellow, smarting, with burning in the vagina as if excoriated, particularly after a meal; acrid, watery, with labor-like pains, and nervous irritability.

2. *Metritis* coming on after a fit of passion. Pains press upwards, she is hot and thirsty, cross, inclined to scold; one cheek red and hot the other pale and cold; frequent desire to urinate, passing large quantities of pale urine; discharge of coagulated blood; restlessness and sleeplessness.

CASE MCCXXXII. B., aged twenty, robust and healthy, confined three days previously. After being much vexed, was taken with

colicky cutting pains in abdomen and a severe chill. Pains so intolerable that she was always wishing to jump out of bed. Lochial discharge had suddenly ceased. Passed a sleepless night, in continual pain which ceased towards morning, with some sleep and perspiration. Bags of hot bran laid on the abdomen, and hot teas seemed to relieve. At noon, another chill with most violent, cutting pains in the uterus. High fever; skin moist and burning hot; great thirst; tongue coated white; pulse quick, irregular, easily suppressed; abdomen sensitive to touch; dull pressure in head; fainty weakness. *Cham.* 2, every two hours. Recovered in a few days. Dr. Watzke.

3. *Displacements of the Uterus.*—Dr. Eggert gives the following indications: "Menses too early, too profuse; blood dark, clotted, sometimes offensive; menses suppressed from checked perspiration or from anger. Profuse discharge of clotted blood, with severe labor-like pains, and tearing in the legs; discharge of blood between the menstrual periods. Membranous dysmenorrhœa. Fluor albus, yellow, smarting, sometimes corroding; acrid water from the vagina after a meal; drawing from the small of the back forwards; griping and pinching in uterus, followed by discharge of large clots; burning in vagina as if excoriated; frequent desire to urinate; passing large quantities of pale water. With all her ailments she presents an altered change of mind and disposition; when amiable in health she is now uncivil, snappish, short spoken, irritable, and during the aggravation of pains, she almost becomes furious and wild. Semilateral, tearing headache; usually with one red cheek. The headache is felt even during sleep. Pains are worse at night, and in open air; better after sweating, on rising, and when walking; twitching of the eyes and lids; toothache, worse after warm drinks; drawing pains in small of back; crampy feelings in the calves at night."

4. *Cancer of the Uterus*, with somewhat similar symptoms.

5. *Metrorrhagia*, with frequent discharge of coagulated blood; tearing pains in the legs; labor-like pains in the small of the back and in the uterus; very irritable; will not remain quiet in bed; fainting spells.

6. *Menorrhagia* with similar symptoms; coldness of the extremities, and frequent desire to urinate, passing large quantities of pale, colorless urine.

7. *Amenorrhœa.*—"She suffers on account of a checked perspira-

tion, or on account of a fit of anger. She is very irritable and disposed to be quarrelsome; can hardly keep her temper. One cheek is red, the other pale. Pressing towards the genital organs; passing of large quantities of colorless urine." Guernsey.

8. *Dysmenorrhœa*, when the pains extend from the back to the genitals; discharge of dark coagulated blood; tearing pains in the veins of the legs; she is impatient, fretful; warm sweat, especially about the head; oversensitiveness to pain.

CASE MCCXXXIII. A maid, aged twenty-four, has been suffering, at every monthly period, intense agony, partly from headaches, but chiefly from painful menstruation. Her sufferings have lasted from puberty. A lady physician in New York, diagnosed retroversion of the womb. The headaches and a burning, drawing pain in the middle of the back, which was constant; with canine hunger, worst at 11 A. M.; great thirst; hot flushes of the face at times, and weakness of the knees, as if she would sink, were removed in about a month by *Sulph.* 3d, once a day. The agonizing pain during menstruation remained unmitigated, and resisted, *Bell.*, *Coff.*, *Puls.*, *Sepia* and *Sulph.*, all in the thirtieth potency. Once only in three months was it relieved by *Nux vomica* 200. I was first consulted on the 7th of December, 1874, and, although her general health was greatly improved, it was not until April, 1875, when her headaches returned, that I observed she was very irritable when spoken to, both before and during the flow of the menses. *Chamomilla*. One week before menses, when her irritability begins, she has pains like those of labor, always in the morning before breakfast, with sickness and vomiting of her meals. Headache, with throbbing in both temples, with a bursting feeling in vertex, relieved by pressure and cold; aggravated by reading, by bright light, and by looking at an object fixedly. Her sufferings eased off generally on the second day after the flow was established. Eight years of the most intense suffering, as above described, was brought to a close; cured by *Cham.* 10m, in three doses or globules during the period, having been preceded by *Cham.* 3d, one globule every night during the interval. Dr. Thos. Skinner.

CASE MCCXXXIV. Was called by a lady, pretty well on in the climacteric period of life, who had been suffering for three hours from very severe cutting pains in the umbilical region of the abdomen. She informed me that in the last half hour of the time, the

pains were almost unendurable in whatever position of her body, nor could she bear the slightest pressure on the part. The pains constantly extended upwards to the ribs. *Cham.* 6m. In eight minutes she said relief was coming. In seven minutes more she said she experienced decided relief, when I gave her another dose. In a few moments more, she exclaimed, "the pains are entirely gone, thank you, thank you, sir." Nor have they ever returned. Dr. C. Doran.

9. *Cancer of the Breast*, when the pains are worse at night and in the open air; drawing, lacerating pain in the indurated breast; breast painful to the touch; ill-natured nearly all the time.

10. *Excoriated Nipples*, with induration of the breasts, or erysipelas; milk cheesy or mixed with pus; worse at night, when she is restless and very impatient.

Parturition.— *Chamomilla* is a valuable remedy when the pains are spasmodic and distressing, or when they press upward; she is very impatient, can hardly bear them,—wants to get out of bed and walk around; is hot and thirsty, cross, inclined to scold; has to urinate very often, the urine being profuse and light colored.

Rheumatism.— *Chamomilla* meets muscular rheumatism when there are violent drawing pains, driving him out of bed at night and compeling him to walk about; great irritability of temper; considerable perspiration about the head; with the pain, hot and thirsty. Neither lying down, nor sleeping, nor sweating lessens the pain, but it is relieved after sweating or on rising.

Sciatica.— Similar symptoms suggest its administration in this affection. The pain almost drives him mad; it is worse at night, especially in bed; better from getting up and moving about.

Convulsions.— Raue recommends *Chamomilla* for the convulsions of children during dentition, or after nursing the breast of a woman laboring under the effects of a recent fit of passion, especially if one cheek is red and the other pale; hot perspiration on the head, especially on the hairy portion; great thirst, bloated bowels, colicky pains, greenish discharges, sour vomiting, constant moaning and groaning; the child wants to be carried about all the time; during sleep a suspicious working of the muscles of the face as if smiling.

CASE MCCXXXV. B., aged twenty-five, convulsions following measles—tetanic form—several times a day, steadily increasing in severity; throws herself from side to side, forwards and backwards.

Eyes protrude and rotate constantly in their orbits. *Petr.* 200, *Secale* 200 lengthened the intervals, and convulsions took on more of the cataleptic type. *Cham.* 200, cured. Dr. A. Puccinelli.

Intermittent Fever.—This remedy is occasionally useful for these symptoms; chilliness in some parts of the body, while others are hot; heat and sweat predominate and often occur together; during the heat one cheek red and hot, the other pale; the sweat is generally confined to the head; patient is peevish, cross and restless; bitter taste and bilious vomiting.

CASE MCCXXXVI. A fat lady aged thirty. Chill light, lasting but three hours, with red cheeks, no thirst. Fever high, with one red cheek, and vomiting of bile. Very cross; much sweat. Paroxysm in forenoon; anticipating two hours. *Cham.* 200 every three to four hours during apyrexia; cured. Dr. A. L. Fisher.

Relapsing Fever.—Dr. H. D. Paine found that *Chamomilla* often modified the attacks.

Yellow Fever.—Dr. W. H. Holcombe advises *Chamomilla*, especially for women and children, with gastric irritability.

Typhoid Fever.—We have found this remedy useful during convalescence for prosopalgia, sciatica, or other neuralgic pains rendering the patient cross and very impatient.

Morbilli.—When a child with measles takes cold and a painful watery diarrhœa sets in, this drug should not be forgotten. Starts and jumps much during sleep; sour smelling sweat during sleep—mostly on the head.

Eruptions.—*Chamomilla* is frequently curative in children and lying-in women, who are over-sensitive to pain, and cross and fretful.

Ulcers.—When the pain is greatly aggravated at night, this remedy will relieve.

Erysipelas.—A case of erysipelas of the face and scalp is reported in Raue's Record, cured with a decoction of *Chamomilla*. There was enormous swelling, the submaxillary glands were swollen and an abscess formed. There were abscesses also on the pericranium, with intolerable headache. The bone became denuded, and the suppuration was abundant. Cured in three weeks. Four cases are reported in the *American Hom. Review*, 1860, p. 229. One of phlegmonous erysipelas of face and scalp, one of foot, leg and scalp, one of intermit-

tent fever, with abscess, and the last one of pleuritis after typhoid, with profuse suppuration of pus.

Abscess.—Dr. Bayes says, "*Chamomilla* has appeared to me to promote the formation of pus in chronic abscesses where *Hepar* has failed to act promptly. It also appeared to relieve the pains to some extent, and to make them more bearable. In some cases, threatened abscess of the face or jaws has dispersed under *Chamomilla* 3d dec. to 3d."

CASE MCCXXXVII. *Poisoning by Chamomilla.* X, a lady of nervous temperament, very irritable and subject to headache. Found her extended on a bed in disorder, her face red, hot and covered to her very hair with a profuse perspiration. She was a prey to great anxiety, excited in all the senses; scratched at the walls with her hands, and her cries could be heard through the whole neighborhood. I entertained the idea of poisoning, but could gather no facts upon which to base a diagnosis. At the end of twenty minutes the face grew pale, the pulse became small and rapid; the delirium and hallucinations continued. I was thinking to send for a priest, when I learned at last that X, feeling sick at the approach of her headache, her husband had prepared her a strong infusion of the flowers of chamomile. I did not hesitate to attribute to this fatal drug all the nervous phenomena I saw before me, for I knew the temperament of my patient in every particular, on which a large dose of chamomile could not fail to exercise considerable effect. *Coff.* 3 relieved her in a few moments. Dr. Van Cutsem.

COCCULUS.

Anamirta cocculus.— *Cocculus Indicus.*
Antidotes.— *Nux vom.*, *Camph.*
Duration of Action.— From one to two weeks.

Mental Symptoms.— Sadness, irrascibility, anxiety; tendency to start especially at night. Distracted, he easily forgets what he has just thought. Anxiety as if he had committed a great crime; everything worries him. Irresistible inclination to sing and tra la, a kind of mania.

CASE MCCXXXVIII. Mental alienation, in consequence of suppressed monthly period. Congestion of blood to the head; will not eat anything except bread and water, at other times she eats reasonably. She appears imbecile; at other times she acts like a maniac, is wicked, talks constantly; dances and makes all kinds of gesticulations. *Cocc.* 30, night and morning. She soon became quiet. The period reappeared at first scanty, gradually normally, and the girl got well. Dr. Stens, Sr.

CASE MCCXXXIX. A young lady student was very nervous and hysterical. Her father's sudden death from apoplexy rendered her condition much worse, when she became a maniac. She was very sensitive to the least noise and jar, which were unbearable. Her head became hot, her eyes red, the eyeballs protruding. She was sleepless, and had headache, the pain extending down the spine. *Bell.* did some good for a time. *Nux vom.* gave only temporary relief. I then heard the family relate an incident. When riding in a boat some years since, the patient first began to experience these nervous symptoms. *Cocc.* 3, cured. Dr. C. W. Boyce.

Vertigo.— *Cocculus* may be used for the following: Vertigo with difficulty of speech; vertigo followed by difficulty of reading and thinking; vertigo increased by sitting up in bed or by the motion of the carriage; vertigo as from intoxication; paroxysms of vertigo with

nausea; vertigo with flushed, hot face and head, with confused feeling in the head after eating or drinking.

CASE MCCXL. A nursing woman, aged twenty-nine, lost her milk entirely, a fortnight after her confinement, owing to violent diarrhœa. This brought on the following symptoms: Vertigo as if everything were turning; feeling of emptiness in the head with inability to recollect; the same empty feeling in the abdomen; when swallowing she had a feeling in the left side of her throat as if a plug were lodged there; constant feeling of pressure and as if bruised in the epigastrium, extending to the spine, increased by laughing; very weak; occasional flushes of heat, with prickling extending into the tips of the fingers. *Cocc.* 6 and 3, four doses of each, removed the symptoms in eight days. *All. Hom. Zeit.*

Hyperæmia of the Brain.—*Cocculus* proves serviceable in cerebral congestion and *apoplexy*, even after previous depletion, especially if the face is red and hot, and feet cold; pupils are dilated; the eyes are closed, with the balls constantly rolling about; sopor; paralysis of the right or left extremities; also in nervous apoplectic conditions, with hemiplegia.

CASE MCCXLI. Encephalitis. My youngest son, aged twelve, was taken with pains in the head March 11. March 15. Face pale or flushed with eyes half veiled; cannot open eyes though insensible to light; unconsciousness; delirium with fear and fright or visions of wild beasts biting, and demons; great agitation, incessant talking, with paroxysms of shrill cries at short intervals, with great muscular strength; has to be kept in bed. Pulse 120 to 130, small and thread-like; difficulty of passing water which is abundant; pap-like diarrhœa; tossing about the bed. *Hyos.* 200. Some improvement up to the 18th, when the symptoms changed. Short intervals of consciousness, during which he complained of great sensitiveness of the back of the neck and whole spine; light did not affect his eyes, the sight being gone; lips parched and dry, but slight thirst; angry and indignant form of delirium; when roused he complained of dizziness and cephalalgia, as if the head were tightly compressed; soon falls again into a murmuring stupor, with tossing of the head and incessant trembling of the hands; has not slept an instant since the eleventh. *Cocc.* 200 instead of *Hyos.* Improvement followed on the third day and a recovery soon took place. Dr. Malan.

Cephalalgia.—Certain forms of headache are speedily cured by this remedy, especially headache as if the eyes would be torn out, particularly during every motion, with vertigo, or aching pains in the forehead, and a feeling as if the head were empty or hollow; aggravation after eating, drinking, talking, laughing, walking or smoking. Headache and trouble about the head in persons who lead a sedentary life, drink a good deal of coffee, smoke much, and exert their minds to excess. Headaches of those who have indulged in masturbation, excesses, and whose nerves have become feeble in consequence. Hysteric headaches with nausea and vomiting. Painful concussion in the brain, when walking, when moving the head, or while talking; head and face hot, feet cold; unable to bear the least light or noise; cannot lie on the back of the head but must lie on the side.

Pediculus Capitis.—There is no remedy so effectual as this, when used in the form of decoction, externally. It not only destroys the louse but the nits also. We have used it in very many cases, and have never known it to fail if its use was persisted in for three or four days.

Migraine.—Dr. Trinks says that judging by the recorded symptoms we should expect much from this remedy, but so far it has failed to relieve.

Amblyopia.—Its use has been suggested, when the patient sees a black figure before him walking to and fro; when he turns the figure turns also. In a case of vertigo with this symptom, we relieved the patient in a few days with *Cocculus* 3. In

Arthritic Ophthalmia, with the same symptom, *Cocculus* has proved curative. Pain in the eyes as if torn out of the head; aching of the eyes with dryness of the lids; dilatation of the pupils; obscured vision, worse at night.

Ear Diseases.—Here it may be given for roaring in the ears as though there were sea shells before them, but only when there is present some form of vertigo.

Coryza.—Occasionally of service when accompanied by burning in the œsophagus extending to the fauces, with taste of sulphur in the mouth; contractive sensation in the trachea, as if irritated by smoke, inducing almost constant cough; sneezing; blows bloody mucus from the nose; tired feeling in the chest.

Prosopalgia.—Here *Cocculus* is useful when the attack comes on in

the afternoon, and lasts several hours. It suits best persons who are subject to flatulency, acidity of the stomach, constipation or diarrhœa, and neuralgic pains in other portions of the body. Before the attack there is prostration, chilliness with yawning, and stupefaction of the brain,—this latter symptom continuing for some time after the attack. The mental symptoms change often from despondency to gaiety.

Chronic Laryngitis.— *Cocculus* is beneficial for irritation and dryness of the larynx, with dry, fatiguing cough; sensation as if something had lodged in the pit of the throat which arrests the breathing; always worse for a while after eating, drinking or talking; constipation.

Palpitation of the Heart.— Raue suggests it for "tremulous palpitation, from quick motions and mental excitement, with dizziness and faintness."

Œsophagitis.— *Cocculus* has no equal for affections of the œsophagus characterized by spasms, or a sort of paralysis of the œsophagus, preventing deglutition, and burning pain extending to the fauces, with the taste of sulphur in the mouth. With these symptoms there is dryness and roughness of the œsophagus, but no thirst.

Nausea and Vomiting.— It speedily relieves nausea when occasioned by a ride in a carriage or car; and seasickness when the affection is from cerebral irritation. Nausea resembling sea-sickness, as if the stomach heaved up and down,—often brought on by looking at a vessel pitching up; on sitting up, objects around seemed to move up and down. Dr. Bayes says: "Vomiting in the morning, nausea and inclination to vomit when riding in a carriage, I have frequently cured with *Cocculus* 3; also spasmodic colicky pains occurring after eating."

CASE MCCXLII. Miss M. who was about to start on a long journey with her uncle, called to enquire if I had a remedy for sick headache, caused by riding on the cars? I promptly answered, yes! She therefore informed me that her uncle suffered even worse than she did, in fact his misery was so great that he rarely went from home on account of it. I gave her a vial of *Cocc.*, ordering each of them to take eight pellets just before starting, and if any head symptoms should present, to take another dose. On arriving at their destination, she wrote me the following: "We never had a better trip in our lives. Neither of us were sick. Thanks." Dr. W. T. Branstrup.

Dyspepsia.—In some cases of dyspepsia and gastric irritability, we find the following symptoms, for which *Cocculus* is particularly applicable, viz.: excessive repugnance to food, excited even by the smell of food, accompanied by hunger; empty eructations; paroxysms of nausea with tendency to faint; excessive nausea and inclination to vomit when riding in a carriage, with vomiting; short sticking pains in the pit of the stomach.

Gastralgia.—*Cocculus* quickly relieves spasms of the stomach, with crampy, pinching pains in the region of the stomach after every meal, with accumulation of water in the mouth and oppression of breathing; afterwards pinching in the whole abdomen, with ill-humor and sluggish intermittent stool.

CASE MCCXLIII. Farmer, aged thirty, of a cachectic appearance, had for some time been affected with a chronic affection of the stomach. Allopathy had not been able to do him any good. Main symptoms were, throwing up the ingesta, which frequently smelled sour, but most of the time putrid; putrid eructations. Feces also had a putrid smell. Frequently complained of water brash. *Cocc.* 200, one globule, cured him in a fortnight. Dr. Gross.

Intestinal Catarrh.—*Cocculus* has proved curative in diarrhœa occurrhœa occurring during the day only, or whenever riding in a car; painless, thin yellow stools, with rumbling in the bowels. In chronic cases—hectic fever and great emaciation.

CASE MCCXLIV. A lady was invariably attacked with diarrhœa whenever she rode in a car or omnibus, though the distance might be only two miles. *Cocc.* 3, cured. Dr. D. Dyce Brown.

Typhlitis.—*Cocculus* is suggested by sharp pains in the abdomen, as if caused by sharp stones, constipation, distension of the abdomen, and nausea with inclination to vomit.

Intestinal Obstruction.—The indications are, hard stool every other day, expelled with great difficulty; abdomen distended and feeling as if full of sharp stones, when moving.

Colic.—Raue advises its employment in "flatulent colic, coming on about midnight, with incessant formation of flatulence, distending the abdomen; going off without relief, and obliging him to turn from side to side. Belching relieves. The pain is most severe in the epigastric, umbilical and right iliac region. There is nausea, vomiting, yellow face, cold perspiration, anxiety and restlessness."

Hernia.—*Cocculus* has been recommended in certain forms of hernia, but with what success I am unable to say. Inguinal hernia, occasioned by gradual dilatation of the inguinal ring; inguinal hernia, with accumulation of flatulence; inguinal hernia of small children, with slow stool, canine hunger, and emaciation; incarcerated hernia, with violent chilliness, burning and cutting in the abdomen, vomiting of food, great restlessness, heat, redness of face, sweat as from anguish, hot, hard, tight scrotum, of the size of a fist, and frequent attacks of gagging, with increase of the colic.

Umbilical Hernia.—Dr. J. F. Baker suggests this remedy after the failure of *Nux vom.*

Frequent Micturition.—Frequent desire to urinate in pregnant females is often a troublesome symptom to remove. When accompanied by spasms, or colicky pains in the bowels, *Cocculus* will generally have the desired effect.

Gonorrhœa.—Rarely of service, although suggested by Berjeau for "tensive, aching pain in the orifice of the urethra when not urinating."

Epididymitis.—*Cocculus* is beneficial when the drawing pains are of a spasmodic character; the parts are very sensitive to contact.

Onanism.—This drug may be employed for masturbation, and its effects, as we have already stated, when there is sadness, irrascibility, anxiety, tendency to start, especially at night. The head is principally affected, the pain locating in the forehead, often accompanied with vertigo and imaginary fears. Sometimes he sees a black figure walking to and fro before him.

Spinal Irritation.—*Cocculus* is useful in spinal irritation, the effect of excessive loss of animal fluids, when there are tremors affecting the back, which feels bruised, and trembling of limbs, with increased sexual desire, palpitation of the heart and stiffness of the muscles of the neck.

CASE MCCXLIV. Spinal irritation in a young woman, aged twenty, who had suffered much from vertigo, and frequently with sick headache on rising in the morning. After suffering in this way for an indefinite length of time, she began to experience stiffness in the muscles of the neck and great weakness; she had considerable pain in the lower portion of the spine and trembling of the limbs; she also complained of oppression of the chest, palpitation of the

John Fraiser - Cocculus above all remedies in dysmenorrhoea. first drug to g

heart, paralytic weakness of the right side, and numbness in the right upper and lower extremities. Directed the use of the flesh-brush over the surface of the parts affected, and *Cocculus* 6 every three hours. She soon began to experience decided relief. The remedy was discontinued after a week, and no further medication was required. Have also administered this remedy in several cases of *Chorea* affecting the muscles of the face and extremities, and with satisfactory results. Dr. A. E. Small.

Diseases of Women.— *Cocculus* is of service in the following affections:

1. *Leucorrhœa* like serum, mixed with purulent ichorous fluid; leucorrhœa in place of the menses — she is so weak is scarcely able to speak; scanty, irregular menses, with leucorrhœa between the periods; leucorrhœa coming off with a sudden gush when stooping or squatting down — accompanied with distension of the abdomen and flatulent colic; leucorrhœa resembling serum, with too early menses and abdominal spasms; flesh-colored leucorrhœa.

2. *Metritis*, with much paralytic pain in the small of the back, rendering walking very difficult and sometimes impossible; pressure in the abdomen, as if caused by a stone; abdominal spasms; head and face hot, feet cold; always worse for a while after eating, drinking or talking.

3. *Displacements of the Uterus*, with similar symptoms.

4. *Metrorrhagia*, of pregnant women, with irregular, spasmodic pains.

5. *Menorrhagia.*— All troubles only on one side, with spasms and convulsions of the extremities at the appearance of the menses. Menses too profuse, with a sensation of sharp stones in the abdomen on motion. Menstrual colic with spasmodic, irregular pains. The blood gushes out in a stream when rising upon the feet.

6. *Amenorrhœa.*— Leucorrhœa in place of the menses; she is so weak is scarcely able to speak; irregular menstruation, with nausea and faintness dyspnœa; much paralytic pain in the small of the back, rendering walking almost impossible; paralytic feeling in the lower extremities; colicky pains of an irregular, paralytic character.

7. *Dysmenorrhœa*, with somewhat similar symptoms, always followed by hæmorrhoids; great weakness and fainting spells; consti-

pation, vertigo; weakness and benumbed pain in back and lower limbs.

CASE MCCXLV. A hard working servant girl, aged twenty-four, (one of the London drudges) has lost sight of the "monthly" for the last nine months. She looks pale and puffy, is languid, pants for breath, and shirks her work. Her mistress has given her *Pulsatilla* off and on during that lengthened period, but no return of the monthlies. I gave her *Cocc.* 3x, and all has returned in natural order. Dr. W. Morgan.

8. *Retained Menses.*—Sudden spasms from retention, or sudden suppression of the menstrual flow.

9. *Morning Sickness.*

CASE MCCXLVI. Mrs. W. had been pregnant a few months before, but had miscarried at the third month, in consequence of vomiting and irritability of the uterus. Called on me in the fourth week of pregnancy, on account of morning sickness. *Puls.* 30, and *Bry.* 30, without relief. She then told me of her former miscarriage, and that she was suffering from great pain and tenderness over the uterus; constipation, sour stomach, deadly nausea, etc. *Nux* 3 regulated bowels, and improved the condition of the stomach. *Bell.* 3 cured the irritability of the uterus; the nausea and vomiting continued; very faint on rising up, with nausea and vomiting. *Cocc.* 30 soon arrested this trouble, and the case went on to full term with no further difficulty in this direction. Dr. A. C. Rickey.

10. *Puerperal Convulsions* "following difficult labors, and those which are developed by changing the position of the patient."

CASE MCCXLVII. Mrs. T., aged twenty-nine, after confinement has pain in left side of head and eye, then blindness and unconsciousness; later, anguish about the heart, face leaden in hue; thick saliva; peculiar sensation at root of the tongue; paroxysm passed off with a sigh, after several minutes; paroxysms became more frequent and lasted longer, coming during sleep or when awake. The "spells" cause mental terror at the time, is conscious during the paroxysm, but cannot move, eyes open and immovable. *Cocc.* 6, three times a day for three days. In four months cured, all but occasional reminder of old symptoms. Dr. O. B. Gause.

Meningitis Spinalis.—This drug proves useful when there is much paralytic pain in the small of the back, rendering walking very diffi-

cult, and sometimes impossible; the legs feel heavy and are dragged along; the hands feel numb.

Rheumatism.— *Cocculus* has been used to some extent in the treatment of acute rheumatism. Indications: Laming pain on moving the joints; the slightest touch causes the most exquisite pain; sensation as of delicate wires in the limbs, in continual motion.

CASE MCCXLVIII. Rheumatism. F., aged nineteen was attacked with acute rheumatism, going from one joint to another, with redness, swelling, and impossibility of moving the affected joint. The slightest touch or motion occasioned the most exquisite pain. *Cocc.* 300 cured in three days. A relapse a week later was relieved in twenty-four hours by *Cocc.* 300. Dr. Gross.

CASE MCCXLIX. A married lady complained of a sensation as of very fine, delicate wires or fibres pulling and continually in motion, all down both arms, from elbow to hand, but no twitching or movement of muscles. Gave *Cocc.*, it corresponding to the totality of the symptoms rather than the one. Dr. B. W. James.

Sciatica.— Raue advises it when there is "pain as if the hip were screwed together, or shooting pain, like lightning down the whole limb; worse from motion, attended with cold extremities; chilliness with perspiration; chills alternating with heat; wretched complexion; sleeplessness and emaciation; after the pain the parts affected feel numb, with formication, and as if going to sleep." We may add to this that the pains are excessively prostrating, and are greatly aggravated by fresh air.

Chorea, with paralytic pain in the small of the back, rendering walking very difficult, suggests this remedy. Face bluish and swollen; hands look as if frozen; involuntary motions of the right side of the body, ceasing during sleep; sadness, irrascibility, anxiety; frequent vertigo, as from intoxication. Also beneficial in

Epilepsy, due to suppressed or painful menstruation, with similar symptoms. Violent nausea during a ride in a carriage; constipation, with hard stool every other day; dry, fatiguing cough, with dryness of the larynx.

Paralysis.— *Cocculus* has been successfully administered in total and partial spasmodic paralysis, occasioned by an increase of sensibility, and subsequent decrease of muscular power; also in paralysis of face, tongue or pharynx; in paraplegia; in paralysis of the lower limbs,

with insensibility of the paralyzed parts. Also paralysis of nervous and debilitated persons, who are subject to fainting spells, and nervous palpitation of the heart. And, according to Raue, paralysis when the paralytic affection originates in the small of the back, after taking cold, with cold feeling of the extremities, and œdema of the feet; also, paralysis after apoplexy.

Intermittent Fever.—This drug proves curative, when the paroxysm of fever is accompanied with spasms in general, or spasms of the stomach. Fever, with colic, and lameness of the small of the back; chilliness in the evening, principally in the legs.

Progressive Locomotor Ataxy.—Dr. McClatchey advises its employment in this affection.

Typhus and Typhoid Fever.—*Cocculus* meets these symptoms: The greatest irritability, can endure neither noise nor contradiction; slowness of comprehension; vertigo like intoxication; dullness in the forehead; it costs him a great effort to speak the words plainly; coma vigil; head and face hot, feet cold; ringing in the ears, as though there were sea-shells before them; nausea when rising up in bed; pupils contracted or dilated; great distension of the abdomen, with rumbling in the bowels; frequent urination; jerking of the muscles, especially of the lower limbs and face; dryness of the mouth, with dry, rough tongue; great weakness, with heaviness in all the limbs. Protracted convalescence, on account of great debility.

Abscess of Toe.—Dr. E. W. Berridge reports a case, with watery diarrhœa, dyspnœa, sweat and faintness; objects seemed to move up and down when reading, could only see left half of line of writing. *Cocculus* cm. cured.

HEPAR SULPHUR.

Hepar Sulphuris Calcareum.—White interior of oyster shells and pure flowers of sulphur.
Antidotes.— Vinegar, *Bell.*, *Cham.*
Duration of Action.— About two months.

Mental Symptoms.— The patient is hasty in speech and action; fretful, passionate, sometimes sad, desponding.

CASE MCCL. A beautiful young girl, three months after arriving at the age of puberty, became violent, fretful, passionate; spoke with great volubility, would not listen to any remarks offered. In a month —her symptoms increasing meantime— she received one dose of *Hep. sul.* 30. Well in twenty days. Dr. Dulac.

Vertigo.— *Hepar* may be used for vertigo, following the eructations after dinner; he is unable to stand, and must sit or lie down. Over sensitiveness with irritability; objects appear red.

Alopecia.— It may be given for falling out of the hair after chronic headaches, after the abuse of *Mercury*, or after nervous fevers.

Blepharitis.— *Hepar* is beneficial if there are large pimples upon the scalp, or in the neighborhood of the eyes; inflammation of the meibomian glands; suppuration; some lachrymation.

CASE MCCLI. P., aged twenty, has had blepharitis for some years, which has resisted all sorts of treatment. Offers $100 to be cured. Pimples upon the face and eyelids; frequent styes; lachrymation, especially in the open air. *Hepar* 200, twice daily, cured in two months, but the patient never admitted the cure, and the fee was unfortunalely not paid. Hoyne.

CASE MCCLII. Lachrymal duct closed by an exudative swelling; constant lachrymation; has existed for a long time. *Staphis.* did nothing; *Hep.* 3, one dose every night for some months, cured. Dr. Stens, Sr.

Scrofulous Ophthalmia.— Useful after the abuse of *Mercury*, particularly if *Nitric acid* has failed to relieve.

CASE MCCLIII. Child, aged six, delicate and of lax constitution, who had been frequently affected with scrofulous glands, was attacked with ophthalmia, which had been treated for a long time with *Mercury* and *Antimony*. Present symptoms were, swelling of the lids with increased redness; redness of the eyes; violent photophobia; violent burning. *Hep.* 30, three pellets, every four to six days. Cured in two months. Archiv.

CASE MCCLIV. Girl, aged seven and one-half, had been treated Allopathically eighteen months. Right eye; great photophobia; occasional swelling of mouth and nose, from cold weather; coryza, dry and running, constantly alternating; around the mouth occasionally pimples which festered; at the beginning there existed a scrofulous bloatedness of the face. *Merc. præc. ruber* 8, and afterwards *Sulph.* 1, brought some improvement. *Hep.* 3, every morning for eight days, nearly cured, and it was followed by *Aur.* 3, which relieved it all. Dr. H. Goullon, Jr.

CASE MCCLV. Scrofulous inflammation of eyes. Herpes conjunctivæ bulbi; enlarged veins, which run horizontally towards the cornea, and terminate in little blisters near the edge of cornea; always worse from crying. *A. H. Z.*, 81, p. 56.

Conjunctivitis.— Dr. Payr recommends it in symptomatic forms of chronic conjunctivitis, with infarction of the meibomian glands and purulent secretion in scrofulous subjects; and in syndesmitis exanthematica when there is ulceration of the cornea.

Granular Conjunctivitis.— Dr. A. K. Hills gives these indications: "Spasmodic closure of the lids in a marked degree. This also is an excellent antidote to the mercurial cachexia, and differs in its action from the latter drug, especially in its extreme sensitiveness to cold air. Desire to keep the eye warmly covered. The greatest sensitiveness to touch frequently exists. Patient withdraws as an attempt is made to examine the organ, as if afraid of being touched."

Keratitis.— *Hepar* is the remedy for great redness of the eye with intense photophobia and lachrymation. The pains are of a throbbing character, better from warmth and worse from cold, and at night. Lids are spasmodically closed and sensitive to touch.

Keratitis Punctata.— *Hepar* is the main remedy — "corresponds to the anomalies of the reproductive sphere, and to the lymphatic, torpid constitution with relaxed muscles and indolent character."

(Payr). In *keratitis parenchymatosa* it is "adapted for the promotion of resorption." In *keratitis suppurativa*, "when there is a want of lachrymal secretion; in chronic ulcers which are torpid." In *herpetic pannus* is often beneficial.

Herpes Cornea.—*Hepar* proves beneficial when there is torpid ulceration of the cornea.

Ulcers of Cornea.—The symptoms mentioned under keratitis are sufficient indications.

Opacity of Cornea.—Dr. Bolle reports a case of opacity of cornea, in consequence of small pox, entirely cured in three months with *Hepar* 3.

Iritis.—It is very useful in syphilitic iritis, when the eye is very sensitive to touch. Pains are relieved by wrapping up the eyes.

Hypopion.—All authors recommend *Hepar* for this affection. The following cases illustrate its usefulness.

CASE MCCLVI. Iritis with hypopion—anterior chamber about half filled with pus; eye sensitive to light and air and must be covered. No syphilitic origin. *Hep.* absorbed the pus in forty-eight hours. Dr. A. K. Hills.

CASE MCCLVII. Hypopion. Stone cutter had gonorrhœa one year ago. Had taken much *Merc.* Struck in the eye by small piece of stone, followed by violent inflammation; used tea leaves, laudanum, and acetate of lead. Sclerotica looked like raw beef; light was intolerable; feeling as of sand in the eye. Examination revealed in the anterior chamber a collection of pus apparently about two lines in diameter. Patient meditated suicide, especially in evening. *Hep.* 30, a few days, followed by absorption of pus, and removal of the opacity, with return to normal vision in about ten days. Dr. E. A. Farrington.

Inflammation of the Lachrymal Passages.—Dr. M. Macfarlan uses it for, "ophthalmi tarsi;" indurated glands about the neck; suited to children.

Ear.—For the following affections of the ear, *Hepar* is a very serviceable remedy; viz., *otorrhœa* in scrofulous persons, after the abuse of mercury, with affection of the mastoid process; ulceration and destruction of the membrana tympani; *hardness of hearing* with whizzing in the ears, going off after a report in the head, following when blowing the nose. Destruction and discharge of the ossicula

auditus. Suppuration of middle ear, especially after the abuse of mercury,—purulent, offensive discharge with eczema or enlarged glands.

CASE MCCLVIII. Cannot bear ordinary conversation since she had scarlet fever; otorrhœa; one tympanum thickened, the other congested. Flashes and heat on vertex. *Sulph.* 81m. Itching of ears; liquid wax. *Hep.* 55m, one dose, cured. Dr. M. M. Walker.

CASE MCCLIX. Hard of hearing after scarlet fever; removed excess of ear wax, found one tympanum congested, the other cicatrized. *Sulph.* 6m, then 81m; itching of ears, green discharge, *Merc. viv.* 6m; no better. *Sulph.* 81m. Itching worse than ever. *Hep.* 55m, cured. Dr. M. M. Walker.

Coryza.—*Hepar* proves curative in coryza coming on after exposure to cold west or northwest winds, particularly in persons who have taken much *Mercury*. The nose feels sore, as if bruised; continual necessity to blow the nose with a thin, badly smelling discharge; itching in the nose causing sneezing; redness and heat of the nose; headache worse from every movement; croupy cough; drowsiness in the evening; very sensitive smell. It also relieves excessive irritation of the olfactory nerve with *illusions of the smell.*

Chronic Catarrh.—Useful in this affection also, after the abuse of *Mercury*, with ulceration of the nose and throat; stitches in the throat when swallowing, as if caused by a splinter.

Inflammation of the Follicles.—*Hepar* speedily brings the abscess to a head.

CASE MCCLX. Lady, aged fifty; nasal catarrh of two years standing, which had been Allopathically treated. Extensive ulceration of the nose extending into the throat as far down as I could see, and forward over the hard palate, the bones of which were affected so as to cause a throwing off or exfoliation of a portion of these bones. Could not take any food except a little thin gruel, in consequence of the great pain produced by the act of deglutition. Emaciated; more or less fever every day, followed by perspiration at night. Had taken *Mercury*. *Hepar* 3, cured in seven months. Dr. M. Friese.

CASE MCCLXI. Scurfy formation in the right halt of the nose, extending down upon the lip with a deep fissure, very sore and sensitive to touch. *Hep. s.* cured. Dr. A. K. Hills.

Prosopalgia.—Chronic facial neuralgia of the right side is quickly

relieved by this drug, if the disease is brought on by exposure to cold west winds, and the patient has taken much *Mercury*. The pain extends from the cheek bone to the temple, ear, alæ nasi and even to the upper lip of the affected side. Greatly aggravated in the open air; ameliorated in the warm room and from wrapping up the face. Coryza, cough, hoarseness and rheumatic pains frequently accompany the attack. Profuse perspiration does not relieve.

Parulis.—Gumboils, and ulcers in the mouth, with a lardaceous base, suggest *Hepar*.

Epulis.—It meets, ulcers on the gums, with jerking pains; putrid taste in the mouth; persons who have taken much *Mercury*, with readily bleeding gums.

Ptyalism.—It has been highly recommended for salivation, especially during small pox.

Glossitis, after the abuse of *Mercury*, is best met by *Nitric acid*. Should it prove ineffectual, *Hepar* is then our choice.

Stomatitis where suppuration seems inevitable, with no other symptoms, demands this remedy.

Tonsillitis.—It cures when the tonsils are swollen with hard glandular swellings on the neck. Stitches in the throat when swallowing as if caused by a splinter; or sensation as of a fish bone in the throat; tendency to suppurate; increase of saliva.

CASE MCCLXII. Stitches in the throat as though a bone was sticking there, in two cases, after eating fish; cured by *Hep.* 200. Dr. S. Lilienthal.

Retro-pharyngeal Abscess in Infants.—Dr. Von Tagen says: "*Hepar* is the best remedy, either to disperse by absorption before suppuration has become fairly established, and equally to hasten it after once fairly on the way."

Angina Granulosa.—It is valuable for the stitches in the throat, as if caused by a splinter; much mucus in the throat causing hoarseness; smarting rawness in the throat; and in *ulcerated sore throat* with similar symptoms, particularly after the abuse of *Mercury*.

Hay Fever.—Dr. A. K. Hills says: "Under this remedy we find our patient irritable, anxious and sensitive to the slightest draft of cold air, (and in this connection, particularly in affections of this character we must compare *Natrum carb.*) photophobia, profuse acrid lachrymation, very often spasmodic closure of the lids, and in this

respect the remedy rivals *Arsen.* and *Rhus*, although under *Hepar* the tissues are much more sensitive to *touch* as well. Coryza with inflammatory swelling of the nose, painful as from a boil; also with cough. Hoarseness and wheezing respiration. Pulse hard, full, accelerated; violent pulsation of the carotids, starts from sleep, feeling as if about to suffocate."

Cough.—The *Hepar* cough is loose and rattling, and the expectoration thick and yellow or muco-purulent. It is worse at night, on lying down, in the morning, when any part of the body is uncovered, and from change of temperature. The cough is suffocative and spasmodic, and often accompanied with hoarseness. Scrofulous children and gouty individuals are the fittest subjects for its use. After coughing, scraping in the throat or sensation as if splinters were sticking in it. Dr. Hirschel says: "*Hepar* suits those cases which are so far advanced by *Acon.*, *Bry.*, *Brom.*, *Merc. jod.*, or *Spong.*, that they passed into the stage of resolution. It is our most important remedy where in acute forms this resolution has been prepared, or in moist coughs, resting on a catarrhal or organic base, in the upper as well as in the lower respiratory organs. In croup as well as in pneumonia it can only be indicated in the second stage. It suits tuberculosis far less than cheesy and chronic pneumonia. It may also be indicated in gastric and intestinal catarrhs or complications, or in sympathetic cough, or in such ones extending from inflammations of adjacent parts of the mouth and fauces. Hoarseness, scraping irritation in the larynx or in the lower parts, mucous rales, are important indications for this remedy, acting on the plasticity of these processes."

CASE MCCLXIII. Mrs. ——, cough for eight years. Very distressing, especially at night, compelling her to spring up in bed, from a feeling of choking or suffocation. Bronchial tubes not implicated in the disease, expectoration scanty. Gave *Sulph.;* cough became looser, and the expectoration increased in quantity, but as the cough persisted, gave *Hep.* 2, then in alternation *Hep.* 3 and 30. Cured. Dr. J. H. Nankivell.

CASE MCCLXIV. Miss M., aged eighteen, repelled itch, succeeded by chest troubles, deep, dry, wheezing, hoarse cough; bloody pus-like mucous expectoration; rheumatic pains in the limbs and joints; pulse full, hard, accelerated and at times intermitting. Symptoms all aggravated at night, and from cold air; improved by wrapping up

and keeping warm. *Hepar*, fourteen powders, one night and morning, which were followed by relief of cough and development of an itching eruption on chest. *Hepar* seven powders, one each night. Eruption appeared all over the body very thickly; on extremities with intense itching. Took no more medicine, and became quite well. Dr. R. M. Lyttle.

Whooping Cough.—"The form of whooping cough to which *Hepar* corresponds, and which may easily prove fatal in the space of even a few days, reminds one, in a general way, of the croup of children which is wont to prevail at the same time." Hasty speech and hasty drinking; copious sour sweat; red and hot urine; anxious whistling respiration; hoarseness; rattling in trachea. Aggravation from north and northwest winds, cold air, and tobacco smoke.

Laryngo-Tracheitis.—It has proved beneficial for the hoarseness, rattling of mucus in the larynx, profuse sweat without relief, and especially for the cough, aggravated after midnight, by talking, by air, and from uncovering the body. Also in

Chronic Laryngitis with similar symptoms, and hard, racking cough, with muco-purulent expectoration. Dr. Bayes says: "The throat symptoms of *Hepar* point more to its usefulness in affections of the larynx than of the tonsils. This is borne out by experience. Severe laryngeal catarrh with roughness and pain in the upper third of the throat, demand *Hepar*. The sensation as of a clot of mucus, or of internal swelling when swallowing is a very diagnostic symptom. On looking into the throat the uvula and the arch of the palate appear swollen and congested. The patient may complain of stitches or pains extending from ear to ear when swallowing or turning the head; there is titillation in the throat, hoarseness, and cough. The cough at the outset is dry and sometimes in paroxysms, but if unchecked, it runs on into croupy cough with tenacious mucus."

Croup.—We administer it in croup, coming on after exposure to dry, cold north or northwest winds, with a swelling below the larynx; great sensitiveness to cold air or water; loose, rattling cough with hoarseness all the time, worse before midnight or towards morning; the child cries when coughing; cannot bear to be uncovered; coughs when any part of the body is uncovered; the phlegm is loose and rattling. Also in

Bronchitis, either acute or chronic, with similar symptoms, and

morning aggravation. Especially suitable for scrofulous persons.

CASE MCCLXV. Bronchial catarrh with bronchiectasia. Patient aged sixty-three, been sick five years. On right side of chest, in nipple line, in fifth intercostal space, dull percussion sound and weak respiratory murmur; after coughing and profuse expectoration, there was on that place tympanitic percussion sound and bronchial breathing. Other portions of chest revealed catarrhal symptoms. Expectoration of dirty-yellowish masses, badly smelling. Respiration accelerated; no fever. Cough worse in the morning. After several remedies without benefit, *Hep.* 6, three times a day, cured. Dr. Stens, Sr.

Asthma.—*Hepar* must not be forgotten in those cases which awaken a patient from a sound sleep. During the paroxysm the face becomes blue, the saliva is increased, and the patient complains of dust in the lungs; smoking, and throwing the head back, ameliorates. The expectoration after the attack is frothy.

Pneumonia.—Dr. F. Sum advises its employment.

Pulmonary Tuberculosis.—Here it is useful when the patient cannot bear to be uncovered, coughs when any part of the body is uncovered; profuse sweats, not only at night but during the day, without relief; rattling, choking cough, worse after midnight; faintness and paleness after any exertion; chilliness in the open air; dry heat in the palms of the hands. Always useful after the abuse of mercurial or other metallic substances. It has proved curative also in *tuberculous ulceration* of the larynx.

CASE MCCLXVI. Girl, aged thirteen, cough for five months, with hoarseness. Since two months painful diarrhœa, alternating with constipation. Every evening fever, chill, heat, and sweat till next morning. Cough dry, brought on by talking, laughing, moving, eating, and always worse from evening; expectorates a little yellowish, blood-streaked mucus; during cough, burning pain in larynx, which is painful to touch; soreness in larynx; burning pain in chest, changing localities; soreness in left side of chest. Dullness on percussion in left supra and infra clavicular region; bronchial breathing; whizzing sound in right apex. *Phos.* 30, every night for two months. Cough became less frequent and was attended with copious expectoration of gray-yellowish sputa; fever and night sweat gone. *Hep.* 9 finished the cure. Dr. Stens, Jr.

Emphysema.—It has proved curative in this affection.

CASE MCCLXVII. Boy, aged four and one-half, light hair, blue eyes, pale face, of mild, mischievous disposition, had pneumonia when an infant; not been well since. Now has pain in right occipital protuberance. Fluent, acrid, nasal coryza, swelling at the root of the nose, upper eyelid, upper lip; white ulcers in mouth; uvula elongated, pale; appetite for fat meat and sweet food; thirst for cold water at night; stomach distended after eating; eructations of fluid, then of food, more at night; constipation alternating with diarrhœa; cough constant, moist; moist rales in left lung; feeble, vesicular respiration; upper part of left side of thorax dilated backward; curvature of spine between shoulders; agonizing dyspnœa, could not lie in a recumbent position; cough constant from 12 M. till morning; sleeps with head thrown back; restless. The least exposure aggravates all the symptoms. After *Ars.* had been given without benefit, *Hep. s.* 30 helped at once and permanently in every respect. Dr. W. D. Stillman.

Pleuritis.— It is serviceable in pleurisy, especially of scrofulous and lymphatic persons when there is effusion of coagulable lymph, and the disease is of long standing. Yellowish face; hectic fever; loose, rattling cough; complicated with pericarditis and bronchitis.

Heart Diseases.— *Hepar* has been used in cases of hypertrophy, with palpitation and anxious feeling of debility about the heart. Also in *angina pectoris.*

CASE MCCLXVIII. Miss S., aged twenty-four, dark hair and eyes, pale face, was seized with an undescribable, agonizing pain in præcordial region, extending up to neck and occiput. Faint almost to syncope; the least motion caused extreme agony; no ease except while sitting with the head thrown back. Palpitation; great thirst for small quantities of cold water. Worse from 1 to 5 A. M. After *Ars.* 30, no recurrence of the paroxysms, but dyspnœa, pain in neck, faintness and inability to recline remained, with the addition of dry, nervous cough, commencing towards evening and lasting all night. *Hep. s.* 30, removed this symptom promptly. Dr. W. D. Stillman.

Dyspepsia.— *Hepar* proves curative in cases with aching in the pit of the stomach, not increased by pressure, and longing for sour or strong tasting things; metallic taste; flatulent distension of the descending colon; frequent diarrhœa of sour smell.

Intestinal Catarrh.— This drug proves curative when the stools are sour, green and slimy, the child smelling sour; the stomach is inclined

Pheum. Fluid smell. very sour - Heyho

to be out of order with longing for sour or strong tasting things; empty, sinking feeling in the stomach, relieved by eating; chronic diarrhœa after the abuse of *Mercury* or *Quinine*.

Typhlitis or Perityphlitis.— This remedy is called for if *Mercury* has already been administered; "ileo-cæcal region swollen in a circumscribed lump; lying on the back with the right knee drawn up is the easiest position; frequent urging to stool and urination."

CASE MCCLXIX. B., huge swelling in the left iliac region just above the sigmoid flexure; exceedingly tender to the touch. Hectic fever, extreme prostration. Had been twenty days under Allopathic treatment without relief. Gave *Hep. s.* 6, three times a day. In less than a week nearly free from fever, swelling considerably diminished, patient could walk a little. Improvement becoming stationary, *Rhus tox.* 9 was given with complete cure. Dr. Sircar.

Periproctitis.— When the swelling is hard and inflamed, *Hepar* hastens the suppuration.

Dysentery.— It is suitable in cases occurring in the fall, with troublesome tenesmus; or in cases where the progress is slow and the fever light; stools thin, brown and fetid.

Enteritis. Peritonitis.— In these affections, also, it may be given when the progress is slow; bruised, drawing or cutting pains in the abdomen, constipation with whitish clay-like stools, or painless diarrhœa; aggravation during stool or from moving about; deep red urine.

Cholera Infantum of scrofulous children, when the child smells sour, and the stools are green, slimy and sour.

Constipation, in those who have been accustomed to use blue pills, requires *Hepar* for its cure, when there is "sluggishness and inactivity of the bowels in consequence of which the abdominal muscles must bear down in order to effect an evacuation, which is hard or not, but insufficient."

Fissure of Rectum.— See page 445.

Hæmorrhoids. Congestion of Liver.— Dr. Bayes says: "*Hepar* exerts as we should expect from its pathogenesy, a very considerable effect on the glandular system and especially on the liver. Those chronic states of engorgement of the liver, inducing great abdominal distress, from their interference with the return of blood through the venæ portæ, are generally benefited by a course of *Hepar*. I have generally

given the 6th, a pilule two or three times a day. *Hæmorrhoids* arising from this source are readily cured by this medicine. This obstruction to the abdominal venous circulation, often gives great distress to the patient, preventing the abdominal respiration, and hence inducing oppression of the breathing. In other cases it induces obstinate constipation from a congested condition of the veins in the rectum. In one case seen by me, some years back, the patient had been wrongly diagnosed, as suffering from spasmodic stricture of the rectum. There was great want of power of expulsion, and very obstinate constipation, resisting the use of enemata, castor oil, etc. In this case one grain doses of the 3rd decimal trituration of *Hepar*, night and morning, in half a wine glass of water, gave speedy relief and ultimate cure."

CASE MCCLXX. A farmer, had suffered from piles for a long time, and was becoming debilitated from the continual loss of blood. He was almost incapacitated from riding on horseback, and even driving in a gig would often bring on the hæmorrhage. Though a spare man, his liver was engorged and his abdomen swollen and somewhat tender. *Hep.* 6, three times a day. After the first week the bleeding ceased, and in a few weeks he was wholly cured. His family were prejudiced against Homœopathy and I saw no more of the patient for eighteen months or two years. He went to the seaside and got dysentery, was treated Allopathically then, and became so seriously ill as to raise apprehensions for his life. When he had rallied so much as to enable him to get home, he sent for his former Allopathic adviser. He was well treated Allopathically. But the system, not the man was at fault, and the patient continued to retrograde till he began to look death in the face as a more than possible contingency. Then he also looked medicine in the face as well as death, and said to himself, "when the old system couldn't cure my piles the new system did, why shouldn't I try if it couldn't cure my dysentery." So he bade old physic good-bye, in the shape of his former surgeon, and called me in. Again, Homœopathy triumphed, and this time finally, for he got well very rapidly, and said with reason that he had escaped a double danger, for that if the disease had not killed him, he fully believed that the Allopathic physic would have done so. And realizing the double-headed danger of disease plus drugs, he determined that henceforth, his family as well as him-

self, should be placed under Homœopathic care, when ill. Dr. Bayes.

Hepatitis.— *Hepar* is indicated when suppuration takes place, especially in cases which have been Allopathically treated with *Mercury*. Also for *jaundice*, after blue pills.

Pancreas.— Inflammation of the pancreas ending in suppuration, is best met by this drug.

Cystitis, and other affections of the bladder, requires *Hepar* when these symptoms are present: weakness of the bladder, the urine being passed slowly and without force; urine brown, red or dark, yellow, turbid, burning while passing; discharge of mucus from urethra; *nocturnal enuresis.*

Bright's Disease.— Recommended by Kafka on the ground of its having a decided relationship to croupous exudation.

CASE MCCLXXI. Man, aged thirty. Two years ago commenced with pain in the kidneys, constantly urging to urinate; later purulent sediment in the urine. Has been treated Allopathically two years. He is emaciated to skin and bone; renal region sensitive to slightest touch; incessant painful urging to urinate with voiding of a few drops of purulent urine. Violent fever with unquenchable thirst; colliquative diarrhœa and night sweats. *Canth.*, *Ruta.*, *Uva ursi.*, *Dig.*, *Benz. ac.*, *Puls.*, *Bary.*, *Natr. c.*, *Phos. ac.* had not the slightest effect. *Hep.* 6, from July 19 to November 18, cured. Dr. Landesmann.

Abscess of the Kidney.— *Hepar* is the best remedy in this affection.

Hematuria.—*Hepar* is indicated when there has been "considerable inflammation of the mucous membrane, either of the urethra or bladder, followed by greenish or yellow discharge of pus, or urine of a blood-red or brownish red, flocculent and covered with a greasy pellicle."

Gonorrhœa.— *Hepar* is frequently serviceable in scrofulous persons when the discharge is white, yellowish or discolored pus, with a fetid smell, or when occasioned by scrofulous leucorrhœa.

Inflammation of Cowper's Gland."—When suppuration threatens, attended with throbbing in the perinæum, *Merc.*, having proved ineffective, *Hepar* must be immediately resorted to;" also in prostatitis when suppuration is imminent.

Chancres bleeding readily, with lardaceous edges and a fetid ichorous secretion are rapidly cured by *Hepar*.

Buboes, when suppuration has commenced, require this remedy

Hepar 2x will mature an abscess quicker than any known drug. Hepar 30 will abort an abscess if possible. Silica after the suppuration has opened. Silica high 6

which will hasten the process and prevent the unsightly scars usually left at the termination of the process.

In Syphilitic Caries, especially of the face, *Hepar* is often required when there is putrid ulceration or discharge smelling like old cheese.

Syphilis.—*Hepar* should be used in syphilitic complaints for the following symptoms: Salivation, ulceration of the mouth, great nervousness, swelling or inflammation of the bones, suspicious eruptions and other symptoms traceable to the action of *Mercury*. Enlargement and suppuration of indurated glands with discharge of pus; scurfy formations on the skin without pain; falling off of the hair; sharp, burning urine, corroding the internal surface of the prepuce and causing ulceration; ulcers on the prepuce, resembling chancres; discharge of mucus from the urethra.

Diseases of Women.—*Hepar* is indicated in the following affections:

1. *Ovaritis*, when suppuration takes place; frequent shudderings, extending to the top of the head; hectic flush.

2. *Leucorrhœa*, with smarting of the pudendum, and itching of the pudendum during the menses, when there is a scrofulous disease, with more or less suppuration.

3. *Metritis*, with tendency to suppuration, especially in those who have taken much *Mercury*; frequent chilliness.

4. *Menorrhagia*, in scrofulous women, with chapped skin; anxious feeling of debility about the heart, with palpitation.

5. *Mastitis*, especially in those who have taken much *Mercury*; hasty speech, and hasty drinking; tendency to suppuration, with frequent crawling over the body.

6. *Cancer of the Breast*, with bloody discharge, smelling like old cheese; stinging and burning pains; hasty speech and hasty drinking; little pimples or ulcers about the cancerous ulceration.

Rheumatism.—*Hepar* may be used in scrofulous persons who have taken much *Mercury*. Tearing and shooting pains, aggravated at night; nervous excitability.

Sciatica.—Occasionally this drug is beneficial, especially when the pain is "worse from motion, touch and exposure to air; better from being wrapped up and keeping quiet." Also in

Paralysis, when the disease can be traced to mercurial poisoning.

Intermittent Fever.—*Hepar* promptly cures when there is an itching, stinging nettle-rash before and during the chill; before the fever,

Aconite 200 – Spongia 200 Hepar 200 ar Bosumph
croup powder – C.S.S.

bitter taste in the mouth, bilious vomiting; during the chill, nausea; the sweat is followed by chills. Often there are tettery eruptions on the chest, and fever blisters about the mouth.

Typhoid Fever.— Of service when large abscesses form.

Morbilli. Variola.— *Hepar* is indicated in measles and small-pox when there is croupy or loose rattling cough, without expectoration, the patient being much worse before midnight or towards morning.

Scarlatina.—This remedy has been successfully employed in scrofulous children, who have been over-dosed with *Mercury*, and in cases with sensation as of a fish-bone in the throat, with hasty speech and hasty drinking. Dr. Reis advises *Hepar* in scarlet fever, with hydrops and albumen in the urine, also with nose-bleed, or with convulsions, bloated face and albumen in the urine. Kafka says of dropsy after scarlatina: "*Hepar* is the best preventive, if administered as soon as there are traces of albumen in the urine; it is the best curative agent after the beginning of dropsical signs." Dr. Siegel reports a case of anasarca and ascites, after scarlet fever, cured with *Hepar* 2. *Hom. Klin.*, 1870.

Abscess.— Dr. Bayes says: "One of the chiefest of all the uses of *Hepar* is found in its power over abscess, its undoubted tendency to rapidly mature pus, and to lead to its spontaneous discharge. I have seen this too often to speak with the smallest hesitancy on this point. I have never seen a whitlow do badly that has been treated with *Hepar*, and I have seen a good many severe cases. The treatment I have adopted is to use the 6th, tincture, in frequently repeated small doses, at first from one-third of a drop to a drop; then, if the relief is not speedy, I go to the lower triturations, the 2d cent., or 3d dec., giving it in grain doses. At the same time I use a poultice of one-third linseed meal and two-thirds bread crumbs, and add a teaspoonful of the following lotion: *Hepar*, 3d dec. gr. viii, *Aqua distillata* ℥iv, *Ft.* Lotion. I am speaking here of whitlow seen in an early stage uncomplicated by faulty treatment. Abscess now and then occurs near the anus. In Old School practice it is the rule, (or was the rule in my Allopathic days,) to open these cases early for fear of fistula. I have seen several of these abscesses since I first practiced Homœopathy, and they have done well under the following treatment: I give *Hepar* as in whitlow, but if there is great pain give *Arn.*, in alternation for the dull, bruised pain, or if the pain is burning, *Ars.* I

apply the linseed meal and bread crumb poultice, moistened with the *Hepar* lotion. Sometimes carbunculous boils occur in this situation. These may be treated constitutionally in the same way; but locally, I have found a solution of the *Chloride of Lime* act better than the *Hepar* lotion. A teaspoonful of the *Chloride of Lime* may be added to half a pint of water—it will not wholly dissolve, but this is of no moment. From a teaspoonful to a tablespoonful of this solution may be added to each poultice. It allays the pain, and appears to exert an influence in converting a threatening carbuncle into a simple boil or abscess. In carbunculous boils other remedies sometimes demand our attention, viz.: *Apis*, *Sil.*, etc. Under the fever symptoms recorded in the symptomatology, of *Hepar*, we find frequent shudderings, extending to the top of the head; the hair was painful to the touch; this, with the hectic flush, often characterizes the suppurative stage of abscesses, and will mostly be relieved by *Hepar*. Deep fissures in the palms of the hands, such as we often see in scullery maids, occasionally give way promptly to *Hepar*, given internally, or used as a lotion or ointment externally, at the same time."

Skin Diseases.—*Hepar* has been employed in the following affections:

1. *Urticaria*, chronic and obstinate; hands and fingers.

2. *Eczema*, with purulent secretion, glandular enlargements, severe itching and scratching, œdematous swellings, aggravation at night and sleeplessness after midnight; eruption moist, burns and smarts after scratching, and is very sensitive to touch; eruption spreads by means of new pimples, which finally run together; scurf behind the ears; eruption worse on scalp.

CASE MCCLXXII. Crusta lactea. Child aged four and one-half months had had the disease two months. *Hepar* 30 cured in thirteen days. Dr. H. V. Miller.

3. *Herpes*, all varieties, after abuse of *Mercury*, or ointments, with symptoms similar to the above. (Eczema.)

4. *Impetigo*, also with similar symptoms; eruption sensitive to touch; humid eruption, oozing a substance with fetid smell; scrofulous persons.

5. *Acne Pustulosa*, sensitive to touch; worse at night, accompanied by glandular swellings.

6. *Scabies*, after the abuse of *Mercury*.

CASE MCCLXXIII. John —, formerly a perfectly healthy, lively boy of nine, had three weeks ago been infected with the itch. Some inunctions with mercurial ointment had produced no good result. The eruption has at present the following appearance: Small, semi-transparent vesicles, with a narrow, pale, red areola; pustules filled with matter, and thin, brownish scabs are mixed up together, most numerous betwixt the fingers and at the bend of the wrist, less numerous at the bend of the elbow and knee. The itching is especially intolerable at night in the heat of the bed. Ten grs. of *Hepar sulph.* in two ozs. distilled water, three or four drops to be taken every night, and the affected part to be moistened with it. Under the use of this remedy, the eruption disappeared completely in a week. Dr. Watzke.

CASE MCCLXXIV. Man aged thirty-six, healthy, robust constitution, and phlegmatic temperament, had been attacked with the itch for three or four months past. A fortnight ago he had gone to dig for a treasure, slept on the humid soil, hastened home on waking, threatening to murder his wife and children, and trying to set fire to the house. After a few days he sat speechless and motionless, rejecting nourishment of any kind; involuntary discharges of fæces and urine; restless nights; covered with an itch-like eruption. *Hepar* 1, one grain, cured in five days. Arch. XIX.

7. *Whitlow.*—Often prevents suppuration, if administered early. Later, it hastens suppuration. low.

CASE MCCLXXV. A panaritium which occurred in my family, was brought to the stage of suppuration in one night by smelling of the 200th of *Hepar*; after this it healed without delay. Dr. Gross.

8. *Ulcers*, with bloody suppuration, smelling like old cheese; stinging burning of edges of ulcers; little pimples on mouth; ulcers surround the painful ulceration; mercurial ulcers; every cut or hurt suppurates; scrofulous persons.

9. *Glandular* swellings, particularly when obstinate, and after the abuse of *Mercury*.

Strumous Suppuration of Joints.—*Hepar* is indispensable in these affections, either before or after *Silicea*. Profuse sweats day and night; fetid diarrhœa; longing for sour or strong tasting things.

CASE MCCLXXVI. Suppuration of middle joint on right index finger, in consequence of an injury. The whole finger became involved

in the phlegmonous inflammation, and it was thought necessary to amputate the finger. *Hepar* 30 in water, every three, six and eight hours a teaspoonful, cured in three weeks. Dr. Pancin.

General Indications.— *Hepar* is especially suitable for scrofulous lymphatic, and psoric persons, with blond hair and slow character. Also for persons who have taken considerable *Mercury* or other metallic substances. *Nitric acid* should, however, be given, if *Hepar* does not at once relieve.

INDEX.

Abdomen, sep. 471.
" enlargement of, lyc. 262.
Abortion threatened, kali 403, puls. 307.
Abscess, bry. 56, cham. 555, hep. 579, lyc. 275, sil. 485, 499, 505.
Abscess of anus (see anus).
" of kidney (see kidney).
" of nose, rhus 124.
" retro-pharyng., hep. 570.
" scalp, sil. 485.
" toe, cocc. 565.
Acids, comparison of, 463.
Acne, ars. 360, calc. 391, caust. 541, con. 228, hep. 580, lyc. 274, merc. 435, nat. 278-289, nit. ac. 454, phos. 121-435, phos. ac. 463, sil. 605, rhus 139, sep. 483.
Acne indurata, sulph. 168.
" punctata, phos. ac. 463.
" pustulosa, hep. 580.
" rosaceae, calc. 391, caust. 542.
" mentagra, caust. 541.
Aconite, 1.
" compared, 187.
Acute yellow atrophy of liver (see liver).
Actea compared, 210.
Addison's Disease, bell. 32, calc. 378, carbo. 220, kali 402, nat. 283, phos. 113, sep. 473, sulph. 137.
Adenitis, lyc. 275, (see also glands).
Afterpains, arn. 204, kali 404.
Aglactia, calc. 381, caust. 537, puls. 309.
Ague (see intermittent fever).
Akinesis (see paralysis).
Albuminuria, gels. 179.
Alopecia, alum. 518, ars. 329, hep. 566, kali 393, merc. 426, nit. ac. 437, phos. 96, phos. ac. 456, sep. " 465-483. areata, ars. 361.
Alternate diarrhœa and constipation, ign. 244.
Alumina, 517.
Alumina compared, 407.
Amaurosis, ac. 4, ars. 331, bell. 22, chin. 58, gels. 174, nux 70, phos. 7-96, verat. vir. 187.
Amblyopia, bell. 22, calc. 366, caust. 527, chin. 57, cocc. 558, gels. 175, ign. 241, natr. 277, nit. ac. 438, nux 70, phos. 97, phos. ac. 456, rhus 124, sep. 465, sulph. 145,
Amelioration from riding in a carriage, nit. ac. 455.
Amenorrhœa, ac. 14, alum. 524, ars. 352, bell. 36, bry. 52, calc. 381, carbo. 221, caust. 537, cham. 551, cocc. 562, chin. 64, con. 234, ign. 247, kali 403, lyc. 268, merc. 429, nat. 285, nux 87, phos. 115, phos. ac. 461, puls. 306, rhus 132, sep. 478, sil. 497, sulph. 161, staph. 514, verat. alb. 323.
Anæmia, carbo 213-219, lyc. 231.
" of brain, ars. 327, arn. 193, calc. 364, carbo 211, chin. 57, kali 392, nux 67, phos. ac. 455, sil. 485, sulph. 141, verat. alb. 315.
Anæmia of spine (see spine).
Anasarca, ars. 348, bry. 51, calc. 381, chin. 63, sulph. 166.
Anasarca after scarlatina, rhus 139.
Aneurism, calc. 375, lyc. 259.
Angina faucium, bell. 24, kali 395, merc. 415, phos. 100, sep. 468, sil. 471.
Angina granulosa, alum. 519, caust. 530, cham. 546, hep. 570, natr. 279, phos. ac. 456, phos. 100, sil. 491.
Angina pectoris, arn. 200, ars. 341, carbo 216, kali 399, nux 75, phos. 106.
Ankle joint, abscess of sil. 501.
Anteversion, (see uterus).
Anthrax, (see carbuncle).
Anus, fissure of caust. 535, hep. 575, nit. ac. 444, rhus 130, sep. 472.
Anus itching of ign. 246.
" abscess of sil. 495, hep. 579.
" soreness of merc. 422.
" fistulæ ars. 347, sil. 495.

Aphonia, carbo 212, caust. 531, gels. 177, phos. 101, puls. 296, sulph. 149.
Aphthæ, calc. 371, lyc. 255, nux 72, staph. 511, sulph. 149.
Apis compared, 360.
Apoplexy, ac. 2, arn. 194, bell. 19, gels. 173, nux 68, sep. 464, sulph. 141.
Arnica, 193.
Arsenicum, 326.
" compared, 109, 121, 223, 274, 407.
Arsenic man, 326.
" poisoning, (see poison'g).
Arthritis, (see gout).
Ascarides, ign. 246, sulph. 157.
Ascites, ars. 348, bry. 50, chin. 61, kali 401, lyc. 263, merc. 423, puls. 302, sulph. 157.
Asphyxia, ac. 14.
" neonatorum, arn. 204, bell. 37.
Asthenopia, arn. 196, gels. 174, natr. 278, phos. 96, sep. 465.
Asthma, ac. 7, arn. 197, ars. 337, bell. 27, bry. 46, calc. 374, carbo 215, cham. 547, chin. 58, con. 229, hep. 573, ign. 243, kali 396, lyc. 258, merc. 418, nit. ac. 442, nux 74, puls. 298, sulph. 150, verat. alb. 318, verat. vir. 187.
Atony of bladder (see bladder).
Atrophy, acute yellow of liver (see liver).
Atrophy of optic nerve, lyc. 253.
" muscular calc. 384.
Back, weakness small of phos. ac. 461.
Balanititis, ac. 13, calc. 379, rhus 130.
Balanorrhœa, chin. 63, merc. 427, nit. ac. 447, nux 84, puls. 304, sulph. 159.
Baldness (see alopecia.)
Basedowe's disease, calc. 372, natr. 278, sil. 492, sulph. 149.
Bearing down pains, lyc. 266.
Belladonna, 17.
Belladonna compared, 317.
Benzoic acid, 463.
Biliary calculi, chin. 62.
Bladder, atony of nux 84.
" catarrh of puls. 304.
" hypertrophy of puls. 303.
" inflammation of (see cystitis).
Bladder, paralysis of nux 84.
" spasm of ac. 12, lyc. 265, nux 84, puls. 304.
Blenorrhœa, bell. 33.
" vesical, con. 263, nat. 284.
Blepharitis, ac. 2, bell. 21, calc. 365, carbo. 211, hep. 566, kali 393, merc 409, puls. 291, rhus 122, sil. 488, staph. 510, sulph. 143.
Blindness, ac. 3, con. 226, phos. 97, puls. 493, rhus 124, sulph. 145.
Blisters, caust. 512.
Blood spitting (seee hæmoptysis).
Boils, ac. 16, alum. 525, arn. 208, ars. 361, calc. 391, natr. 289, nit. ac. 454, phos. ac. 463, puls. 314, rhus 139, sep. 483, sil. 505, sulph. 170.
Bones, affections of sulph. 163.
Brain, anæmia of (see anæmia).
" cold in bell. 19.
" concussion of arn. 194, gel. 171.
" fag, phos. ac. 456.
Brain, hyperæmia of (see hyperæmia).
Breast, cancer of (see cancer.)
Breath fetid, nit. ac. 439.
Bright's disease acute, ac. 12, ars. 349, bell. 32, bry. 51, calc. 378, carbo 220, hep. 577, kali 402, lyc. 265, merc. 423, nit. ac. 446, phos. 113, phos. 459, rhus 130, sulph. 158.
Bright's Disease, chronic, ars. 350, lyc. 265, nux 83, puls. 303.
Bronchial catarrh, ac. 6, carbo 213, gels. 177, nux. 73.
Bronchial glands, merc. 417.
Bronchitis, ac. 6, ars. 337, bell. 26, bry. 45, calc. 373, carbo 213, caust. 533, cham. 547, hep. 572, con. 229, ign. 243, kali 396, lyc. 251-259, merc. 418, nit. ac. 441, nux 74, phos. 103, puls. 297-314, rhus 127, sulph. 151, sep. 469, sil. 492, verat. v. 187, verat. a. 317.
Bronchitis, capillary, bry. 45, verat a. 317.
Bronchits, chronic, alum. 520, bell. 26, hep. 572, nux 74, verat. 317.
Bronchocele, phos. 103.
Bryonia, 42.
Bubo, ars. 351, carbo 220, hep. 577, merc. 426, nit. ac. 446-447, sil. 496.
Bursitis, chronic sil. 501, (see also

synovitis).
Calcarea compared, 221.
Calculi, bell. 32, nit. ac. 446.
Cancer of the breast. ars. 353, bell. 38. calc. 382, cham. 553, con. 235, 236, hep. 578, lyc. 269, merc. 429, phos. 116, sep. 479, sil. 498.
Cancer, eye, ars. 331, con. 226.
Cancer face, ars. 332, caust. 528.
Cancer, intestines, ars. 348, carbo 220, phos. ac. 459, sulph. 157.
Cancer, lip, con. 228, sil. 491.
" liver, ars. 348.
" nose, ars. 332, con. 228.
" stomach, ars. 343, bell. 29,
" carbo 219, con. 230, lyc. 260,
" nux 77, phos. 108, sep. 471,
" tongue, ars. 334, carbo 213,
" caust. 530, con. 228, sil. 491.
Cancer, uterus, ars. 352, bell. 35, calc. 381, carbo 221, caust. 537, cham. 551, con. 234, lyc. 268, merc. 428, nit. ac. 450, sep. 477, sil. 497, staph. 514, sulph. 162.
Cancrum oris, phos. ac. 456.
Canker, (see aphthæ).
Carbo veg., 211.
" " compared, 318.
Carbuncle, ars. 361, bell. 42, bry. 56, carbo 224, hep. 580, lyc. 274, rhus 139, sil. 506.
Cardialgia, (see gastralgia).
Carditis, rhus 128, verat. v. 189.
Caries, ars. 351, bell. 39, calc. 383, 384, chin. 64, lyc. 267-269, merc. 411, 430, nit. ac. 437, phos. 113, phos. ac. 461, puls. 309, rhus 134, sil. 499-500, sulph. 163.
Caries, syphilitic ars. 351, calc. 379, hep. 578, nit. ac. 449, sil. 496.
Catalepsy, phos. ac. 462, sulph. 165, verat. v. 192.
Cataract, bell. 22, calc. 365, caust. 144-526, con. 227, lyc. 253, phos. 97, sep. 466, sil. 488, sulph. 144.
Catarrh of bladder, (see bladder).
" " bronchi, (see bronchial catarrh).
" intestinal (see intestines)
Catarrh of larynx and trachea, alum. 521, ars. 336, chin. 59, gels. 177, ign. 243, nux 73, phos. ac. 457.
Catarrh, nose, (see nasal cat'h).
" pharynx, natr. 280.
" rectum (see dysentery).
" stomach, acute, nux 75.
Catarrh, " chronic, arn. 201, natr. 282, nux 75, verat. a. 319.
Catarrhal inflammation of mouth and throat, nux 72.
Causticum, 526.
Cephalalgia, ac. 2, alum. 518, arn. 194. ars. 328, bell. 19, bry. 43, calc. 365, carbo 211, caust. 526, cham. 543, chin. 57, cocc. 538, con. 225, gels. 173, ign. 240, kali 392, merc. 408, natr. 276, nit. ac. 437, nux 69, phos. 95, puls. 291, phos. ac. 456, rhus 122, sep. 464, sil. 486, staph. 509, sulph. 142, verat. alb. 316.
Cerebro-spinal meningitis, ac. 2, arn. 193, ars. 327, bell. 18, bry. 42, calc. 364, carbo 211, chin. 57, gels. 172, ign. 240, lyc. 252, nux 68, phos. 95, rhus 122, sil. 485, sulph. 141, verat. a. 316, verat. v. 186.
Cerebro-spinal disease, chronic alum. 517.
Chalazion, puls. 293, sep. 465, staph. 509. (see also stye).
Chamomilla, 543.
Chancre, ac. 13, ars. 351, caust. 536, hep. 577, lyc. 267, merc. 425, natr. 284, nit. ac. 447, phos. ac. 460, sep. 474, sil. 496, puls. 305, sulph. 159.
Chicken pox (see varicella).
Chemosis, ars. 330.
Chilblains, puls. 314.
Children, teething, calc. 370, gels. 177, sil. 491.
China, 57.
" compared, 287.
Chloasma, sep. 482.
Chlorosis, ars. 356, bell. 40, bry. 54, calc. 387, carbo 222, chin. 64, con. 237, ign. 249, kali 405, lyc. 273, natr. 287, nux 92, phos. 118, phos. ac. 462, puls. 307, sep. 480, sulph. 166, verat. 323.
Cholera, ac. 11, ars. 344, bell. 30, bry. 49, carbo 219, chin. 61, merc. 422, nux 78, phos. 111, phos. ac. 458, rhus 129, sulph. 155, verat. 320.
Cholera infantum, ac. 11, arn. 202, ars. 345, bell. 30, calc. 376, carbo 219, cham. 548, chin. 61, gels. 179, hep. 575, ign. 244, merc. 420, natr. 283, phos. 111, puls. 302, sulph. 156, verat. a. 320, verat. v. 189.

Cholera morbus, ars. 345, cham. 549, chin. 61, merc. 422, nux 78, puls. 302, verat. 321.
Choleraic diarrhœa, verat. 321.
Cholerine, phos. 111, phos. ac. 458.
Chorea, alum. 524, ars. 355, bell. 39 calc. 386, caust. 539, chin. 65, cocc. 564, gels. 182, ign. 248, natr. 286, nux 89, phos. 118, rhus 137, sep. 480, sil. 501, sulph. 164, verat. v. 189, 192.
Chorea, minor, calc. 386, chin. 65.
Choroiditis, bell. 22, merc. 411, puls. 293, sulph. 144.
Choroiditis serosa, ac. 3.
Chronic catarrh, alum. 519, ars. 332, calc. 369, con. 227, hep. 569, kali 394, lyc. 253, merc. 411, natr, 278, nux 71, phos. 99, puls. 296, rhus 124, sep. 467, sulph. 146, sil. 490.
Chronic diarrhœa, (see diarrhœa)
" laryngitis (see laryngitis).
" pharyngitis, nit. ac. 442.
" tracheitis, nit. ac. 441.
" vertigo, sil. 485.
Cirrhosis, (see liver).
Cirsocele, (see varicocele).
Clergyman's sore throat, (see angina granulosa).
Clonic spasms, (see spasms).
Cloudiness of vision (see vision).
Cocculus, 556.
Coccyodynia, bell. 38, caust. 538, kali 404, merc. 430, phos. 116, phos. ac. 461.
Cold in brain, (see brain).
" " head, (see nasal catarrh).
Colic; ac. 11, ars. 347, bell. 30, bry. 50, calc. 377, carbo 218, caust. 535, cham. 549, cocc. 560, chin. 61, gels. 179, ign. 246, kali 401 merc. 422, nux 80, phos. 112, puls. 302, rhus 130, sep. 473, sil. 495, sulph. 156, verat. 322.
Colic bilious ac. 11, bry. 50, cham. 549.
" flatulent carbo 218, cham. 549, nux 80, sulph. 156.
" hæmorrhoidal nux 80.
" infantile cham. 549.
" lead alum. 523, bell. 30, nux 81.
Colic, renal arn. 203, bell. 32, lyc. 265, nux 80-83.
" rheumatic bry. 50.
Colocynth compared, 287-509.
Comedones (see acne).
Complexion, sep. 468.
Concussion of brain, (see brain).
Condylomata, lyc. 267, nit. ac. 449, staph. 512.
Congestion of brain, (see brain).
" " liver, (see liver).
Conium, 225.
Conjunctivitis, ac. 3, ars. 329, bell. 21, hep. 567, merc. 409, nux 70, puls. 292, rhus 123, sulph. 143.
Conjunctiva blenorrhœa, ac. 3.
" chronic catarrh of staph. 510.
Conjunctivitis, granular, ars. 239, hep. 567, merc. 409, puls. 292, rhus 123, sep. 466, sulph. 143,
" phlyctenular, con. 227, merc. 409.
Conjunctiva, pustular inflammation con. 227, natr. 277, nux 70.
Constipation, alum. 521, ars. 346, bry. 50, calc. 376, carbo 219, caust. 534, cham. 549, con. 231, chin. 61, hep. 575, ign. 244, kali 401, lyc. 261, merc. 422, natr. 283, nit. ac. 444, nux 79, phos. 111, phos. ac. 458, puls. 302, rhus 129, sil. 494, sep. 472, sulph. 156, verat. 322.
Constipation, chronic alum. 522.
Constitutional syphilis (see syphilis).
Constriction in throat (see throat).
Consumption (see phthisis).
Convulsions, ac. 15, arn. 206, bell. 37, calc. 387, cham. 553, gels. 181, ign. 248, nux 90, sil. 502, staph. 515, sulph. 164, verat. v. 189.
Cornea, inflammation of ac. 3, ars. 330, calc. 366, cham. 544, hep. 567, nit. ac. 438, rhus 122, sil. 488, sep. 466, sulph. 143.
Cornea, pustular inflam. con. 227, hep. 567, natr. 277, nux 70, puls. 293, rhus 123, sulph. 143.
Cornea, opacity of hep. 568, rhus, 124.
Cornea, ulcer of ac. 3, ars. 330, calc. 366, hep. 568, merc. 410, natr. 277, nux 70, puls. 293, rhus 123, sil. 488.
" wound of arn. 195, con. 226, sulph. 144, staph. 510.
Coryza, ac. 4, alum. 518, ars. 331, bell. 22, bry. 43, calc. 369, carbo 212, caust. 528, cham. 544, chin. 58, cocc. 558, con. 227, gels. 175,

hep. 569, ign. 241, kali 394, lyc. 253, merc. 411, natr. 278, nit. ac. 438, nux 71, phos. 98, puls. 294, rhus 124, sep. 466, sulph. 146, sil. 490.
Cough in general, ac. 8, alum. 520, arn. 197, ars. 336, bell. 25, bry. 45, calc. 372, carbo 214, cham. 546, hep. 571, ign. 243, kali 395, lyc. 256, merc. 417, natr. 281, nit. ac. 440, nux 74, phos. 101, sep. 468, sil. 492, verat. a. 317.
Cough, cardiac arn. 199.
" ac. 8, sulph. 151.
" whooping (see whooping cough).
Coup de soleil, ac. 2, bell. 18, gels. 172, nux 67, verat. v. 186.
Cowper's glands, inflammation of hepar 577, merc. 427, sil. 495.
Coxalgia, bell. 39, phos. 118, rhus 135.
Cramp in stomach, kali 400, lyc. 260, phos. ac. 457.
Croton tig. compared, 210.
Croup, ac. 5, ars. 336, calc. 373, caust. 532, hep. 572, lyc. 256, phos. 102.
Crusta lactea, bell. 23, hep. 580, lyc. 254, rhus 125, sulph. 142.
Crusta serpiginosa, sulph. 148.
Cuprum compared, 318.
Curvature of spine (see spine).
Cyanosis, calc. 375.
Cystitis, ac. 12, arn. 203, ars. 350, bell. 33, calc. 379, carbo 220, caust. 535, hep. 577, lyc. 265, nit. ac. 446, nux 84, phos. ac. 459, puls. 303, sep. 473, sil. 496, sulph. 158.
Dacryo-cystitis, puls. 292.
Dandruff, calc. 365.
Deafness, arn. 196, bell. 21, caust. 528, gels. 175, hep. 568, ign. 241, lyc. 253, merc. 411, nit. ac. 438, phos. 98, phos. ac. 456, rhus 124, staph. 510, sulph. 146, verat. a. 315, verat. v. 187.
Death rattle, puls. 291.
Debility, verat. 324.
" from excessive micturition, lyc. 264.
Debility of children, sulph. 163.
Delirium, bell. 18, gels. 171, sulph. 141.
Delirium, traumatic ac. 1, ig. 239.
" tremens, ac. 1, ars. 328, bell. 27, calc. 364, gels. 172, nux 69, sulph. 141.
Dentition, difficult calc. 370, cham. 546, sil. 491.
Desire to jump from window, bell. 17.
Desire to kill, merc. 408, nux 67.
Diabetes, ars. 348, carbo 220, caust. 535, china 62, kali 402, lyc. 264. merc. 423, nux 83, phos. 112, phos. ac. 459, sulph. 157, verat. 323.
Diabetes insipidus, lyc. 264.
Diaphragmitis, ac. 9, bell. 28, bry. 47, cham. 547, lyc. 259, merc. 419, nux 77, rhus 128.
Diarrhœa, ac. 10, alum. 523, bell. 29, caust. 535, china 60, nux 77, phos. 110, puls. 301, sulph. 154–5, staph. 512.
Diarrhœa, chronic calc. 376, caust. 535, gels. 179, lyc. 261, merc. 420, natr. 282, phos. 110–135, sil 494.
Diarrhœa, dysenteric merc. 419.
Diathesis, hæmorrhagic phos. 119.
" scrofulous phos. 119.
Digitalis compared, 187.
Dilatation of pupil, nux 70.
Dim sight, rhus 97, sulph. 145.
Diphtheria, ars. 335, bell. 25, bry. 44, caust. 532, con. 228, ign. 243, lyc. 255, merc. 417, natr. 280, nit. ac. 440, nux 72, phos. 100, rhus 126. sulph. 149, verat. a. 317.
Diplopia, arn. 196.
Discharge from ear, (see otorrhœa)
Diseases of women, (see women).
Displacements of uterus, alum. 524, arn. 204, bell. 35, calc. 380, cham. 551, cocc. 562, chin. 64, con. 233, ign. 246, kali 403, lyc. 267, merc. 428, natr. 284, nit. ac. 450, nux 86, phos. 115, puls. 306, rhus 132, sep. 476, sil. 497, sulph. 161, verat. a. 322.
Dropsical swellings, bry. 51, sep. 470.
Dropsy of the pericardium, carbo 217.
Dropsy, post scarlatinal nit. ac. 453.
Dropsy, ovarian (see ovary).
Dropsy spinal cord, ars. 353.
Drosera cough, 101–317.
Dysentery, ac. 10, alum. 523, arn. 202, ars. 344, bell. 29, bry. 49, carbo 219, cham. 548, china 60,

con. 230, hep. 575, lyc. 261, merc. 420-1, natr. 283, nit. ac. 443, nux 78, phos. 110, puls. 301, rhus 129, sep. 472, staph. 512, sulph. 155, verat. a. 322.
Dysentery, bilious phos. 109.
Dysentery, chronic, con. 231, phos. 111.
Dysmenorrhœa, ac. 14, alum. 524, arn. 204, ars. 353, bell. 36, bry. 52, calc. 381, carbo 221, caust. 537, cham. 552, cocc. 562, con. 234, gels. 181, ign. 247, kali 403, lyc. 268, merc. 429, natr. 285, nit. ac. 452, nux 87, phos. 115, phos. ac. 461, puls. 307, sil. 497, sep. 478, sulph. 161, verat. a. 322, verat. v. 189.
Dysmenorrhœa, membranous rhus 132.
Dyspepsia, bry. 48, calc. 375, carbo 217, caust. 534, cham. 547, cocc. 560, chin. 60, hep. 574, kali 399, lyc. 260, nit. ac. 443, nux 75, phos. 109, puls. 300, sep. 471, sil. 494, sulph. 154.
Ear, bell. 20, bry. 43, chin, 57, cocc. 538, hep. 568, nux 70, phos. 96, rhus 122, sil. 489.
Earache, bell. 21, nux 70.
" discharge (see otorrhœa).
" inflam'tion of ear, (see otitis).
Early old age, arn. 205.
Eclampsia, ars. 355, verat. vir. 192.
" puerperal, gels. 182.
Ecthyma, ars. 360, lyc. 274, merc. 435, nit. ac. 454, sil. 505.
Ectropium, bap. 143, calc. 143-366, lyc. 143, merc. 410, sulph. 143.
Eczema, ac. 16, alum. 525, ars. 360, bry. 56, calc. 389, carbo 224, caust. 541, hep. 580, kali 406, lyc. 274, merc. 434, natr. 289, nit. ac. 454, rhus 139, sep. 482, sulph. 168, sil. 504, staph. 516.
Eczema impetiginodes, rhus 125, sulph. 142-168.
Eczema of scalp, calc. 390, phos. 121, sil. 504.
Eczema squamosum, sil. 504.
" rubrum, rhus 139.
Egotism, sil. 485.
Elephantiasis, ars. 360, sep. 483, sil. 505.
Emissions, nocturnal cham. 550.
Empyema, bell. 27, carbo 216.
Emphysema, ars. 339, bell. 28, hep. 573, lyc. 259, nit. ac. 441, sep. 470, sulph. 153.
Encephalitis, cocc. 557, rhus 122.
Encephalitis, traumatic ars. 328.
Encysted tumors, (see tumor).
Endocarditis, kali 399, phos. 106.
" rheumatic ac. 9.
Enteralgia, lyc. 262.
Enteritis, arn. 201, ars. 347, cham. 550, hep. 575, lyc. 260, merc. 422.
Entropium, ac. 3, bapt. 143, calc. 143-366, lyc. 143, merc. 410, sulph. 143.
Enuresis, bell. 33, calc. 379, caust. 536, natr. 284, rhus 131, staph. 513.
Enuresis, nocturna arn. 202, caust. 536, cham. 550, hep. 577, lyc. 266, merc. 423, puls. 303, sep. 474, sil. 495, sulph. 158.
Epididymitis, ars. 351, bell. 33, chin. 63, cocc. 561, merc. 427, nit. ac. 447, phos. ac. 460, puls. 304, sulph. 159, staph. 512.
Epilepsy, alum. 524, ars. 355, bell. 40, calc. 386, caust. 539, chin. 65, cocc. 564, ign. 248, kali 405, nit. ac. 452, nux 90, puls. 311, phos. ac. 462, sulph. 164, sep. 480, sil. 501.
Epileptiform convulsion, gels. 182.
Epistaxis, ac. 4, arn. 196, ars. 333, bell. 22, bry. 44, calc. 369, carbo 212, chin. 58, con. 228, kali 394, merc. 412, nux 71, phos. 99, puls. 294, rhus 125, verat. a. 315.
Epizootic, ign. 254.
Epulis, calc. 370, hep. 570, sep. 467.
Eruptions, cham. 554, lyc. 254-275, sulph. 169, (see also skin diseases.)
Eruptions, chronic sep. 467.
" dry, itching lyc. 254, sulph. 169.
Eruptions face, caust. 529, suph. 148.
" squamous merc. 434.
Erysipelas, ac. 16, arn. 210, bell. 19, bry. 56, cham. 554, sil. 505.
Erysipelas face, ars. 333, bell. 23, kali 394, rhus 125, sulph. 147.
Erysipelas joints, bry. 56.
" phlegmonous cham. 554 sil. 505.
Erysipelas scalp, phos. ac. 456, rhus 122, sil. 485.
Erythema, calc. 389, merc. 433.

Erythema, nodosum rhus 140.
" syphilitic, ars. 351, merc. 426, nit. ac. 448.
Eustachian tube, itching of, nux 70.
Eustachian tube, stricture of, sil. 489.
Exostosis, bell. 39, merc. 426–430, nit. ac. 448, phos. 113, sil. 499.
Eyeballs, continual motion of sulph. 145.
Eyes, ac. 3, ars. 329, bell. 20, bry. 43, calc. 365, carbo 211, chin. 57, gels. 173–4, kali 393, natr. 277, nux 70, phos. 96, phos. ac. 456, rhus 122, staph. 509, verat. a. 315.
Eyes, abscesses sil. 488.
" injuries of arn. 195.
" tumors sil. 488.
" spasms, muscles of, nux 70.
Face, eruption caust. 529, sulph. 148, (see also skin diseases).
Face, neuralgia, (see prosopalgia).
" paralysis (see paralysis.)
" swollen 296, cham. 545.
Falling out of the hair, (see alopecia).
Fatty liver, (see liver).
Favus, ars. 360, calc. 391, phos. 96.
Fear, ac. 1.
" of death, ars. 327, gels. 172, rhus 121.
Feels as if poisoned, rhus 121.
Feet, swelling of rhus 136.
Felon, (see whitlow).
Fever, autumnal verat. vir. 192.
" catarrhal kali 406, merc. 432
" continued, ign. 239.
" gastric bry. 48, nux 78.
" in general, ac. 16, puls. 312, verat. vir. 192-3.
Fever, intermittent ac. 15, arn. 207, ars. 356, bell. 40, bry. 54, calc. 387, carbo 222, caust. 540, cham. 554, cocc. 565, chin. 65, con. 237, gel. 183, hep. 578, ign. 249, kali 406, lyc. 272, merc. 432, natr. 287, nit. ac. 453, nux 92, phos. 118, phos. ac. 462, puls. 312, rhus 137, sep. 480, sil. 502, staph. 515, sulph. 167, verat. a. 323.
Fever, low, gel. 185.
" relapsing arn. 208, ars. 357, cham. 554.
Fever, remittent carbo 223, gel. 184, sulph. 167.
Fever, scarlet ac. 15, ars. 358, bell. 41, bry. 55, calc. 389, carbo 224, gel. 183, hep. 579, kali 406, lyc. 273, merc. 433, nit. ac. 453, phos. 119, rhus 138, sil. 502, sulph. 167, verat. 324, verat. vir. 192.
Fever, typhoid arn. 207, ars. 357, bell. 41, bry. 55, calc. 388, carbo 223, cham. 554, cocc. 565, chin. 66, gel. 184, hep. 579, ign. 249, kali 406, lyc. 273, merc. 432, nit. ac. 66–453, nux 93, phos. 119, phos. ac. 462, puls. 312, rhus 138, sil. 502, sulph. 167, verat. a, 324.
Fever, typhus arn. 207, ars. 357, bell. 41, bry. 55, calc. 388, carbo 223, cocc. 565, gel. 184, ign. 249, kali 406, lyc. 273, merc. 432, nit. ac. 453, nux 93, phos. 119, phos. ac. 462, puls. 312, rhus 138, sulph. 167, verat. a. 324.
Fever, yellow ac. 15, ars. 357, bell. 40, bry. 54, carbo 223, cham. 554, gel. 185, ign. 250, merc. 432, nux 93 rhus 138, sulph. 167, verat. 324.
Fibroid tumor, (see tumor).
Fig warts, (see condylomata).
Fistula dentalis, calc. 370, caust. 530, sil. 491, staph. 510.
Fissures of hands, hep. 580.
Fistula lachrymalis, caust. 527, puls. 292, sil. 488, staph. 510.
Fistulæ ani, (see anus).
Flatulency, carbo 217, cham. 549, chin. 61, lyc. 262, nux 81, sulph. 156.
Flatus, putrid ars. 346.
Follicularis, lyc. 255.
" inflammatory ars. 325
Forgetful, lyc. 250.
Freckles, (see lentigo).
Fright, bell. 18.
Fungosity upon neck, sil. 492.
Fungus hæmatodes phos. 120.
Furuncles, (see boils).
Gall ducts, stoppage of phos. 112.
Gall stones, bell. 32, calc. 378, chin. 62, merc. 423.
Gangrene of tongue, ars. 334.
Gastralgia, ars. 342, bell. 28, bry. 48, calc. 375, carbo 218, cham. 548, chin. 60, cocc. 560, gel. 178, ign. 244, lyc. 259, natr. 282, nux 76, phos. 108, puls. 299, verat. v. 189.
Gastric fever, (see fever).
Gastritis, ac. 10, arn. 200, ars. 341, bell. 28, bry. 48, calc. 375, cham.

548, chin. 60, ign. 244, phos. 109, puls. 299, sep. 470.
Gastritis, chronic lyc. 259, merc. 419.
Gastrodynia, arn. 200, ars. 342, puls. 299, verat. 319.
Gastro-intestinal catarrh, puls. 300.
Gelsemium, 171.
" compared, 287.
General symptoms, ars. 363, kali 407, puls. 290.
General indications, cham. 543, hep. 582, sil. 508, staph. 516.
Glaucoma, nit. ac. 438.
Glands, enlarged caust. 530, (see also adenitis).
Glands, swelling of hep. 581.
Gleet, calc. 379, lyc. 266, natr. 284, nit. ac. 446, nux 84, phos. 113, phos. ac. 460, sep. 474, sulph. 159.
Glossitis, ac. 5, arn. 197, ars. 334, calc. 371, caust. 530, con. 228, hep. 570, merc. 414, nit. ac. 439.
Glottis, œdema of (see œdema).
" spasm of gels. 177.
" stenosis of phos. 101.
Goitre, bell. 25, calc. 371.
Gonorrhœa, ac. 12, ars. 351, bell. 33, bry. 51, calc. 379, carbo 220, cocc. 561, con. 232, gel. 180, hep. 577, ign. 246, lyc. 266, merc. 426, natr. 284, nit. ac. 446, nux 84, phos. 113, phos. ac. 460, puls. 304, sep. 474, sil. 495, sulph. 158.
Gout, arn. 206, ars. 354, bry. 53, calc. 385, lyc. 270, nux 89, puls. 311, sulph. 163, sil. 499.
Graphites compared, 289–407.
Gravel, bell. 32.
Grief, gel. 172, ign. 456, phos. ac. 456.
Groin, injury of ars. 350.
Gummatose tumors, ars. 331, bell. 33, merc. 426.
Gums, ulceration of alum. caust. 530, natr. 279.
Hæmatemesis, arn. 201, ars. 343, bell. 29, carbo 219, chin. 60, con. 234, nux 77, phos. 109, verat. 320.
Hæmaturia, ac. 13, arn. 202, ars. 348, calc. 378, hep. 577, lyc. 264, merc. 423, natr. 283, nit. ac. 445, nux 83, phos. 113, puls. 303, sep. 475.
Hæmoptysis, ars. 339, carbo, 216, phos. 105.
Hæmothorax, arn. 199.
Hair, falling out of (see alopecia)
Hallucinations, gel. 171, verat. a 315.
Hamamelis compared, 203.
Hang nails, nat. 290.
Hay fever, ars. 333, gel. 176, hep. 570, merc. 415.
Headache, (see cephalalgia.)
Head, coldness of arn. 195, sulph. 142.
Head, twitching pain in bell. 20.
Heart, arn. 199, ars. 340, calc. 374, carbo 216, gels. 178, hep. 574, lyc. 239, merc. 419, natr. 281, nit. ac. 442, sep. 470, sil. 493, verat. a. 318, verat. v. 189,
Heart, dilatation of ars. 340, rhus 128.
Heart, fatty degeneration phos. 106–7.
Heart, hypertrophy of (see hypertrophy)
Heart, nervous palpitation ars. 341, calc. 374, chin. 60, kali 399, natr. 282, nux 75, phos. 106, puls. 299, rhus 128.
Heat, palpitation sil. 493, ac. 9, arn. 200–210, cham. 547, cocc. 559, phos. ac. 457.
Heart, valvular diseases natr. 281, puls. 299.
Heat, effects of gels. 172.
Helminthiasis, calc. 377, lyc. 263, sulph. 157.
Hemeralopia, lyc. 252.
Hemicrania, nux 69, phos. 95, puls. 291, sep. 465.
Hemiplegia, nux 73–91.
Hæmorrhage from bladder.
" " bowels, carbo 219, chin. 66, nit. ac. 445.
Hæmorrhage from eye, calc. 366.
" " lungs, arn. 198, bell. 28, chin. 59, con. 229, nux 75, puls. 298, rhus 127.
Hæmorrhage from nose, (see epistaxis).
Hæmorrhage, post partum puls. 307, sil. 498.
Hæmorrhage from stomach, (see hæmatemesis).
Hæmorrhage from urethra, ac. 13, sep. 475.
Hæmorrhage from uterus, (see metrorrhagia).

Hæmorrhage in general, phos. 119,
Hæmorrhoids, ac. 11, alum. 523, arn. 202, ars. 346, bell. 30, calc. 377, carbo 220, caust. 535, cham. 549, chin. 61, con. 231, hep. 575, ign. 244, kali 401, lyc. 261, merc. 422, natr. 283, nit. ac. 444. nux 80, phos. 111, phos. ac. 458, puls. 302, rhus 130, sep. 472, sil. 494, staph. 512, sulph. 156.
Hæmorrhoids, suppression of sulph. 156.
Hepar sulph. 566.
" " compared, 407.
Hepatic affections, ac. 12, bell. 31, bry. 50, lyc. 263, nux 82, phos. 112, sep. 473, (see also liver.)
Hepatitis, ars. 348, bell. 31, calc. 378, chin. 62, gel. 179, hep. 577, kali 401, merc. 423, nux 82, phos. 112, puls. 302, sil. 495, sulph. 157.
Hernia, ac. 10, bell. 30, calc. 377, cocc. 561. lyc. 261. nux 80. sil. 494. sulph. 155. verat. a. 322.
Hernia, incarcerated cocc. 561. nux 80.
Hernia, infantile calc. 377. nux 80.
" inguinal cocc. 561. nux 80. phos. 120.
Hernia, umbilical cocc, 561, nit. ac. 445.
Herpes, ars. 360, calc. 390, caust. 541, con. 238 hep. 580, kali 407, lyc. 274, merc. 434, natr. 278-289, nit. ac. 454, puls. 314, rhus 139, sep. 482, sil. 504.
Herpes circinatus, calc. 390, sep. 482. staph. 516.
Herpes corneæ, ars. 330, bell. 22. calc. 366, hep. 568, ign. 241, merc. 410, rhus 123, sulph. 144.
Herpes genitalium, sep. 482.
" phlyctenoides, ac. 16, merc. 434.
Herpes præputialis, caust. 541, merc. 434, phos. ac. 463.
Herpes tonsurans, lyc. 252.
" zoster, merc. 434, rhus 139.
Hiccough, ars. 343, ign. 244, nux 75, puls. 302, verat. a. 320.
Hip disease, (see morbus coxarius.
Hives, calc. 390, (see also urticaria and skin diseases).
Hoarseness, arn. 197. natr. 280, (see also aphonia).
Hordeolum, (see stye).
Hunger without being able to eat, lyc. 261.
Hydarthros genu, rhus 136.
Hydrargyrum, 408.
Hydrocele, ars. 352, calc. 380, chin. 63, con. 233, merc. 428, phos. 114, puls. 305, rhus 131, sil. 496, sulph. 161.
Hydrocephaloid, ign. 240.
Hydrocephalus, arn. 193, ars. 327, bell. 17, bry. 42, calc. 364, lyc. 251, merc. 408, sulph. 141.
Hydrometra, sep. 479.
Hydrothorax, ars. 340, bry. 47, kali 399 lyc. 259. merc. 418, sulph. 153.
Hyperæmia of brain, ac. 1, arn. 193, bell. 17, bry. 42, calc. 363, chin. 57. cocc. 557, gel. 171, kali 393, lyc. 251, merc. 408, nit. ac. 437, nux 67, phos. 94, puls. 291, rhus 121, sep. 464, sulph. 141, verat. a. 315, verat. v. 186.
Hyperæmia of liver, (see liver).
" " retina, (see retina).
Hyperæsthesia, ars. 354.
" of retina, (see retina).
Hypericum compared, 210.
Hypermetropia, gel. 175.
Hypertrophy of bladder, (see bladder.)
Hypertrophy of heart, arn. 199, ars. 340, carbo. 216, con. 229, nit. ac. 443, verat. a. 324.
Hypochondriacism, natr. 275.
Hypopion, hep. 568, sulph. 144.
Hysteria, gel. 182, phos. 116, phos. ac. 461, puls. 308, staph. 514.
Icthyosis, ars. 359, lyc. 274, sil. 504, sulph. 168.
Icterus, (see jaundice).
Ignatia, 239.
" compared, 455.
Ileo-typhus, (see typhoid fever).
Impaired hearing, (see deafness).
Impetigo, ars. 360, calc. 390, con. 238, hep. 580, lyc. 274, merc. 435, natr. 277, nit. ac. 454, sep. 483, sil. 504, staph. 516, sulph. 169.
Impetigo calvities, merc. 435.
" capitis, con. 238.
" scalp, ars. 328, lyc. 252.
Impotence, gel. 180, lyc. 266, nit. ac. 449, phos. 114, phos. ac. 460, sulph. 160.
Indigestion, (see dyspepsia).
Infantile convulsions, verat. v. 192, (see also convulsions).

Infantile diarrhœa, cham. 548, phos. ac. 458, verat. a. 320, (see also diarrhœa).
Infantile syphilis, (see syphilis).
Infant's sore throat, (see thrush and aphthæ).
Inflammation of bladder, (see cystitis).
Inflammation of bowels, (see enteritis).
Inflammation of cowper's glands, hep. 577, merc. 427, sil. 495.
Inflammation of diaphragm, (see diaphragmitis).
Inflammation of endocardium, (see endocarditis).
Inflammation of eyes, gonorrhœal (see ophthalmia).
Inflammation of eyes, scrofulous (see ophthalmia).
Inflammation of eyes, syphilitic (see ophthalmia).
Inflammation of eyes, traumatic puls. 292, sulph. 144.
Inflammation of follicles of nose, hep. 569, sulph. 147.
Inflammation of gums, merc. 413.
" " kidneys, (see nephritis).
Inflammation of lachrymal passages, bell. 21, calc. 367, hep. 568, lyc. 253, merc. 411, nat. 278, puls. 292.
Inflammation of liver, (see hepatitis).
Inflammation of lower lip, ars. 335.
" " mammæ, (see mastitis).
Inflammation of nose, (see nastitis).
Inflammation of œsophagus, (see œsophagitis).
Inflammation of ovaries, (see ovaritis).
Inflammation of pancreas, (see pancreatitis).
Inflammation of parotids, (see parotitis).
Inflammation of pericardium, (see pericarditis).
Inflammation of pleura, (see pleuritis).
Inflammation of portal veins, (see pylephlebitis).
Inflammation of prostate, (see prostatitis).
Inflammation of spinal marrow, (see myelitis).
Inflammation of spleen, (see splenitis).
Inflammation of stomach, (see gastritis).
Inflammation of tear bag, (see dacryo-cystitis).
Inflammation of testicles, (see orchitis).
Inflammation of tongue, (see glossitis).
Inflammation of tonsils, (see tonsillitis).
Inflammation of tympanum, (see otitis media).
Inflammation of urethra, (see urethritis).
Inflammation of vagina, (see vaginitis).
Inflammation of vermiform process, (see typhlitis and perityphlitis).
Inflammation of vulva, (see vulvitis).
Influenza, ac. 4, ars. 335, caust. 532, gel. 177, natr. 280, phos. 103, phos. ac. 457, rhus. 126, sulph. 151.
Ingrowing nails, (see nails).
Injuries, arn. 195-198-203-206-208. con. 226-233.
Injuries of eye, arn. 195, con. 226. nit. ac. 438.
Injuries of testicles and spermatic, con. 233.
Insomnia. (see sleeplessness).
Insufficiency of mitral valves, puls. 299.
Intermittent neuralgia, (see neuralgia).
Intermittent fever, (see fever).
Intertrigo, carbo 224, merc. 435.
Intestinal catarrh, arn. 201, ars. 343, bry. 49, calc. 375, carbo 219, cham. 548, cocc. 560, con. 230, hep. 574, kali 401, merc. 419, nat. 282, nit. ac. 443, phos. ac. 458, rhus 129, sep. 471, verat. a. 320, (see also diarrhœa).
Intestinal catarrh, chronic, nit. ac. 443, nux 78, phos. ac. 458, (see also chronic diarrhœa).
Intestinal hæmorrhage, carbo 219, chin. 66, nit. ac. 445.
Intestinal obstruction, ars. 346, caust. 534, cham. 549, chin. 61, cocc. 560, kali 401, nit. ac. 444, rhus 129, sep. 472, (see also con-

stipation).
Intestinal stricture, sulph. 155.
" worms, (see worms).
Involuntary discharge of urine, caust. 532.
Involuntary stools, arn. 208.
Ipecac compared, 317.
Irido-choroiditis, rhus 124.
Iritis, ac. 3, bell. 22, con. 226, hep. 568, merc. 410-426, nit. ac. 438-448, puls. 294, sil. 488, sulph. 144.
Iritis, arthritic staph. 510.
" rheumatic rhus 123.
" syphilitic bell. 22, hep. 568, merc. 410, nit. ac. 438-448, rhus 123, sulph. 144.
Ischias, caust. 539.
Itch, (see scabies).
Itching, (see pruritus).
" of anus and perineum, ign. 246.
Itching of scalp, ars. 328.
" " scrotum, calc. 380.
Jaundice, ac. 12, bell. 31, bry. 51, calc. 378, carbo 220, cham. 550, chin. 63, con. 231, gel. 179, hep. 577, ign. 246, kali 402, lyc. 263, merc. 423, nit. ac. 445, nux 82, phos. 112, sil. 495, sulph. 157.
Joints, strumous suppuration of hep. 581.
Kali carb., 392.
Keratitis, (see cornea).
" pustular (see cornea).
Kidneys, inflammation of (see nephritis).
Kidneys, abscess of hep. 577, sil. 495.
Knee, white swelling of (see tumor albus genu).
Labor pains, puls. 308.
" " spasmodic lyc. 269.
Laryngismus stridulus, gel. 176, ign. 243, nux 73.
Laryngitis, ac. 5, ars. 336, caust. 532, merc. 417, nat. 280, sulph. 151.
Laryngitis, chronic bell. 25, caust. 533, cocc. 559, hep. 572, phos. 102.
Laryngitis, sub-acute merc. 418.
" syphilitic nit. ac. 449.
Laryngo-trachitis, ac. 5, arn. 197, bell. 25, bry. 44, calc. 373, carbo 213, cham. 546, con. 229, hep. 572, merc. 417, phos. 102, puls. 297, rhus 126, sulph. 150, verat. a. 317.
Larynx, ulcers of phos. 102, hep. 573.
Lead colic, (see colic).
Ledum compared, 407.
Leg, shortening of caust. 539.
Lentigo, calc. 391, kali 407, nit. ac. 454, phos. 99.
Lepra, (see leprosy).
Leprosy, caust. 542, lyc. 274.
Leucoderma, calc. 391.
Leucorrhœa, alum. 524, ars. 352, bell. 34, calc. 380, carbo 221, caust 537, cham. 550, chin. 63, cocc. 562, con. 233, gel. 180, hep. 578, ign. 246, kali 402, lyc. 267, merc. 428, natr. 284, nit. ac. 450, nux 85, phos. 115, phos. ac. 461, puls. 305, sep. 475, sil. 497, sulph. 161-162.
Lichen, merc. 433, staph. 516.
" agrius, merc. 433.
Lipoma, phos. 99.
Liver, acute congestion ac. 12, bell. 31, chin. 62, hep. 575, ign. 246.
Liver, acute yellow atrophy ac. 12, bell. 31, bry. 50, nit. ac. 445, nux 82, phos. 112.
Liver, cirrhosis of nux 82.
" fatty nux 82.
" hyperæmia of cham. 550, merc. 423, nux 81, (see also congestion of).
Liver, inflammation of (see hepatitis).
Liver, nutmeg nux 82.
" spots (see chloasma).
Lockjaw, (see trismus).
Locomotor ataxy, progressive, ars. 355, bell. 40, caust. 540, cocc. 565, gel. 183, nux 91, sulph. 166.
Loss of sexual desire, (see impotence).
Loss of sight, (see blindness).
Lumbago, bry. 53, kali 405, rhus 137.
Lupus, ars. 360, caust. 541, nit. ac. 454, phos. 121, sep. 483, sil. 505, staph. 516.
Lycopodium, 250.
Mal-presentation, puls. 309.
Mammæ, hypertrophy or atrophy of nit. ac. 452.
Mammary neuralgia, (see mastodynia).
Mammary fistula, caust. 538.
Mania, gel. 171, natr. 276, puls. 290.
Marasmus, ars. 346, calc. 374, natr. 283.

Mastitis, arn. 204, bell. 37, bry. 52, carbo 222, con. 235, hep. 578, merc. 429, nux 88, phos. 116, rhus 132, sil. 498, sulph. 163.
Mastodynia, con. 237, nit. ac. 452.
Masturbation, (see onanism).
Measles, (see morbilli).
Melancholia, alum. 517, ars. 327, lyc. 250, natr. 276, nux 67, phos. 95, sulph. 140, verat. a. 315.
Membranous dysmenorrhœa, rhus 132.
Meningitis, ac. 1, bell. 18, rhus 122, sulph. 141.
Meningitis, cerebro-spinal (see cerebro-spinal meningitis).
Meningitis spinalis, ac. 14, bell. 38, bry. 53, calc. 383, cocc. 563, merc. 430, nux 89, rhus 133.
Menorrhagia, ars. 352, bell. 35, bry. 52, calc. 381, carbo 221, caust. 537, cham. 551, chin. 64, cocc. 562, gel. 181, hep. 578, ign. 247, kali 403, lyc. 268, merc. 429, natr. 284, nit. ac. 452, nux 86, phos. 115, phos. ac. 461, puls. 306, rhus 132, sep. 478, sil. 497, sulph. 161, verat. a. 323.
Menses, retained cocc. 563.
" suppression of cocc. 563, ign. 247, (see also amenorrhœa).
Menstruation, painful arn. 204, ign. 247, (see also dysmenorrhœa).
Mental affections, alum. 517, cocc. 556, gel. 171.
Mental derangements, chin. 64, ign. 247, natr. 285.
Mental hallucinations, gel. 171, verat. a. 315.
Mental symptoms, ac. 1, bry. 42, calc. 363, caust. 526, cham. 543, cocc. 556, con. 225, hep. 566, ign. 239, kali 393, lyc. 250, merc. 408, natr. 275, nit. ac. 437, phos. ac. 455, puls. 290, sep. 464, staph. 509, sulph. 140.
Mercurius, cor. 408.
" dulc., 408.
" sol., 408.
" viv., 408.
" compared, 273.
Meteorism, puls. 302.
Meteorismus ventriculi, verat. a. 322.
Metritis, ac. 13, arn. 204, bell. 35, bry. 52, calc. 380, cham. 550 cocc. 562, con. 233, hep. 578, kali 402, lyc. 268, merc. 428, nux 85, phos. 115, phos. ac. 461, puls. 306, rhus 131, sep. 475, verat. a. 322.
Metrorrhagia, arn. 204, ars. 352, bell. 35, calc. 381, carbo 221, cham. 551, chin. 64, cocc. 562, ign. 246, kali 403, lyc. 268, merc. 428, nit. ac. 450, nux 86, phos. 115, phos. ac. 461, puls. 306, rhus 132, sep. 478, sil. 497, sulph. 161.
Micturition, frequent cocc. 561.
Migraine, arn. 194, calc. 364, cocc. 558, con. 225, ign. 240, sep. 465.
Miliaria, bry. 56.
Milk crust. (see crusta lactea).
" insufficient (see aglactia).
" leg, (see phlegmasia alba dolens).
Milk, profuse calc. 382.
" unhealthy calc. 387.
Mitral valves, insufficiency of puls. 299.
Molluscum, sulph. 169.
Morbilli, ac. 15, ars. 358, bell. 41, bry. 55, carbo 224, cham. 554, gel. 185, hep. 579, merc. 432, nux 94, phos. 119, puls. 313, sulph. 167, verat. a. 324.
Morbus coxarius, arn. 206, ars. 354, calc. 385, carbo 222, chin. 64, kali 405, lyc. 270, merc. 431, nit. ac. 452, sil. 500, sulph. 164.
Morning sickness, cocc. 563.
Mother's mark, (see nævus materni).
Mumps, (see parotitis).
Myelitis, arn. 205, ars. 353, merc. 430, phos. 116, sil. 499, sulph. 163, verat. a. 323.
Myopia, calc. 367, phos. ac. 456.
Nævus materni, carbo 224.
Nails, diseases of sil. 508.
" ingrowing natr. 290, sil. 508.
Naja tripudians, ars. 362, gel. 186.
Nasal catarrh, (see coryza).
Nastitis, ac. 4.
Natrum mur., 275.
Nausea, cocc. 559, nux 77, phos. ac. 457.
Nausea during pregnancy, cocc. 563, kali 404.
Necrosis, bell. 39, calc. 384, lyc. 267, phos. 113, sil. 499, sulph. 163.
Nephralgia, arn. 208.
Nephritis, ac. 12, arn. 203, ars. 349, con. 232, lyc. 265, nux 83, puls.

303.
Nettlerash, (see urticaria).
Neuralgia, anus, caust. 538. staph. 514.
Neuralgia bowels, verat. a. 319.
" ear, (see otalgia).
" eyes, phos. 100.
" face, (see prosopalgia).
" head, bell. 20.
" intercostal, ars. 343.
" intermittent, caust. 538, verat. a. 319.
Neuralgia kidney, (see nephralgia).
" left hip, lyc. 271.
" mammary. con. 237.
" ovary (see ovary).
" nipples, nux 88.
" shoulder joint, staph. 514.
Neuralgia uterus, nux 88.
Night sweats, gel. 178, merc. 419.
Nipples, sore calc. 382, cham. 553, lyc. 269, puls. 309.
Nitric acid, 437.
" " compared, 253–463.
Nose bleed, (see epistaxis).
" soreness of kali 394.
Numbness in fingers and toes, phos. 100.
Nutmeg liver, (see liver).
Nux vomica. 67.
" " compared, 244–287.
Nymphomania, carbo 221, phos. 109, staph. 514, verat. a. 323.
Obstruction, intestinal (see constipation).
Odontalgia, ac. 5, arn. 196, ars. 334, bell. 24, bry. 44, calc. 370, carbo 212, caust. 530, cham. 545, chin. 58, con. 228, ign. 242, kali 395, lyc. 254, merc. 413, natr. 279, nit. ac. 439, nux 72, phos. 100, phos. ac. 456, puls. 296, rhus 125, sep. 468, sil. 491, staph. 511, sulph. 148, verat. a. 317.
Œdema glottidis, ign. 243, nux 73.
" of lungs, ars. 339, carbo 216, phos. 105.
Œdema of vulla, merc. 426.
Œsophagitis, alum. 519, cocc. 559, merc. 417, rhus 126.
Œsophagus, inflammation of (see œsophagitis).
Œsophagus, spasmodic stricture of ac. 5, ars. 335, bell. 25, con. 229, kali 395, natr. 280.
Œsophagus, stricture of nit. ac. 440, phos. 101.
Offensive lochia, carbo 221.
Onaism, calc. 379, carbo 221, chin. 63, cocc. 561, gel. 180, nux 85, phos. 114, puls. 304. staph. 512.
Onychia, (see whitlow).
Ophoritis. (see ovaritis).
Opacity of cornea, (see cornea).
Ophthalmia, arthritic calc. 366, cocc. 558, lyc. 252.
Ophthalmia, congenital sulph. 143.
Ophthalmia, gonorrhoica ars. 330, nit. ac. 437.
Ophthalmia, neonatorum ac. 3, ars. 330, calc. 365, cham. 544, lyc. 252, merc. 410.
Ophthalmia, purulent ac. 3, puls. 294.
Ophthalmia, rheumatic caust. 526.
" scrofulous ars. 330, bell. 22, calc. 365–366, caust. 526, cham. 544, con. 225, hep. 566, natr. 277, rhus 123, sil. 489.
Ophthalmia, syphilitic merc. 410, nit. ac. 437, puls. 292.
Opisthotonous, verat. v. 189.
Optic nerve, weakness of staph. 510.
Orchitis, arn. 204. con. 232, merc. 426, nux 84, puls. 304.
Osteitis, (see ostitis).
Osteomalacia, calc. 384.
Osteo-myelitis, ac. 14, phos. ac. 461
Ostitis, bell. 39, merc, 426–430, nit. ac. 448, phos. ac. 461, sil. 499, staph. 512–514.
Otalgia, arn. 196, cham. 544, nux 71, phos. 98, puls. 294, sil. 489.
Otitis, ac. 4, arn. 196, calc. 368, carbo 212, con. 227, kali 393, lyc. 253, merc. 411, nit. ac. 438, puls. 294.
Otitis, media caust. 527.
" interna merc. 411, rhus 124, sulph. 145.
Ostitis, chronic alum. 518.
Otorrhœa, ac. 4, ars. 331, carbo 212, caust. 527, hep. 568, lyc. 253, merc. 411, nit. ac. 438, phos. 98, puls. 294, sil. 489, sulph. 146.
Ovarian cyst, rhus 131.
" dropsy, ars. 352, calc. 380. chin. 63, lyc. 267.
Ovarian neuralgia, bell. 34.
Ovariotomy, inflammation after ac. 14.
Ovary, pain in region of rhus 132.

Ovary, inflammation of (see ovaritis).
Ovaritis, ac. 13. arn. 204. ars. 352, bell. 33, bry. 51, con. 233, gel. 180, hep. 578, ign. 246, lyc. 267, merc 428, nux 85, phos. 115, phos. ac. 461, puls. 305, rhus 131, staph. 514
Ozœna, alum. 519, calc. 369, nit. ac. 438-450. sil. 490.
Ozœna, scrofulous nit. ac. 438.
Pain, character of chin. 66.
" in colon, verat. v. 189.
" " left hypochondrium, ac. 9.
" " loins, caust. 539, sep. 472.
" " stomach and bowels, bry. 47, verat. a. 319.
Pain in spine, on swallowing caust 538.
Palpebral neuralgia, calc. 367.
Palpitation of heart, (see heart.)
Panaritium, (see whitlow).
Pancreas, calc. 378, lyc. 263.
" catarrh of puls. 303.
" inflammation of (see pancreatitis).
Pancreatitis, bell. 32, con. 232, hep. 577, merc. 423, rhus 130.
Pannus, calc. 366, hep. 568, merc. 410, puls. 294, rhus 123.
Paralysis, ac. 13, alum. 525, arn. 207, ars. 355, bell. 40, caust. 527-540, chin. 64, cocc. 564, con. 237, gel. 176-183, hep. 578, ign. 239-249, kali 405, merc. 431, natr. 287, nux 91, phos. 118, phos. ac. 461, rhus 137, sil. 502, sulph. 165, verat. v. 187.
Paralysis agitans, ars. 355, ign. 249, merc. 431.
Paralysis cross, nux 91.
" of eyeball, gel. 175.
" " face, bell. 40, caust. 529, cocc. 564.
Paralysis of glottis, caust. 531.
" left sided, nux 91, sulph. 166.
Paralysis leg, cocc. 564, phos. 118.
" muscles of eye, caust. 527.
Paralysis, partial nux 91.
" rheumatic ac. 15, alum. 525, rhus 137, sulph. 165.
Paralysis of right side, arn. 207, rhus 137.
Paralysis, traumatic alum. 525.
" of tongue, caust. 530, cocc. 564.
Paraphymosis, ac. 13, con. 232, nit. ac. 448, sulph. 159.
Paraplegia, ars. 354, (see also paralysis).
Paresis, (see paralysis).
Parturition, cham. 553.
Parotitis, ars. 334, bell. 24, calc. 371, carbo 213, kali 395, merc. 415, nit. ac. 439, puls. 296, rhus 126, sil. 491, sulph. 148.
Parulis, hep. 570, sil. 490.
Pathogenetic, effects from arn. 210 merc. cor. 421, sulph. 170.
Pediculus capitis, cocc. 558.
Pemphigus, ars. 360, bry. 56, lyc. 274, merc. 435, sep. 482.
Pericarditis, ac. 8, ars. 340, bry. 47, kali 399, puls. 299, sulph. 153, verat. v. 189.
Pericystitis, ac. 12.
Periostitis, merc. 426-431, nit. ac. 448, sil. 500.
Periproctitis, arn. 202, ars. 344, bry. 49, con. 231, hep. 575, ign. 245, kali 401, nux 78, phos. 111, puls. 301, sep. 471, sil 494.
Peritonitis, ac. 11-14, arn. 201, ars. 347, bell. 31, bry. 50, calc. 378, cham. 550, hep. 575, lyc. 262, merc. 422, rhus 130, sulph. 157-162, verat. 322, verat. v. 190.
Perityphlitis, bell. 29, hep. 575, kali 401, merc. 420, nit. ac. 448, phos. 111, rhus 129.
Perspiration, sulph. 167.
" of face, ign. 250.
" " feet, sil. 503.
" fetid con. 238, lyc 273, merc. 436, nit. ac. 453, puls. 314, rhus 137, sil. 137-503, staph. 515.
Perspiration, one-sided nux 93.
" profuse sep. 481, sil. 503.
Perspiration, suppressed sil. 503.
Pertussis, (see whooping cough).
Pharyngitis, catarrhal, rheumatic, ars. 335, merc. 417, puls. 296.
Phimosis, con. 232, merc. 427, rhus 130, sulph. 159.
Phlebitis, phos. 112, puls. 299.
Plegmasia alba dolens, bell. 37, puls. 308.
Phosphorus 94.
" compared, 349.
Phosphoric acid 455.
" " compared, 463,

287.
Phthisis, ac. 8, ars. 339, bry. 47. carbo 215, calc 374, chin. 59, gel, 178, hep. 573, kali 397, lyc. 258, merc. 418, nit. ac.442. phos. 105, phos. ac. 457, puls. 298, sep. 469, sil. 493, sulph. 153.
Piles, (see hæmorrhoids.)
Pimples, kali 407, lyc. 254, (see also skin diseases.)
Pityriasis, ars. 359, calc. 389, lyc. 274, merc. 434, sep. 465.
Placenta, retained, ign. 247.
Pleurisy, (see pleuritis.)
Pleuritis, ac. 8, arn. 199, ars. 339, bell. 27, bry. 46, calc. 374, carbo. 216, chin. 59, hep. 574, kali 398, merc. 418, nit. ac. 442, phos. 105, puls. 298, rhus. 128, sulph. 153.
Pleuro-pneumonia, bry. 47, kali 398, sulph. 153.
Pneumonia, (see pneumonitis.)
" infantile, phos. 104.
Pneumonitis, ac. 7, arn. 198, ars. 338, bell. 27, bry. 46, calc. 373, carbo. 213, cham. 547. gel. 178, hep. 573. kali 397, lyc. 257, merc. 418, natr. 281, nit. ac. 442, nux 75, phos. 103, rhus 127, sulph. 152, verat. v. 187.
Pneumo-thorax, arn. 199, ars. 340, staph. 512.
Pneumo-typhus, carbo. 215 (see also typhoid pneumonia.)
Podagra, (see gout.)
Poisoning by arsenic, 66.
" " chamomilla, 555.
" " laudanum, 94.
" " lead, 416.
" " phytolacca, 437.
" " toad stools, 314.
Polypus, sep. 484.
" of bladder, calc. 379.
" " conjunctiva, staph. 510.
" " ear, calc. 369, merc. 411.
" " eye, calc. 366, con. 226.
" " nose, calc. c. 368, merc. 436, phos. 99.
Polypus of uterus, calc. 380, con. 237, lyc. 268, merc. 428, nit. ac. 450, rhus 132, sil. 497, staph. 514.
Polypus of vagina, merc. 428, staph. 514.
Popliteal space, swelling in, rhus 136.
Porrigo, (see scald head.)
" favosa, lyc. 274, sulph. 168.
Post-partem hæmorrhage, (see hæmorrhage.)
Post-partem metritis, nux 86.
Preachers sore throat, (see angina granulosa.)
Pregnancy, disorders of, nat. 285, sep. 479.
Proctalgia, ign. 242.
Proctitis, alum. 523, bry. 49, ign. 245, lyc. 260, merc. 420, nux 78, phos. 111, puls. 301, sep. 471, sil. 494.
Prolapsus ani, ign. 245.
" uteri, bell. 35, chin. 64, con. 234, nux 86, sep. 476.
Prosopalgia, ac. 4, ars. 333, bell. 23, calc. 369, caust. 528, cham. 544, chin. 58, cocc. 558, con. 228, gel. 176, hep. 569, ign. 241, kali 394, merc. 412, natr. 279, nux 71-2, phos. 99-100, puls. 295, rhus 125, sep, 467, sil, 490, staph. 511, sulph. 148, verat. a. 316.
Prostatitis, ars. 351, con. 232, hep. 577, lyc. 267, merc. 427. puls. 304, sil. 495, sulph. 159.
Prostatitis, chronic, merc. 427.
Prurigo, ars 358, calc. 389, carbo. 224, caust. 541, lyc. 274, merc. 433, nit. ac. 454, sep. 481, sil. 504.
Pruritus, merc. 435-6.
" vulvæ, calc. 381, carbo. 221, con. 235, ign. 247, kali 404, lyc. 268, merc. 429, natr. 285, nit. ac. 452, nux 88, sep. 479, sil. 498, sulph. 162.
Psoriasis, ars. 358, calc. 389, lyc. 274, merc. 434, nit. ac. 454, phos. 120-1, sep. 481, sulph. 168.
Psoriasis, inveterata, sulph. 168.
" lepræformis, sulph. 168.
" palmaris, ars. 359, 434, merc. 434.
Pterygium, calc. 366, sulph. 145.
Ptosis, bell. 21, rhus 123.
Ptyalism, hep. 570, merc. 415.
Puerperal convulsions, bell. 37, cocc. 563, gel. 182, ign. 247, verat. vir. 189-190-191.
Puerperal endometritis, arn. 205.
" fever, bry. 53, puls. 308, verat. v. 189-191.
Puerperal mania, puls. 308.
" peritonitis, ac. 14, merc. 430, verat. v. 189-190.
Pulsatilla, 290, compared 253.
Purpura, ars. 356,-360, lyc. 275,

merc. 437.
Purpura hæmorrhagica, ac. 15, phos. 120.
Pustular eruption, sulph. 169, (see also skin diseases.)
Pustules (see skin diseases.)
Pyæmia, carbo. 222. merc. 437, phos. 112, verat. v. 191.
Pyelitis, merc. 424, puls. 303.
Pylephlebitis, phos. 112.
Quinsy (see tonsillitis.)
Rachitis (see rhachitis.)
Ranula, calc. 370, merc. 416, nit. ac. 439.
Rectum, gonorrhœa of. nux 84.
Regurgitation of food, Phos. 108.
Religious excitement, bell. 17.
Remittent fever, (see fever.)
Renal colic, (see colic.)
" diseases, kali 402, nit. ac. 446, phos. ac. 459.
Respiratory diseases, bry. 44.
Retention of urine (see urine.)
Retina, phos. 96.
" hyperæmia of, phos. 96, puls. 293.
" hyperæsthesia of, nux 70.
Retinitis, chronic, phos. 97. sil. 488.
Retrocedent measles, gel. 185.
Retroversion of uterus, (see uterus.)
Rhachitis, ars. 354, bell. 38, calc. 384, lyc. 270, sil. 499.
Rheumatism, ac. 14, arn. 205, ars. 353, bell. 38, bry. 47-53, calc. 383, caust. 538, cham. 553, chin. 64, cocc. 564, gel. 182, hep. 578, ign. 248, kali 404, lyc. 270, merc. 430, nux 89, phos. 117, phos. ac. 461. puls. 310, rhus 133, sil. 499, sulph. 163, verat. a. 323, verat. v. 191.
Rheumatism, cardiac, phos. 117.
" gonorrhœal, or venereal, rhus 131.
Rheumatism paralytic, phos. 117, rhus 133.
Rheumatism, veneral, ac. 13, puls. 304, rhus 131.
Rhus tox. 121.
Rickets, (see rhachitis.)
Rigidity of os, bell. 36, gel. 181.
Ringworm (see herpes circinatus.)
Risus sardonicus, alum. 524.
Rubeola, (see morbilli.)
Run-around, (see whitlow.)
Rupia, merc. 426, nit. ac. 447, sulph. 160.
Sago spleen, (see spleen.)
Salivation. (see ptyalism.)
Sanguineous tumor. (see tumor.)
Sarcola. syphilitic. (see syphilis.)
Scabies, ars. 361, carbo. 224. caust. 542, hep. 580, lyc. 274, merc. 435. sep. 484, sulph. 168.
Scald, ars. 362.
" head, carbo 224, staph. 509. (see also porrigo.)
Scarlatina, (see fever.)
Scarlet fever " "
Sciatica, arn. 206, ars. 354, bell. 39. bry. 53-4, calc. 385, cham. 553. cocc. 564, hep. 578, ign. 248. lyc. 272, merc. 431. nux 89. rhus 136, sep. 479. staph. 514, sulph. 164.
Scirrhus (see cancer.)
Sclero-capsulo-iritis, ars. 330.
Scorbutus, ars. 356, carbo 222, caust. 540, chin. 65, merc. 431. natr. 287, nit. ac. 452, nux 92, phos. 118, staph. 515, sulph. 166.
Scrofuloderma, phos. 121.
Scurvy, (see scorbutus.)
Seborrhœa, lyc. 274, sep. 483.
" genitalium, merc. 435.
Secondary syphilis (see syphilis.)
Seminal emissions, puls. 305, phos. ac. 460, sil. 496, staph, 513.
Sepia, 464.
" patient, 484.
Sick headache, (see cephalalgia.)
Sight, short, (see myopia.)
Silicea, 485.
Singultus, ign. 244.
Sinus, chronic, sil. 505.
Skin diseases, alum. 525, ars. 358, calc. 389, caust. 541, con. 238, hep. 580, lyc. 273, merc. 433, natr. 289, nit. ac. 454, sep. 481, sil. 504, sulph. 168.
Sleeplessness, bell. 17, gel. 185, ign. 250.
Small-pox, (see variola.)
Smoking, complaints from, 516,
Snake bite, ars. 362, gels. 186.
Solanum nigrum, 20.
Sore mouth of infants (see thrush and aphthæ.)
Sore nipples (see nipples.)
" throat, " throat.)
Soreness between thighs, lyc. 270.
Spasms, (see convulsions.)
" of bladder, puls. 304.
" " diaphragm, verat. a. 321.

Spasms, facial nerve, ac. 5, nux 89.
" hysterical, bell. 36, ign. 249.
" intermittent, tonic, natr. 286.
Spasms of muscles, eye, nux 70.
" " " face, arn. 206, con. 237, ign. 248, merc. 431, verat. v. 187.
Spasms, post typhoid, nux 93.
Spermatorrhœa, carbo 220, caust. 537, china 63, con. 228, gel. 180, merc. 427, nux, 85, phos. 114, phos. ac. 460.
Spina bifida, phos. 116, sil. 499.
Spinal anæmia, ign. 247, phos. ac. 460.
Spinal affections, staph. 515.
" irritations, bell.38, calc. 379, cocc. 561, con. 237. lyc. 269-270, natr. 286, nux 88, phos. 117, puls. 305, rhus 131, sep. 475.
Spine, curvature of, lyc. 269, puls. 309, rhus 134.
Spine, strain of, rhus 133.
Spleen, sago, ars. 348, merc. 423.
" affection of, carbo 220, con. 231,
Splenitis, bry. 51, nux 82.
Spotted fever (see cerebro-spinal meningitis.)
Sprain, rhus 134-5.
Squinting, (see strabismus.)
Stiff neck, bry. 54, caust. 526, ign. 247.
Stiffness of limbs, merc. 430.
Stomach, inflammation of, (see gastritis.)
Stomach, perforating ulcer of (see ulcus ventriculi perforans.)
Stomach swelling of, kali 399.
Stomatitis, bell. 24, calc. 371, carbo 212, hep. 570, merc. 416, sulph. 149.
Stomatitis materna, ars. 334 nit. ac. 439.
Strabismus, alum. 518, bell. 22, calc. 367, gel. 175, sulph. 145.
Strain of vocal chords, rhus 127.
Strains, arn. 206, rhus 134-5.
Strangury, lyc. 265.
Stricture of œsophagus, (see œsophagus.)
Stricture of œsophagus from spasm, (see œsophagus.)
Stricture of urethra, (see urethra.)
Staphisagria, 509.
" compared, 390.
Sting, ars. 362.
Strophulus (see skin diseases.)
St. Vitus dance (see chorea.)
Stye, puls. 292, staph. 509 (see also chalazion.)
Submaxillary glands, swelling of, calc. 371, merc. 414.
Sudamina, bry. 56.
Sulphur, 140.
Summer complaint, (see cholera infantum.)
Sunstroke, (see coup de soliel.)
Suppression of foot sweat, (see perspiration.)
Suppression of menses, (see menses.)
Sweat, (see perspiration.)
Swelling of glands, hep. 581.
" " patella, ars. 354.
" between upper gums and malar bone, lyc. 254.
Swelling between eyebrows and lids, kali. 393.
Swollen face (see face.)
Sycosis, merc. 426.
Synovitis, verat. v. 192, (see also bursitis.)
Syndesmitis, bell. 22, ign. 241, merc. 410.
Syphilis, arn. 204, ars. 351, carbo 220, cham. 550, hep. 578, merc. 424, nit. ac. 449,, phos. 113, phos. ac. 448, 460, rhus 131, sulph. 159.
Syphilis, infantile, ars. 351.
" secondary, merc. 425, nit. ac., 448, rhus. 131.
Syphilis tertiary, chin. 63, phos. 114, rhus 131, sil. 496.
Syphilitic caries, (see caries.)
" necrosis, sil. 496.
" orchitis, ars. 351.
ostitis, caust. 536, staph. 512.
Syphilitic periostitis, caust. 536, staph. 512,
Syphilitic sarcocele, bell. 33, con. 233.
Syphilitic ulcers, sulph. 160.
Tabes dorsalis, arn. 205, calc. 379, nux 88, phos. ac. 460.
Tabes mesenterica, calc. 376, merc. 423.
Tænia, (see worms.)
Tapeworm, ign. 246.
Teeth, arn. 196, nit. ac. 438, staph. 511, (see also odontolgia.)
Teething, children, gel. 177, (see also dentition.)

Temperature, high range of, verat. v. 193.
Tertiary syphilis, (see syphilis.)
Testicles, atrophy of, staph. 513.
Tetanus, ac. 14, ars. 353, bell. 39, lyc. 272, nux 89, rhus 137, verat. v. 192.
Tetter, ars. 360, natr. 280, sep. 482, staph. 516, (see also herpes and skin diseases.)
Throat affection of, alum. 520, bry. 44, calc. 371, cham. 546, gel. 176, lyc. 256, rhus 127, sil. 491, sulph. 149.
Throat constriction in, puls. 297.
" " spasmodic, alum. 520.
Throat ulcerated, alum. 519, nit. ac. 439, 449.
Thrush, ars. 334, merc. 416, nit. ac. 440, sulph. 149.
Tinea capitis, calc. 391.
" decalvans, calc. 391, lyc. 274. sep. 483.
Tinea marginata. sep. 483.
" tarsi, calc. 391.
" tonsurans, calc. 391, sep. 483.
Tobacco, love of, 516.
Tongue, ars. 334. bell. 125, cham. 546, lyc. 254, merc. 414, natr. 279, rhus 125, verat. v. 187.
Tongue, gangrene of, ars. 334.
" inflammation of, (see glossitis.)
Tongue, tubercles and fissures, rhus 125.
Tonic spasms, intermittent, (see spasms.)
Tonsillitis, bell. 24, calc. 371, cham. 546, hep. 570, ign. 242, lyc. 254, merc. 416, phos. 100, sep. 468, sil. 491, staph. 511, sulph. 149.
Tonsils, chronic enlargement of, calc. 371, ign. 242.
Toothache, (see odontalgia.)
Torticollis, bell. 39, nux 89.
Trachoma, bell. 22, calc. 366.
Trembling of extremities, calc. 363.
Trichiasis. ac. 3, natr. 278.
Trismus, ars. 355, bell. 39, lyc. 272, nux 89, rhus 137, verat. v. 192.
Tubercles, merc. 426, nit. ac. 448.
Tuberculosis, (see phthisis).
" intestinalis, ars. 347, calc. 377, carbo 220, lyc. 262, nit. ac. 4[illegible]. ac. 459, sulph. 157.
Tumor, bry. 56, sil. 485.
" albus genu ac. 14, arn. 206. ars. 354. bell. 39, bry. 54, calc. 385, lyc. 272, merc. 431, puls. 311, rhus 136, sil. 501, sulph. 164.
Tumor of back, con. 258.
" " breast, con. 235.
" encysted calc. 366-370-383.
" of eye, bell. 21.
" fibroid calc. 382.
" lip, phos. 120.
" mouth nit. ac. 439.
" sanguineous sulph. 143.
" scalp, sil. 485.
" sub-retinal sulph. 144.
" thumb, phos. 120.
" vulva kali 404, sil. 498.
Tympanitis, arn. 204, lyc. 269, puls 306.
Typhlitis, bell. 29, cocc. 560, hep. 575, kali 401, merc. 420, nit. ac. 443, rhus 129.
Typhoid fever, (see fever).
" pneumonia, carbo 215, phos. 119, rhus 127.
Typhus fever, (see fever).
Ulcerated sore throat, (see throat).
Ulceration of os, (see uterus).
" " uterus, (see uterus).
Ulcers, ars. 362, calc. 391, carbo 224, caust. 542, cham. 554, hep. 581, kali 407, merc. 416-436. nit. ac. 439-455, phos. ac. 463, puls. 314, sep. 484, sil. 507, staph. 516.
Ulcers of cornea, (see cornea).
" fistulous con. 238.
" of lips, merc. 414-6.
" " larynx, phos. 102.
" round perforating, of stomach, phos. 108.
Ulcers, varicose (see varicose).
Ulcus, ventriculi perforans ars. 343, bell. 28, carbo 219, con. 230, lyc. 260. sep. 471, sil. 494, sulph. 154,
Uræmia, ars. 350, phos. 113.
Urethra, inflammation of (see urethritis).
Urethra, stricture of ac. 13, bell. 33, con. 232, nux 84.
Urethritis, arn. 203, (see also gonorrhœa).
Urinary affections, caust. 536, puls. 303.
Urinary organs, disease of caust. 536.
Urine black, ars. 349.
" bloody (see hæmaturia).

Urine, blue ars. 349, nit. ac. 446.
" green ars. 349.
" incontinence of ac. 13, arn. 203, bell. 36, carbo 220, caust. 536. puls. 303, rhus 131, sil. 495, sulph, 158.
Urine, pale phos. ac. 459.
" retention of ac. 13, arn. 203, ars. 351, bell. 33, carbo 220, lyc. 266, nux 83, puls. 303, rhus 131, sulph. 158.
Urticaria, ac. 16, ars. 358, bell. 42, bry. 55, calc. 389, carbo 224, hep. 580, ign. 250, kali 406. lyc. 274, natr. 289, nit. ac. 454, puls. 314, rhus 139, sep. 481, sulph. 168.
Uterine diseases, gel. 181, staph. 514.
Uterine excresences, nit. ac. 452.
" polypi, (see polypus).
" spasms, kali 404.
Uterus, anteversion chin. 63, sep. 477.
Uterus, cancer of (see cancer).
" displacements of (see displacements).
Uterus, enlargement and hypertrophy of sep. 478.
Uterus, prolapse of (see prolapsus).
" retroversion of chin. 64, nux 86.
Uterus, rigidity of os, bell. 36, gel. 181.
Uterus, ulceration of os, calc. 380, merc. 429, sep. 478.
Uterus, ulceration of arn. 204, bell. 37, gel. 181.
Uterus, weakness of phos. 116.
Uvula, inflammation and swelling of merc. 415, natr. 279.
Vaccination, bad effects of sil. 502.
Vagina, inflammation of (see vaginitis).
Vaginitis, sep. 479, sulph. 162.
Varicella, puls. 314.
Varices, puls. 314.
Varicocele, arn. 203, bell. 33, calc. 380, lyc. 267, nux 85, puls. 305, sep. 475.
Varicose ulcers, arn. 208, ars. 362, lyc. 275.
Varicose veins, nux 94.
Variola, ac. 16, bell. 41, bry. 55, chin 66, hep. 579, merc. 433, phos. 119, phos. ac. 462, rhus 139, sil. 502, sulph. 167, verat. v. 192.
Venereal disease, (see syphilis).
Veratrum alba, 315.
" viride, 186.
Venal intermittent, gel. 183.
Verruca, calc. 391, caust. 527-542, kali 407, lyc. 274, natr. 290, nit. ac. 454, phos. ac. 463, sep. 467.
Vertigo, ac. 2, alum. 517, ars. 327, bry. 42, calc. 363, caust. 526, cham. 543, cocc. 556, gel. 173, hep. 566, ign. 239, kali 392, lyc. 251, merc. 408, phos. 94, phos. ac. 456, puls. 290, rhus 122, sep. 464, sil. 485, sulph. 141, verat. a. 315.
Vesicular eruption, (see eczema and skin diseases).
Vesicular eruption about mouth, rhus 126-7
Vision, cloudiness of puls. 293.
Virile power, want of (see impotence).
Voice, loss of (see aphonia).
Vomiting, cocc. 559. puls. 300-7, verat. a. 318.
Vomiting of blood, (see hæmatemesis).
Vomiting of pregnancy, ars. 341, calc. 382, kali 400, lyc. 268, phos. 116, puls. 307.
Vomiting of purulent masses, phos. 108.
Vulva, inflammation of (see vulvitis).
Vulvar tumor, calc. 382, kali 404.
Vulvitis, carbo 221, kali 404, sep. 479.
Wakefulness. (see sleeplessness.)
Want of development, calc. 384.
Warts, (see verruca).
Water in brain, (see hydrocephalus).
Waxy liver, (see liver).
Weak sight, carbo 211.
Weakness small of back, phos. ac. 461.
White swelling of knee, (see tumor albus genu).
Whitlow, bry. 55, caust. 542, hep. 579-581, merc. 433, nit. ac. 455, rhus 140, sep. 483, sil. 506.
Whooping cough, ac. 7, alum. 526, arn. 197, ars. 337, bell. 26, bry. 45, calc. 374, carbo 214, caust. 534, cham. 547, chin. 59, con. 229, hep. 572, ign. 243, kali 396, lyc. 257, merc. 418, natr. 280, nit. ac. 441, nux 74, phos. ac. 457, puls. 298, rhus 127, sep. 468, sil. 492,

staph. 512, sulph. 150, verat. a. 318.
Wing skin, (see pterygium.)
Womb diseases (see uterus.)
Women diseases of, arn. 204, ars. 352, bry. 51, calc. 380, carbo 221, cham. 550, cocc. 562, gel. 180, hep. 578, kali 402, lyc. 267, nit. ac. 450, nux 85, phos. 115, puls. 302, rhus 131, sep. 475, sil. 497 sulph. 161.
Worm fever, gel. 179.
Worms, ac. 11, bell. 31, chin. 61, merc. 422, sep. 472, sulph. 157.
Wounds, poisoned, ars. 362.
Wounds, staph. 515.
Wry neck, (see torticollis.)
Yellow fever, (see fever.)
Zoster, (see herpes.)

ERRATA.

Page 543 instead of *Anthemis nobilis* read *Matricaria chamomilla.*

Hoyne, T.S.
Clinical therapeu-
tics. 5560
8
.1
NAME
DATE DUE